

The Thirteenth Book of
YISRAYL
He who rules as YAHWEH



*Gold,
Pure, Fine Gold*

**2013
Part II**

The Thirteen Book Of Yisrayl, Part II
Gold, Pure, Fine Gold

A HOUSE OF **YAHWEH** ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2014
By Yisrayl Hawkins

Printed and bound in the United States of America

All Rights Reserved



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420
1-800-613-9494
www.YAHWEH.com hoy@bitstreet.com

Table Of Contents

Dedication	Page k
Chapter One	Page 1
Peace In Egypt In Thirty Days!	
07/06/13	
Chapter Two.....	Page 11
When YAHWEH Brought The Twelve Tribes Out Of Egypt, He Was Actually Bringing Them Out Of Christianity.	
07/13/13	
Chapter Three.....	Page 20
<i>Peaceful Solution Character Education Program</i> Event Closing Remarks.	
07/20/13	
Chapter Four.....	Page 23
The Seven-Year Peace Plan Has Been Given Nine Months To Birth.	
08/03/13	
Chapter Five.....	Page 31
The Peace Plan Is About To Start Again: They Will Declare “Peace, Peace,” Then Will Come Nuclear War Destroying One-Third Part Of Man Over One-Fourth Part Of The Earth.	
08/10/13	
Chapter Six	Page 45
The Catholic Church Has Begun To Resurrect The Roman Empire Which Is Opposed To All Righteousness.	
08/17/13	
Chapter Seven.....	Page 59
The Work Of Satan’s Two Witnesses Versus The Work of YAHWEH’s Two Witnesses.	
08/24/13	
Chapter Eight.....	Page 72
The Decision Making In Washington, The Breaking Of The Laws Of Health, And The Causes Of War--All Have The Same Curse.	
08/31/13	
Chapter Nine.....	Page 83
The Catholic Church Uses Propaganda And Psychology To Bring Deception Concerning Sodomy.	
09/07/13	
Feast of Trumpets	
Chapter Ten.....	Page 93
The Lies The Pope Is Telling The Atheists Are Not Impressing The People, Not Even The Atheists.	
09/14/13	
Chapter Eleven	Page 105
History Of The House Of YAHWEH-- Then And Now, Eat And Rejoice! “Yahshua said to them: Come, and eat...” Yahchanan 21:12.	
9/21/14	
Feast of Tabernacles	
Chapter Twelve	Page 118
The Peace Of The Fourth Beast Is Being Shown Now In Its Deceptive Play Of “Bring Peace To All Nations.”	
09/28/13	
Last Great Day	
Afternoon Remarks	
and Closing Prayer	Page 129

Chapter Thirteen Page 131

Pope Francis And His G8 Are Preparing For War Against All Holiness.

10/05/13

Chapter Fourteen Page 143

In Hopes Of Helping The Pope.

10/12/13

Chapter Fifteen Page 155

Yahshua Is The Bread Of Life. The Catholic Church Has Rejected The Bread Of Life Which Is The Teachings Of Yahshua Messiah.

10/19/13

Chapter Sixteen Page 169

“The House Of Baal Versus The House Of YAHWEH.”
Showdown Is Soon!

10/26/13

Chapter Seventeen Page 189

The World Doesn't Hate The Pope--Yet, But The World Does Hate The House Of YAHWEH For Showing Them Their Sins.

11/02/13

Chapter Eighteen Page 199

Pope Francis, Let YAHWEH's People Go, So They May Keep A Feast Unto Him.

11/16/13

Chapter Nineteen Page 209

The Pharaohs Were The Original Gods Of The Worship Which Has Come Down To The Vatican--Today.

11/23/13

Chapter Twenty Page 221

Let My People Go While There Is Still Time For Us To Stop The Plagues That Your Sins Are Causing!

11/30/13

Chapter Twenty-One Page 234

The Pope Is Bringing Deception. Deception Is Bringing The Plagues.

12/07/13

Chapter Twenty-Two Page 249

Choose Life By Seeking YAHWEH's Kingdom, Through The Last Days' Established House.

12/14/13

Chapter Twenty-Three Page 262

Duck Dynasty. Phil Robertson Persecuted For Reading The Scriptures: The World Today.

12/21/13

Special Presentation Page 275

Psalms Of Endurance-Part One

*Yahweh said;
Behold!
My Saints Shine
Like Gold!*



Books Of The Holy Scriptures

As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

Part One of The Book of Yahweh (<i>Old Testament</i>)					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (<i>New Testament</i>)					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>

Dedication

Hebrews 10 tells us to not forsake the gathering of ourselves together but to urge one another on towards Love and Righteous Works, so much the more as we see the day approaching. That is exactly what **YAHWEH**'s Last Days' Witness, Chosen Branch and Seventh Malak, Yisrayl Hawkins, does in these sermons from the Sabbath Appointments of the last half of 2013. Yisrayl Hawkins shows us the clear difference between satan's kingdom, which is falling faster and faster into total destruction and **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, which is training now at The House of **YAHWEH** to very soon be the teachers of the universe. These sermons show how the catholic church, led by two popes who are satan's two witnesses, is fighting against all Holiness and leading the world into deeper confusion through the eating of swine and the practice of all the sins mentioned in **Leviticus 18**.

Yet during this same time period they have started another nine month period of Israeli-Palestinian negotiations with the hope of declaring "peace, true peace" at the end of it. We see Pope Francis putting on a great show of accepting every sinful practice and calling for the resurrection of the old roman empire, which opposes all Righteousness. Far from being the kindly old man he portrays himself to be, the pope and the catholic church rule over the nations in preparing all-out war on all forms of Holiness. Rightly did the Prophet Daniyl speak of him when he said, "by peace he will destroy many."

As Isayah wrote in **Isayah 1:9**, if **YAHWEH** had not left us with a very small remnant, we would all have been like Sodom. Yes, if it were not for the Seventh and Last Work of **YAHWEH**, shown as the Seventh Lamp on the Lampstand, no flesh would be saved from the coming destruction planned by the catholic church, inspired by satan and permitted by **YAHWEH** to teach the entire universe the ultimate result of breaking His Laws. But just as promised by the Prophets of Old, **YAHWEH** has established His Only House and Work in these Last Days by His Two Witnesses Yisrayl and Yaaqob. And just as promised by the Prophets of Old, Yisrayl Hawkins is teaching the last group of Called Out Ones exactly how to be in the Image and Likeness of **YAHWEH**, loving His Laws and loving their fellow man enough to train to be teachers of **YAHWEH'S** Laws forever.

We see the Prophecies of **Yahyl** have been fulfilled before our very eyes, the young children, prophesying, teaching what they've been taught to their peers, to their teachers, to judges, senators and all manner of civil leaders who stand in amazement of what they hear—actual, workable solutions to all the "unsolvable" problems the world faces due to the teachings of the catholic church.

There is but a short time before **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom is established on the earth. There is still time to be a part of It if you will diligently read and apply the lessons in this Book.

So with great thanks, we, the donkeys' colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this **Work of Gold** to our Heavenly Father **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



To The Reader

Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.



Chapter One

Peace In Egypt In Thirty Days!

07/06/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] That's better! Yeah, that's much better! Come on! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I left off last week with **Zecharyah 3:1** but I'm not gonna go back to that today. I was, but I want the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins to bring the pictures. He called me right after services last week and said what I brought was an exact description of what is shown in the nebula and they have the pictures of it. NASA took them so they can't be denied. So I said well, I want to go to Egypt and show--I want everyone to know the Prophecies concerning Egypt. Everyone in the world needs to know it.

3 But if you remember now, we saw in **Zecharyah YAHWEH's** Work in the Last Days, it was **YAHWEH** and then Yahshua. And the Branch is the Last Days' Work of **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH**, as **Zecharyah** shows. He shows the Branch, the Olive Branch, and the same thing that

Revelation 11 shows which is the Two Witnesses.

4 And then Satan opposing every move of Yahshua because Yahshua is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. Yahshua is High Priest over this Work in this time period, in the last generation. So, Satan, of course, is standing there opposing what we do. Now she's been cast to earth, she's, at this time, influencing the nations. Egypt is one of them.

5 I think she knows the Prophecies concerning Egypt. But Egypt is actually going to turn to **YAHWEH**. Yes! Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Along with the Quartet. But it's gonna take a lot of action to do this.

6 But if you can imagine what we're seeing there in **Zecharyah 3**. That's a Magnificent Prophecy. If you could get the magnitude of this thing. It's like the United States being the huge nation that it is, the united nation that it is, the powerful nation, more powerful, the most powerful nation of all, the chief of the nations. And of course, they're trying to bring through democracy to the other nations.

7 Democracy, you can see its weak



points in Egypt and in the coptic religion. The coptics are nothing but Christianity. In fact, you can, if you want to look up in their own books, they will tell you in their own books their major feasts are christmas, easter, palm Sunday, easter. They celebrate the resurrection according to the catholic church of rome, the same thing that they celebrate. So there's nothing different there.

8 In fact, if you remember **I Samuyl 7** and **8**, **YAHWEH** said to Samuyl in **chapter 7**, He shows they were celebrating easter and the other christian holidays there. Yermeyah showed that they celebrated christmas. **Isayah** showed that they celebrated halloween, following the priests who eat swine's flesh. And so you can see it's coming right down from Egypt. And then **YAHWEH** told Samuyl, He said, they have done this since the days that they've rebelled against Me. They've done this since the day I brought them out of Egypt, out of the land of Egypt. Yermeyah said, you've turned back to Egypt. Well, he said in your hearts, meaning to the religions, the God worship that they followed there, the elohim worship that they followed in Egypt, the same things are celebrated in rome today.

9 Egypt was not a suitable country for Benjamin, the Benyaminite army, the great roving army. It wasn't a suitable country for that. They're more or less pinned in and pinned to a certain spot. If you notice, they can't go anywhere! [laughing] They would have to take over nations to do so. The seven hills of rome and babylon were chosen because they were centrally located to where they could take prisoners and bring them to those countries and then send them out where they wanted to.

10 The Benyamites and Yahdah, if you'll see this, history said they married. What they meant was, they combined. **Daniyl** said the army gave its support to the catholic church, the pope, the little horn.

11 By the way, coptic, they have coptic popes also. In fact, if you noticed on the news he was called just that. I think I have a picture of him. But everything is the same and when they came out of Egypt, they brought the religions with them.

12 But when the Benyaminites formed this huge army, they weren't all Benyaminites, but if you remember the Apostle Shaul was a great example of the Benyaminites. And he showed what he did and he took men, women, and children. He took them before the priest, before he took them into a permanent captivity to babylon and rome.

13 (I know I've got it.) I've got to show you this picture. (Here it is.) Here's the coptic pope. [showing on monitor] And you can see the crosses, if we can get close enough. You can see the crosses on their uniforms and there's his name. And, of course, they call him pope throughout this article. But if you'll look close you can see the crosses and then the upside down sword in his left hand. They never did become strong like those that followed the little horn, the Egyptians didn't.

14 In fact, the ones, when they tried to follow the twelve tribes out of Israyl, **YAHWEH** destroyed their armies so there were thousands of the twelve tribes that went back into Egypt, took over that land. And what you see today is a mixture there of what was displayed in **I Samuyl 7** and what you're seeing today. The same religion is followed.

15 Now the ones that came out started fighting in Israyl, and then they took the land of Babylon, they took the seven hills of rome. And the strong armies now, the strong army, the roving army or roman army, they started turning people to the catholic church.

16 The Herodians actually owned these people and they paid their salaries.

I'm talking about the armies. And they would take the wealth of the nations and they would pay these soldiers. And they built a huge army, which was a roving army. They sent out spies throughout the land. They knew where every tribe was or community of people. They settled in small communities in trying to just stay in peace with one another and get away from the wars and fightings. They wanted to get out of Israyl because of the wars that were going on there among the tribes. So they would find a place where it was secluded and there they would build a settlement.

17 Well eventually, the roving or roman army would find this settlement and they would say, "We can offer you our services, if you will pay tribute of course." Well they took this from those who would and this is what was used to pay the armies. They just took what they wanted. The ones that wouldn't give the tribute, the spies would leave and they'd say, "Well, that's fine you don't have to join us," because they didn't want to scare them or let them know what they were going to do. But later they would send the army then. The army would kill the leaders and kill the men who would not submit to what they wanted them to do. Then they would take the rest of these and take them to babylon where they were retrained like you see in **Daniyl**.

18 I'm having to tell you this because it all has to do with Egypt. But what took place in Egypt is a retraining program that took place after the twelve tribes came out. The twelve tribes, many thousands of these, or millions went back into Egypt. And of course, they took over Egypt because they, Egypt, had no defense at that time. So they could, they moved in and took the government in more or less a peaceful way.

19 Now, today what we see there, we saw democracy just formed. We saw a man win an election, legally. He won an election

legally, put in office by the majority. That's what democracy is. It's supposed to be, not by dictatorship, which is ruled by a few, but the majority of the people give their vote and of course they have their representatives there and in Washington. Everything was held according to the laws, the governmental laws of the United States, the municipal system.

20 He won this election legally by the majority of the votes, but he was not a christian. He was not a catholic and he was leading, he was passing laws to push forward the Muslims. And of course, even though christianity is the minority religion in Egypt, they said, "Let's take this back over. Get rid of this man and set up our own government," which they did.

21 Now, you see this take place, not because they're the majority. You saw it with nimrod. Nimrod was a perfect example of what we're just seeing right now in Egypt. Nimrod, by force, by terror, they took the country, not by democracy, but by force and terror. And that's the way the catholic church and the roman army operated and that's how they built up the huge army that eventually ruled the world as was told. I told you this, a few weeks ago in order to set you up for this.

22 In **Daniyl 2**, if you remember, Nebuchadnezzar, **YAHWEH**--Daniyl said to Nebuchadnezzar, wherever man breathes, wherever he walks, animal or man, you are over it. You're going to be over. So, not him, but of course, there were four of these horns if you remember that were represented by the four horned altar that brings forth wars, destruction, death. And Nebuchadnezzar was the start of this great roman empire. Though you don't see it there, but you see it later. The next one that came was weaker, then a stronger one, and then the strongest of this combination of the four horns that brings forth death and destruction. And

that's what **YAHWEH** said, "I set before you."

23 Now with all of that in mind we see what has come down to us today is not **YAHWEH**'s Ruling, but **YAHWEH**'s Permission to rule. **YAHWEH**'s Permission for them to reject His Laws and with their religion and their army rule the earth.

24 We see, this week, we saw that they're going to "make," "make" Pope John Paul II a saint. Well, see, this is not of **YAHWEH**. In fact, if you'll turn to **Revelation 12:17**, well you see the actions of the catholic church. Their government is not democracy. It's terror. It's nimrod. It's "resist **YAHWEH** and do what you want to do." It's rebel. It means rebel. And this is what they're doing.

25 Well, **YAHWEH** says to be a Saint of His you must keep His Laws and He tells you how to do this. Then He, Himself is the Judge. Now it's Yahshua our High Priest. All Judgment is given to Yahshua. And He says, He will say whether you did or didn't make it.

26 Well here in **Revelation 12:17**, you don't have to fear not making it if you'd just abide in The House of **YAHWEH**. If you just endure, if you endure, then **YAHWEH** says you got it made. If you fall out, there's where you lost it. You're like the prodigal son that don't come back.



27 Well, in **Revelation 12:17** here, we see that He says, **And the dragon was enraged with the woman and went to make war with those who forsook her seed...** Work along with them to accuse, bring accusations, the same as **Zecharyah** shows. **Zecharyah** puts it plainly. **Zecharyah 3:1**. If you remember, Satan is standing opposing, opposing **YAHWEH**, opposing Yahshua, opposing The House of **YAHWEH**. So she works with these.

28 Of course, she does this all over the world, but she's got the catholic church where she wants them. And the catholic church has the governments. She's leader of the kings of the earth. Remember? The Vatican is leader of the kings of the earth. Well here it shows Satan working with the seed, the fallaways.

29 **...her seed being those who keep the Laws...** To make war against those who keep the Commandments. **...of YAHWEH, and have the Testimony of Yahshua...** Well, the Testimony of Yahshua is being given right now. Beholding the Branch. Beholding the House to whom Yahshua is High Priest. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So He's testifying for the House, but of course, He's being opposed.

30 Well, you remember from that, after that, **Zecharyah 6:11**. But look on over to **Revelation 14:12** now. Speaking of them saying well, we're just going to make this pope a saint. That's in their own words. They actually mean nothing. It's like saying, I'm gonna make this person a senator. Well he goes to Washington. Well,

*Yahweh says to be a Saint
of His you must keep
His Laws.*

where's your credentials? Well, "They made me a senator. They said I was a senator." Well that's about all it amounts to and what they're doing with Pope John Paul II. They could say all they want to, that he's a saint, but he's not recognized at all. In fact, he's cut off from **YAHWEH**. They are too.

31 In **Revelation 14:12**, He said, **In this manner are the Saints...** These are the Saints of **YAHWEH**. **...purified--by keeping the Laws of YAHWEH, in conformity with the Faith, as Yahshua Messiah...** The Faith that He lived, the One and Only Faith given to mankind.

32 In **Revelation 22** now, here's the Savior speaking. You notice a Saint is one who keeps the Laws of **YAHWEH**. In **Revelation 22:12**. Here's the Savior speaking, He's says, **And behold I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his works will be.**

33 Verse 13, **I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

34 Verse 14, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws...** Speaking of the Father now.

35 If you look down to **verse 16, I, Yahshua...** Which *King James Version* removed and put Lord, "I, the Lord..." [laughing] **...have sent My Messenger to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** And, of course, I think the *King James* put *church*, changed it and put *church*.

36 Now this is what the coptics follow. They follow exactly what the catholics did. Mostly Constantine, who they say was an idiot but he got his two Gods through. The coptics, they worship zeus, which is jupiter, whose name was changed into English. It wasn't Yahshua. It wasn't Yahshua's Name they meant to translate, but they meant to translate zeus and jupiter. And that's what they admit in this article right here zeus and jupiter--zeus is Spanish *jesus*. And then in Greek, zeus was translated *jesus*. That's when they invented now, the J to

go in the English language so they could translate this and use this word to deceive of course. It's all a bunch of deception to have you worship zeus who is jupiter, who is the chief God, the chief God.

37 Now if they could, what they're saying when they want to deify John, this dead pope, they're saying they're going to make him a God. Now, they already have one 'miracle', where the woman said she was healed of Parkinson's disease, which of course is incurable. I think it was Parkinson's disease. It's incurable. But she says she was healed and they accepted it. And I saw no proof after that, anything from any doctors or scientists, but if it was, it was falsified because dead people can't do anything. They know not anything, your Scriptures say.

38 Now the coptic, the coptics, they follow the same things the catholics do, the *King James Version*. King James. So they more or less believe exactly what the catholics do in rome. They are brothers or whatever, tribesmen that you would see.

39 Well, this thing that they're following, of course, is sin. It brings forth confusion. It brings forth filth as is shown in **Revelation 17**. This is what confuses the mind, what we're seeing right now in Egypt. Right now, we're seeing *America's most feces-polluted beaches...* They're being mapped out. Well, this is just some of the filth that you see being brought forth now as **Revelation 17**, I think it's **verse 5**. This is the world. This is the whole world I'm speaking of, the whole world. And **YAHWEH** says come out of this so you won't partake of their sins. Don't--if you partake of their sins, then you're going to partake of the plagues that go with those sins.

40 *A Disease Without a Cure... Without a cure ...Spreads Quietly in the West. Bakersfield, California. In 36 years with the Los Angeles police department, Sgt Irwin Klorman...* This man was a

policeman. He faced all kinds of danger and now, from everything, and lived through it. Now he's suffering from this disease that is spreading, right here in America now.

41 *...But his most life-threatening encounter has been with coccidioidomycosis, or valley fever... They're calling it. ...for which he is being treated here... For this, known as valley fever. ...is an insidious airborne fungal disease... What did this come from? This is what I always ask. What created this fungus that we can't do anything about? And why is it now plaguing us? Why is it coming back at us? It comes from the earth. It's coming from the earth. They've found out that much.*

42 *...disease in which microscopic spores in the soil take flight in the wind... Well now, if it's in the wind, it's in the air you're breathing, or could be in the air you're breathing. ...or even a mild breeze to lodge in the moist habitat of the lungs... I've got article after article now that I want to bring you eventually showing that these STDs, they accumulate in the body and they stay there. Now, when something interrupts them or when they decide to spread to another location, they merely enter a bloodline and they take that highway to wherever they choose to get off. It may be the brain. And this is the most publicized thing that we're seeing right now is cancer of the brain.*

43 They're already let the cat out of the bag now that these cancers of the brain and of the throat and of other places are caused by STDs. If you remember, **YAHWEH** said don't do these things. Don't break these Laws. Be at peace with the earth and it won't vomit you out. Well, of course, they're not at this time. And they're forcing the earth to do what it can't--the earth can't do anymore. It doesn't have the power to do it. So they're forcing it to overwork.

44 Like the twelve tribes of Israyl in Egypt, were put under much burden. Well, they put the earth under much burden and

now the earth is sick. And the things that are coming forth from the earth is sickness and disease. And it's being carried in the wind. I've been bringing this forth now for about forty years. And now, just now, the scientists are beginning to say, "Hey, **YAHWEH** is right!" [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, of course, these statements will eventually convert Egypt, Scripture shows.

45 But it says here, *...to lodge in the moist habitat of the lungs and, in the most extreme instances, spread to the bones...* Well, what causes this Parkinson's disease? What causes this Alzheimer's disease? What causes these diseases? Why won't you tell them it's breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws that caused them? Why don't you spread it throughout the earth and let them see the wonderful thing that **YAHWEH** gave us in 613 Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 You know, I think, I think today our young people have the best opportunity. They have a wonderful opportunity set in front of them. Number one, you're my seed. Number two, you're getting the Words weekly here, sometimes daily, being taught. And all you have to do is grasp it and tell **YAHWEH** you want to be a part of it and you're in. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's so simple, you know, if you'll just say, "I don't want to be a part of this sin that's bringing all this sickness, disease, and misery to the people."

47 Nelson Mandela, I've always had an admiration for his work, mainly because he spent years in prison because he believed in a certain thing and he stood up for it. And he was talking to, I think the boy was about twelve years old. He had brain cancer and Mandela was encouraging him and said, you know, don't, don't lose hope. He had told him not to lose hope.

48 Well, about three months after Mandela talked to him, he died. Brain cancer. You're seeing a lot of it now because famous actors are, you know it's showing up

in them, and of course, what kills them, the news--this is big news. They're celebrities, so the big news travels throughout the earth.

49 Well, along with that news now is coming some Truth from **YAHWEH** saying, "I told you so. I told you If you break these Laws you're going to suffer these things. And I'm telling you now, come out from among them and be separate." That's what **YAHWEH** tells you young people.

50 You don't have to give in to **YAHWEH**. You can go. I'm not going to be watching you. You can go into the world and partake of it. I know of people, one came to me before he died and he was deathly sick with cancer. He said, you know, I really want to be a part of this House. He was seen a few days before that, it was reported to me, that he was eating out in the world. And I guess he never, ever tried to come out of the world because I've brought out the filth that's in this world. The great golden corral, the golden corral, I saw with my own eyes the cooks do not wash their hands. You talk about a filthy beach? [laughing]

51 (What did I do with that article?) The FDA says, (Let's see.) *...More than 80 percent of the closings and advisories were issued because bacteria levels in beachwater exceeded public health standards, indicating the presence of human or animal waste in the water.*

52 *...And then we come back to that sickeningly low "one in 28" standard. We mean that literally. That standard is set at a level that allows 36 gastrointestinal illnesses for every 1,000 swimmers. So there's just enough pollution allowed to ensure that only 35 people out of every 1,000 get upset stomachs from ingesting human or animal waste. Just imagine a restaurant... Maybe the golden corral. I saw it for myself and the man, the manager that I reported it to before we left, he smiled and he said, "Yeah, I've heard that before," about that person.*

53 Well, it's a lot worse than that with the food out there. I know you've seen the special that was shown here about the food. You're eating something you don't even know what is there. You don't know what's in it when you get it. And they show this about the hamburger meat.

54 Well, the person that I'm talking about was one of the members, but he just never did fully tell **YAHWEH**, "Yeah, I'm gonna come out of the world and get out of it." He kept eating. But he was dead a few months after he came and talked to me.

55 *A Disease Without a Cure is spreading... And of course it gets in the lungs. ...and, in the most extreme instances, spread to the bones, the skin, the eyes, or, in Mr. Klorman's case, the brain...* So here's one now that got into his brain. This is the police officer that worked facing harm and danger daily and now he's fighting something. The doctors are trying to find something to maybe stop this fungus that's in the earth; that can't stand to live in the earth any longer. They were put there for a purpose, you know, but now it can't stand the earth any longer. So it gets out, goes floating through the air trying to find a suitable place to live.

56 The infection. I'm not saying this, because I think one in thirty-five are gonna die or thirty-five out of a thousand. It's gonna get or rather, it's worse than that right now. If you'd look it up, if you'd just look at the statistics on these diseases, you'll see one in five is gonna die of this and one in four is gonna die of this. And they're sick right now and paying the doctors to prolong their life as long as they can. This is what you're facing in the world. And **YAHWEH**'s saying, "Come out of it or you're going to partake of the plagues that are written in this Book."

57 The very fact that we're in this situation right now and you can see this from the Prophecies the Savior said you're

going to see disease epidemics worse than any other time in history. That's in *Matthew 24, King James Version, verse 7*, then **21** and **22**. And we're seeing it, all you've got to do is get on the internet. Don't go looking for stupidity to sink your brain any lower. I'm talking to the world. You know, you go on the internet, the first thing you'll find is Satan opposing **YAHWEH's** House, if you look it up. What were you expecting to find? They were praising **YAHWEH's** House? No, they're not praising us. But I'm telling you this, we're gonna come through the winner! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 I'm telling all countries, you're going down. And there's evidence of you going down. All you got to do is take your mind out of the gutter for a few minutes, get on the internet and look up the statistics of these diseases and you'll see every person in the world has a disease and it's bringing that body down. Every person in the world. Many of those people, many, many of those people have cancer of the brain or some other thing in their brain. But it's scattered throughout their body and waiting for a time to take control and bring the person down.

59 We're seeing people strap on bombs. What kind of person would it take to strap on a bomb and blow himself up? Do you want to become like that? Then come out of this world. No, don't partake of their filth anymore. Get out of it and stay out of it. We have made a way for you to do so. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 I'm saying to the nations now, come. We have a way of bringing health back. We have a way of bringing peace. We could bring peace to Egypt in three months. Yes, we could! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 ...*The infection, which the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention has labeled "a silent epidemic"...* That's what the Savior said. There're gonna be epidemics, big ones. ...*is striking more people each year, with more than 20,000*

reported cases annually throughout the Southwest, especially in California and Arizona. Although most people exposed to the fungus do not fall ill, about 160 die from it each year, with thousands more facing years of disability... Oh boy! What a pain in my back. What a pain in my foot. What a pain here, pain there. My head is hurting so bad I can't stand it.

62 Do you see what we've got ourselves into? And **YAHWEH** is the Only One Who has an answer to getting us out of it. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that's what He's offering the nations right now through His House. And of course, Satan is opposing it, as **YAHWEH** said she would.

63 Now, He can tell you and is going to tell you when she's going to be chained and not be able to deceive the world any longer. Deception? It's pure deception saying, "I'm going to make this pope a saint." They can't. They can't make that pope a saint! [laughing] They'd have had to have started at childhood and started teaching him the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what makes you so much better, children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 You, yes, are classified as Saints because you keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and you have Yahshua's Testimony on your side. He's praying for you. He's not praying for the world. That's what He said. **Yahchanan 5**. He's praying for you. You've got Him on your side right now. He's your High Priest. He can help you, all you've got to do is cry out to Him. He will help you. That's what He's there for. Beholding the Branch, the Branch. This Branch right here that we're seeing in the House and it's going to spread. It's going to be the biggest tree, He said. And He says the gates of hell is not going to prevail. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 Well, let's see. Let's see. Let's see. ...*facing years of disability and surgery...* Of course surgery. Big money in surgery.

...About 9 percent of those infected will contract pneumonia... They'll put down they died of pneumonia. It's like the millions of cases of cancer and of course it gets to hurting. Are you listening to me? Cancer hurts. There's nothing that hurts like cancer. And you beg for a pill or something to stop it and the doctors are there to supply the pills. So you die and they say, "Well, you died of overdose." Oh, you mean the cancer didn't kill him? I thought you said he had cancer so bad that he couldn't stand the pain. "Yeah, but that didn't kill him, He took too much medicine. That killed him." Or, "Oh, no he had pneumonia. Pneumonia killed him."

66 If they would just be honest with the people and tell the people, you know, that these STDs are killing you. Yes, they took pain pills because they couldn't stand the pain. And they'd rather die than not take the pill. Now this is the shape that they're getting in. This is the shape the whole world is getting in. You got pains in your body? They'll increase. The more of this world you take part in, the more they will increase, until you're dead. Yahshua said sin no more or worse things will come upon you.

67 **YAHWEH** is offering the whole world now a way out. And I know that Egypt is going to turn. I'm not getting far into that sermon today. But I know that Egypt is going to turn, as Scripture shows, Prophecy shows. And then, by then we'll probably have the information set up to where we can see the pictures that are being written in the clouds and the nebula, because **YAHWEH** shows this very thing and then I'll get back into that **Zecharyah 3**.

68 Let's see. Let me read you the rest of this. *...and 1 percent will experience serious complications beyond the lungs...* Beyond the lungs.

69 I don't know of any hope anywhere except what **YAHWEH** has to offer. It's like **YAHWEH** says, He's the Only One Who can predict the future. There've never been any Gods of Egypt or anywhere else that have tried to disclaim **YAHWEH** being the Only One Who can predict the future.

70 **YAHWEH** said in the Last Days He would establish His House and His House will bring healing to the people, healing to the nations. And I know for a fact that this can be done. I know that we can bring Peace. We brought Peace to many schools already,



**You, yes, are classified as Saints because you keep the Laws of YAHWEH
and you have Yahshua's Testimony on your side.**

many prisons, many, many organizations already. We could bring Peace to Egypt in, I'd say thirty days, thirty days under the right circumstances. The impossible might take a little bit longer. But thirty days would be the limit I'd say before we could set up the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* in Egypt where there'd be no more fighting, no more bickering. The people

would all work together. Now there's no one else on the face of the earth that can offer that but The House of **YAHWEH**. And the only reason I'm offering it is because **YAHWEH** is behind His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



STOP ALL WARS

What is the fastest way to STOP ALL WARS?

The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program Offers

3 Simple Steps




IT IS POSSIBLE TO GAIN TRUST BACK.
IT IS POSSIBLE TO STOP ALL WARS.

If one person can change by following a basic set of rules
-then it is possible for all people to change by following
those same rules.

Chapter Two

When YAHWEH Brought The Twelve Tribes Out Of Egypt, He Was Actually Bringing Them Out Of Christianity.

07/13/13

K. Yliyah: I would like to introduce the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Are you ready? [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and everyone of you.

2 This is really great when NASA can advertise for the House! [laughing] And the nebula, who would have thought that YAHWEH would have put these Writings in the nebula where the whole world can see from NASA, you know, what is actually occurring--the Last Days' Work of YAHWEH that Yahshua told us to look for, of course. Look in the clouds. When you start seeing these things, then look in the clouds and He's going to write notes and give us dates and all of these things are taking place over the top of The House of YAHWEH. That's the great thing! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

3 The news there, of course, I hope you were paying attention to all this that the Great Kohan Tsephanyah put together

this week. The golden corral, I said it first! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Now the comedians are having a heyday! [laughing] I worked in a corral most of my life. I waded about knee deep in some of it. When it rained, you know, it got pretty gushy. [laughing]

4 The people are dying of brain cancer, throat cancer, breast cancer, you name it. World Health Organization is alarmed about this, trying to do something about it.

5 And remember Egypt now. Egypt. That was the last thing you saw and the fighting that's going on there. Now, of course, that's prophesied and I started on that last week because I wanted you to understand what's going on there. And I made the statement that Egypt is actually going to turn to YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

6 Well, Amosyah, if you want to turn there and read that, I know this is coming into a lot of people's minds because of the



things that YAHWEH shows where He will only deal with Seven Works. That was shown in the nebula also as the Kohan so greatly brought out.

7 I feel sorry for the people that came in late. You really need to get that sermon. You know, I've often expressed this, it's like a tree falling in the forest. You'll never hear the sound, if you're not there to hear it, you'll never hear it. But YAHWEH has made it possible, you know, even for those who are late, as He does for the Passover; you can go and get it. And it's up to you to show YAHWEH that you're interested in the Writings that He's bringing you. And of course, this couldn't be any plainer. That YAHWEH even gave the date over the top of the Sanctuary! [laughing] Gave the date, put the word SEW for the Holy Garments that we were sewing at that time. You know, who could do writing in the clouds except YAHWEH? No way! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

8 Well, here in Amosyah now. Remember Egypt is going to be converted. It's going to turn to YAHWEH. The Scripture plainly shows that. And I do intend to show you. But in Amosyah 3:1, He says, Hear the Word which YAHWEH... That's Amosyah 3:1. Hear the Word which YAHWEH has spoken against you, O children of Israyl, against the whole family which I brought up out of the land of Egypt, saying;

9 Verse 2, You only have I known of all the families of the earth... I don't know if you got that or not, but read it again if you don't understand what He's saying here. You only. Well, He didn't say you and some more. He says you only, you only. That's plain, plain as day. Black and white. You only have I known of all the families of the earth.

10 You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore, I will punish you... That is, I will purify you... I'm going



**Horsehead Nebula
(also known as
Bernard 33 in emission
nebula IC 434)**

to purify you is what the word actually means. Only The House of YAHWEH is bringing out these mistranslations so you will know what YAHWEH is actually saying.

11 Well, that takes on a whole new color when you put the word purify instead of punish. But of course, Satan in her great zeal to turn people away from YAHWEH and the Holy Scriptures, she makes YAHWEH appear as a cruel vicious God who has power to hit the magic wand, hit you with a magic wand and cause all kinds of sickness to enter your body.

12 Now this is the pattern they are taking. Where as, the Scripture actually shows how to keep sickness out of your body, how to have a healthy mind and a healthy body. It's not eating at golden corral. But, you won't get it there, but you can get it from the Word of YAHWEH if you will just study and do what He says. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

13 Verse 2, You only have I known of all the families throughout the earth; therefore, I will purify you... So there's a Plan made. There's a Plan of YAHWEH as Yahchanan says that is going to come to pass. In the beginning was this Plan, long before Amosyah was written. Amosyah was written in about 787 BCE. But the Plan in the beginning told this very thing and I've brought you so much on that in the last few weeks. If you weren't here to get it, of course, you're dying--you're starving yourself spiritually. And you'll be laid in the grave eternally if you don't stop this. If you don't keep YAHWEH's Sabbaths and don't learn what YAHWEH says and practice what YAHWEH says, you're starving yourself Spiritually and you will die an eternal death. You won't be resurrected after that. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

14 Well, He's purifying, He's going to

purify you. ...from all your iniquities... Well now, that's in His Plan. What does that have to do with the price of eggs in Egypt?

15 Look on down to verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work... Well that's another one that's plain. And if you study this Scripture out like we did, we studied it out word by word. Every, every dictionary, every Hebrew concordance they agree with us one hundred percent, this is what this Scripture is saying. I got it from the *King James Version* before we ever found out here with the ancient books and lexicons and dictionaries, before we found that out I already knew it and had brought it out in The Mark of the Beast.

16 But, Most assuredly... That's from Inspiration of YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] And YAHWEH Himself, YAHWEH Himself says, "I'm the One Who inspires this person. I'm going to take him by the hand. He's going to be of quick understanding." And those who want Salvation, if you will pay attention I'll put His Words in your mouth and they will never depart from your mouth and you can be a Servant of YAHWEH forever. That's the promise He makes. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

17 Well, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets... By His Servants the Prophets.

18 Well, when YAHWEH brought the twelve tribes out of Egypt, as I brought out last week, He actually brought them out of christianity. Now, even a fool that doesn't know anything about Scripture, could study Egypt and what they're doing and compare it to today and what the catholics are doing. You wouldn't even have to compare it. You'd just see what the catholic church is teaching today.

19 You know what they call the coptic high priest there? Did you see that on the news? Pope. Pope. Surely, surely we would catch that. And then they said coptics, coptic is the christian religion. Well, it was coptics that YAHWEH brought them out of. He first off, brought them down there, took them into Egypt and says, "I'm going to keep you here for 450 years. And then I'm going to bring you out of this house of bondage."

20 Well, of course, we're back in bondage again. Here is christianity that killed--history, rather, some historians say billions and said it could be over a trillion that christianity has killed in wiping out YAHWEH's Word, destroying, trying to destroy the Holy Scriptures; killing people for owning a copy or a manuscript. You can get all of this in history. All you have to do is look up the crusades. Look up the history of the bible. Look up the history of the bible. It will give you all of this. The catholic church worked to get rid of this.

21 Well, I showed you last week how, and, of course, I hope you remembered this but Zechariah 3:1. It shows you that Satan is opposing the Work of YAHWEH. She's opposing It. She's opposing what we do today. And you can see her efforts to try to destroy mankind before The House of YAHWEH is finished. But YAHWEH won't allow that to be brought about.

22 If you look back to I Samuyl. Now you can get this from the *King James Version* too, as well as you can *The Book of YAHWEH*. It's just plainer, easier to understand from *The Book of YAHWEH*. In fact, the scholars say that *The Book of YAHWEH* is the closest thing to the original of any translation on the market. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

23 If you look at I Samuyl 7:3, the word Ashtaroth. That's the Goddess. Who could this be? Look on down to verse 4, you'll

find, So the children of Israyl put away the baals... That is Lord, Lord. Well, who is Lord? Before they were rabbis. Before they called themselves rabbis, you can look this up in *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, but before they were rabbis, called themselves rabbis, they called themselves lords or pharaohs. Pharaohs. And of course, a pharaoh, when he died he became a God. And then they deified him. How did they do that? They said he was a saint.

24 What do they do today? What's the practice today? It was just last week in the papers that the pope said that they were going to deify Pope John II. I think that was his name. How quickly their names are forgotten! But they're gonna try to remember him and they're saying you can now pray for him or you'll be able to pray to him and he can answer your prayers. If he don't answer your prayers, go to another lord or pope as it's called today.

25 *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, if you look up the word *rabbi* you will find that's where the word *lord* comes from. Before that, they were called pharaohs in Egypt. They merely brought that practice with them out of Egypt. YAHWEH brought the children, the twelve tribes out of christianity. And gave them His Laws that they were breaking throughout Egypt and as a result, they were suffering sickness and disease. And He says, "If you keep My Laws you won't have any of this sickness and disease that you were having in Egypt," the feared diseases. And He named cancer.

26 Well, it's plain to see we've got it today, right. And the movie stars are now getting it and this is why it's advertised throughout the land now. It's finally being brought to attention. And they got a cancer day now. Well, they got a cancer God, you know, a cancer pope who encouraged it, so pray to him and see if you get your prayers answered. If you've got cancer pray to

him and see how quickly he answers your prayers. But don't hold your breath.

27 And you people out there in radio and TV land that're putting your hopes in the catholic church, they're bound for hell, your Scripture says. And I've brought this out last week, week before last. I think every week. Every week I bring it out a little more.

28 The only ones who are going to have Salvation, the only ones who don't belong to Satan the devil who is an adversary and an opposer of today's Work of YAHWEH, the only ones who don't belong to her are shown in *I John* if you have a *King James Version*. *I John* 3:4, 7-8. *I Yahchanan* 3:4, 7-8. And if you break these Laws, now listen. Listen now. His Law says be at My Door on the Sabbath Day. Do your Work before in six days, but come here and do My Work on the Seventh Day of the week. And if you don't, you sin willfully after the Knowledge of the Truth has come.

29 Read Hebrews 10 and you will see, it's talking about keeping the Sabbath, keeping the Sabbath. From sundown Friday to sundown on Saturday is YAHWEH's Sabbath. That's when you're to do His Work. You're to study, you're to find a place in His House. You are to take that place and try to serve in the House and rejoice while you're doing it. Rejoice, working with your brothers and your sisters at The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

30 That's the Commandment. You can't find joy in any other way. You can hunt the world over. You can search every nook and cranny of the world. You can. You can buy all the telephones, the push button gadgets there are, but you won't find joy until you come and start serving as YAHWEH said on My Sabbath. As Yahshua said, do Righteousness on My Sabbath. That's what is taught and practiced at His House. Do it at My House. Seek first His Habitation.

Seek first His Habitation. That's the first Commandment. Then go to that Place and whatever you're assigned to do, do it with all your might.

31 And if you've got a place in The House of YAHWEH and you're doing it, don't seek something else. Do it with all your might, totally, with all your might and you will have a place forever in YAHWEH's Kingdom, which we can see is coming very soon.

32 Okay. If you look up the word *rabbi*, you'll see where the word *lord* comes from. And the people who are praying to lord, el, elohim, if you're praying to any of those Gods or the Goddesses, you're praying to a dead *rabbi* or the queen of heaven, the Goddess that Samuyl said, put these Gods away from you or YAHWEH will not answer your prayers. You put them away from you.

33 This is here in *I Samuyl* 7 and verse 4, He shows this, Ashteroth which is easter that they were celebrating and worshiping.

34 Verse 4, ...the Baals, the Lords and Gods (elohim), and the Ashtarothe; the Goddesses Astarte and Easter... Even the *Abilene Reporter News* showed in an article not too long ago that this all traced back to the same queen of heaven and had to do with easter. And then one of their quacky preachers came on television and said, "Well it really, really, in spite of where it came from, in spite of the circumstances that brought about halloween, it's still a great time to go out and let your children have fun, trick or treating." The stupid jerk didn't even have sense enough to know that he was worshiping the dead rabbis, the dead Lords and Gods and, of course, Satan herself who is inspiring it. Yes, in spite of all of this where it came from, go ahead and do it anyway.

35 Well of course in verse 6, they repented of their sins. They didn't walk out

with anger in their face and their eyes. They repented of their sins and this was given to them as great merits to YAHWEH.

36 Now, if you'll look on over to chapter, I Samuyl 8:1. He says, When Samuyl became old... Then of course his sons made mistakes and these great rabbis here, the elders who had already set themselves up as Gods and judges they said, "We want a king to judge us from now on. We want a king to rule over us."

37 And YAHWEH told Samuyl in verse 7, remember this now, we're coming out of Egypt. He says, verse 7, YAHWEH answered Samuyl, and said: Listen to all the words the people speak to you, for they have not rejected you; they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them... They didn't want YAHWEH's Laws any longer. They didn't want them taught. They didn't want to practice them. They openly rejected YAHWEH and His Laws.

38 Now this is the group that ruled Israyl. They ruled Israyl. They taught Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl. They're the ones that brought forth the talmud. They brought forth the God worship, the easter worship. And YAHWEH said in Yeremyah, even in My Very House, even in My House, I find adultery and fornication going on. Because they didn't want to obey the One Sent, who said, "We've got to stop this." Yahchanan came and said you need to stop this. It's not right that you should have your brother's wife. It's not right. Yahshua said, if you have an eye that offends you, you should just pluck it out and throw it away rather than burn in hell. They both taught the same thing. They cut off Yahchanan's head. They hung Yahshua on a stake and killed Him on a stake.

39 These are the ones now, that He's talking to here, the fathers of the ones that ruled the temple, that moved to Rome, after they destroyed the temple. They had all

the artifacts moved to Rome also. That's shown in history. Look up Titus or the arch of Titus. If you think I'm lying. Look it up. The Arch of Titus. You'll see where the artifacts of the temple went to. They're in Rome. Why would they want them? You'll see pretty soon.

40 (Let me see. I've got an article, I've got to find it. Right here on top.) *Israeli Minister: We should rebuild Jerusalem Temple*. Date: July 7, 2013. The Israeli minister, he has to give permission. They said the hold up was, they had to have permission from the Israeli Minister. Here're his words. They got it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 They'll soon reveal what I've been telling everybody for years that those artifacts are in Rome, the seven hills of Rome. Why don't, why won't they just believe what the Scriptures say and what history says?

42 (Okay, where were we?) Here he says they don't want YAHWEH to rule over them so go ahead and let them have their Gods, but tell them their kings are going to have them manufacturing weapons of war.

43 Speaking of weapons of war. I couldn't believe it, but I don't know if you got the advertisement or not, but there was a bracelet, all kinds of jewelry, but I noticed in particular a bracelet, with, I don't know if you saw the roman soldier and the thing that was on his wrist. But they made a thing to go around the wrist of a roman soldier that had iron spikes sticking out on it. I saw this in a jewelry advertisement. Now they're advertising that you get these iron spike jewelry. What would you use that for? Well, of course, to defend yourself. Defend yourself. [laughing] Like someone don't have a longer pole to hit you with or maybe a gun to shoot you with. You know, you see where defense comes from, where

retaliation comes from.

44 Well, the roman soldier he could hit you back or forth with these spikes that stuck out on this bracelet or leather cuff that he had. And now it's being sold to women as jewelry, to defend themselves, I guess. Anyway don't look like a roman soldier. Don't let anyone in the House. Tell them, if you see that around, tell them, don't be a roman soldier. Don't. Don't represent war and fighting. Represent peace, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

45 If you look at the team down here, the motorhomes, we've got, "Stop All Wars." Retaliation is not a way to stop war. Defend yourself? Don't be putting yourself out there where you'll have to defend yourself against goops like this. Keep yourself safe and away from goops like that. Try, try to do what The House of YAHWEH tells you to do and you won't be needing guns or swords to fight with out there because you won't be out there. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

46 Was it the Psalms or Proverbs that said a wise man sees danger and flees. Well, He didn't mean to go there and see it and run back. He means to avoid it. Avoid those people. Don't make them your friends. Don't have anything to do with them. Leave them alone. Let us reach them with the Message. Let YAHWEH reach them with Inspiration and then we will deal with them. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] They'll be more suitable at that time.

47 Well here now we see God worship. Let's turn over to Isayah because Isayah was dealing with this family of Gods and Lords here in Isayah 65. And you can see what they brought from Egypt with them. Isayah 65. Still the same worship of Satan, the same breaking, refusing, rebelling against the Laws of YAHWEH as nimrod

or the nimrod system shows.

48 In Isayah 65:4, he says, Who assemble and spend the night keeping... We just saw easter now. Well here you see halloween. ...keeping memorials for the dead... You know they had a memorial to every, every pope that died. And they're got to be so many of those 'saints', [laughing] Satan's saints, they ran out of days so they had to pick one day. Now history shows you this. Look up the history of this and you'll see that they finally chose one day and it's called 'all saints day' or halloween; 'all saints day'. Well who were the saints? They were the rabbis, they were the pharaohs before the rabbis, then they were the rabbis and now they're called popes. They keep changing their names, but a rose by any other name or a skunk by any other name, is still a skunk.

49 Well here you see what they're doing. This gives them away. Verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come by me, for I am holier... This is exactly what they're saying. They're saying they have set themselves apart as "holy". They, not YAHWEH. YAHWEH says you have to keep the Sabbath, then you'll know that it's He that sets you apart as gold, as gold [laughing]. We'll see that word a little bit later.

50 Look at chapter 66. Now remember, they eat swine's flesh. You see that? Isayah 66:17. ...following after the priest in the midst of those who eats swine's flesh... Probably many of them at the golden corral. Isayah 66:17. If you notice this closely they're all going to be consumed together, ...will be consumed together... All going to be consumed together. These are the ones that're snurling up their nose at this teaching.

51 If you look on over, these are the ones that came out of Egypt and brought their doctrines with them from Egypt.

And Yere-myah plainly said this. They've turned back to Egypt. They turned back to christianity. That's what Yere-myah meant. He brought them out of christianity. They wanted to go back and start serving the queen of heaven again.

52 Well here in Yere-myah 10:1-5 we see christmas. This too was celebrated long before the Savior. Any fool can look this up in a dictionary or an encyclopedia and see that it was celebrated long before "AD", when the Savior had been born. The christmas tree. Yere-myah 10:3. ...For one cuts a tree out of the forest... You go to Wal-Mart now and they have it done for you. It's already standing there. It's already got the hammer and nails with the thing tacked on it so it won't fall over.

53 Verse 4, They decorate it with silver and with gold... Is that not what they do today? They decorate it with silver and gold. Well this is, of course, the queen of heaven. Deceive the whole world as Revelation 12:9 shows.

54 And in chapter 44 now of Yere-myah, you see this spoken of here. Chapter 44 and look at verse 15. Then all the men... This is Yere-myah or *Jeremiah* if you have a *King James Version*. Then all the men who knew that their wives had burned incense to hinder Gods, together with all the women who stood by, a great multitude in all, and all the people who lived in the land of Egypt and in the country of Pathros... Pharaoh's countries. That's the lord's countries. ...answered Yere-myah, saying;

55 Verse 16, Concerning the word that you have spoken to us in the Name of YAHWEH, we will not listen to you!... The same thing they said to Samuyl.

56 Verse 17, Instead, we will certainly do what we have vowed to do. We will burn incense to the queen of heaven... Well, who is this queen of heaven?

57 Let's go on. This queen of heaven, this is the wife. Look back to Isayah 14 now.

The queen of heaven that we're speaking of here, this is the wife of YAHWEH. The wife of YAHWEH. Hillel.

58 Isayah 14 and look at verse 12. How you have fallen from heaven... Oh, she was in heaven. How have you fallen? This also means, how did they find the verdict, guilty? This is Isayah 14. Now verse 12. How were you found guilty of this? What is the evidence that caused you to be classified as one who is not proper for this place?

59 How you have fallen from heaven, O Hillel... Hillel. ...Lucifer... And that also includes Venus. ...child of the light... Child of the light. Yes, she was once child of the light. ...How you are cut down to the ground, you who weakened the nations... Who is it that's weakening the nations right now? Who? Who's causing the uproar in Egypt right now? Syria? Afghanistan? Iraq? All of these countries, who's behind this? Well, of course, Satan works through the catholic church, the little horn. It's never changed. I'll bring that out clearer later.

60 But look at verse 13, For you have said in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens; I will raise my throne above the stars of YAHWEH. I will set in the highest place on the Holy Mountain of the congregation... Raising herself, see, above YAHWEH here. Hold your place there and go back to Yechetzqyah, again, 28. Hold your place in Isayah. Yechetzqyah 28:14, found on page 649, if that will help.

61 Remember what we read here now in Isayah 14:13. For you have said in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens; I will raise my throne above the stars of YAHWEH... Stars of YAHWEH. Well, that's another sermon. ...I will set in the highest place on the Holy Mountain of the congregation... I will set in The House of YAHWEH is what she was saying. And she

did, under the little horn.

62 In verse 14 now of Yechetzqyah 28. You were the guardian cherub... You were, past tense. You failed, so your position is gone. ...and I married you on the Holy Mountain of YAHWEH... That is, in The House of YAHWEH. ...you have walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire... Who in the world are the stones of fire? [laughing] Well, you look up stones and it'd tell you but I'm gonna bring it out later. I don't have time right now.

63 But look on down to verse 16, By the multitude of your merchandise they have filled... Merchandise, push buttons. Think of this. Things that draw people's minds away from study, away from reading the Scriptures or *The Books of Yisrayl* or listening to the tapes, the sermons, getting them down in your head to where you could actually teach these.

64 You came here to be a teacher. If you've got the position of training for a teacher put everything you got into it. Don't even think about anything else. Just get your mind on that subject and how to push it forward. You see the mistakes we're making? Well, go talk to a supervisor. Go talk to your counselor and say, "Look I can help here in this area right here. We can do this and it'll make it run much smoother." We need your help! We want your help! We want your input! Yes! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

65 By the multitude of your merchandise they have filled the midst of you with violence... Well, you'll be making weapons of war. Be wearing them around your neck and your wrists and carrying them in your hands.

66 ...and you have sinned... He's talking about Hillel now, the one he married that's walking in the midst of the stones of fire, walking among you. Yes, you are the stones, and YAHWEH's placing you one

by one in His House as the other Prophets show, but we'll get into that in detail too.

67 By the multitude of your merchandise they have filled the midst of you with violence, and you have sinned. Therefore, I will cast you as profane out of the Mountain of YAHWEH... Therefore you will be cast out of the Mountain, The House of YAHWEH. ...and will destroy you from... That is, you will be taken out, destroyed. ...from the midst of the stones... The midst of the stones. That's you. You. ...the midst of the stones of fire, O guardian cherub.

68 Let me see, that was verse 16, married you, 16. (Oh, I just noticed I'm out of time.) Well, we got some pictures to take. So we'll start that a little bit later. I've run over fifteen minutes. So we'll start the picture taking in fifteen minutes. Then we'll go eat.

69 The Sabbath is such a blessing. If you haven't experienced the way the Sabbaths were kept at The House of YAHWEH back in Yahshua's time, you need to experience it by getting here early. Get here early on the Sabbath Day and see the wonderful things that the Servants of YAHWEH have put out for you.

70 Next week, there's a real treat coming. Don't miss it, but you'll have to get here early or you'll be like I've seen people. I've seen people that before the Sabbath was kept as it should be, I've seen people dragging in here late and dreading every moment of it. But if you'll get here early and start experiencing this joy with everyone else then I won't have to coax you anymore. You'll be here on time to hear the sermons too and get the Spiritual food. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

71 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Three

Peaceful Solution Character Education Program Event Closing Remarks. 07/20/13

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Why don't you be seated. (Just stay right here--Last Speaker Mr. Malik Obama.) Why don't you be seated? And we got a ways to go here! [laughing] You may not know it, but we've been working, the whole House of **YAHWEH** has been working with this man [Malik Obama] for quite some time now. Most of it's done behind the scenes as it is with others and, of course, we're both seeking the same goal and that is to stop war. We're going to stop war, there's no doubt about that. The Scripture says it. Where we get the information is from the Holy Scriptures.

2 We are fighting some powers that we have got to have help with. We can't. There's no way that we could manage over Satan. She's got too much power. She's opposing the Work right now at every angle and sometimes it gets scary. And the threats on your life and warning you, you know, don't go near this place and don't go near that place. If it wasn't for the fact that **YAHWEH** tells us, "Fear not," a person could get scared. If they don't know, if they don't truly know that **YAHWEH** is managing this Work.

3 We're so small right now as the elder, the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins



Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins and Malik Obama



brought out, this tree is so small right now, but it's going to become the largest tree in the universe. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're in the early stages of this, but it's growing slowly and **YAHWEH**, Yahshua said the gates of hell will not prevail against this, this time. This was from the Prophecies of the beginning.

4 But He said in this time period when He achieved the order of High Priest, as prophesied in **Genesis 49**, He achieved that order. And then became the High Priest over the truly--the True Prophecies, the True Work that fulfilled the Prophecies, which is us right here today. We're the

remnant. We're called the remnant, but we're the Finishing Work of this Great Plan of **YAHWEH** to bring forth peace. And then **YAHWEH** said they will learn war no more. That's a promise from **YAHWEH**. And that's the way it's going to be. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 I know we've gone a way over here. And, I'd like to, if you get to start talking to this guy, you wanna keep just talking to him. [Malik Obama] But he was asked to bring a speech and he wanted to hear the speeches. And he's a very humble man also as you may have gathered. He said, I'll give a speech if you'll talk to Pastor Hawkins



and make sure that he will take a picture with me! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, I said tell him I reluctantly agree to it! [laughing] But I jumped at the opportunity to do so. I felt very humbled in doing so. But that's what we're going to do now.

6 We have a screen set up for both men and women and we're going to take some pictures. I want to get some pictures of the audience so look your best here. All of this is gonna be used in coming articles and also television shows to reach the world, of course, with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

7 Why don't we have Peace today? It's never been taught. You know what has been taught? War. That's why we have it. Why does a bulldog fight? He's taught to fight. He's trained to fight. Actually pit bulldogs are some of the gentlest dogs. They're very

protective. But you can train them for war. And that's what has taken place in the world today.

8 Now we, in these Last Days, as Yahshua is our High Priest, we're going to bring forth the Teaching of Peace. We're gonna teach the world to have Peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's hard because, you know, even before we were born, we were being taught war. We were being taught to fight back, to hit back. But my dad used to tell me two wrongs don't make a right. Be right. Follow, follow the Righteousness and you will never go wrong, he said. You'll never be sorry of it.

9 Well, that's what we're doing right now. And everyone that wants to join this team, you know, you couldn't pick a more Eternal Position than the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Become a teacher, it's an Eternal Job.

10 I'm going to ask all the missionary group to get ready. The women are supposed to meet over here somewhere. Follow the leaders over there. And the men, looks like they're on the stage right now. We'll pull the curtains where everyone can see and we're going to take some pictures. So if you'd stand, I think it'd be better if you stood and let's get these pictures and then I'll let you be seated again. May **YAHWEH** bless you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**...you couldn't pick a more
Eternal Position than the
*Peaceful Solution Character
Education Program*. Become a
teacher, it's an Eternal Job.**

Chapter Four

The Seven-Year Peace Plan Has Been Given Nine Months To Birth.

08/03/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Got a house-full here today! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Now we got it! [laughing] Come on now! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. And we got all that on tape on a pleasantly spring--almost winter--now--day. [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news I wanted you to get out of those articles is really great. It shows the pope, of course, in his confusion which the Scripture shows. And then it shows the quartet. I hope y'all got that about the quartet. It's mentioned more than once. And that is the important part right there. The quartet is leading this and remember what you've been brought about the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. Did you hear this mentioned? *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. They wanted to hush that up when they found out I was quoting it. But they got some other things in there about sodomy and things that they want to bring out. It's got some more that they don't want to bring out.

3 Count it a joy. Just do it. Servitude.

That's what the Great Kohan Reynolds was talking about, Great Kohan Reynolds Hawkins. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] *O Father YAHWEH, may the House of Your Servant Yisrayl be blessed forever.* [showing Sabbath bread bag on monitor] This is what I wake up to look at on Sabbath morning. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] *You are My Servant O Yisrayl in whom I will be glorified.* Now, and this is Scripture. These are Scriptures and you can bet they're going to come true with this House right here. The gates of hell won't prevail. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 There're just a few things. I won't be able to cover but a few things. But the cyclospora infection. Now this is more than just diarrhea, I can guarantee you. You better be careful and get prepared. It may, if this spreads, they'll give you some shots if you go to the doctor and they'll tell you they got you well. And they don't mind lying, you know. We've seen this before with their penicillin shots and telling you that they got rid of syphilis. But we can see how they got rid of syphilis.

5 It's a never-ending thing. The STDs



are a never-ending thing with today's society. You can't get rid of something when you keep producing it. And of course this is what they're doing right here. When you, I hate to say this, but when you sit down on a dirty commode, it's going to get on you and it's gonna get on your clothing. And if your children hug you or something, you know, they'll get it in your mouth, their nose and so forth. You've got to be careful about these things and more careful as you see the day approaching.

6 *Russia and China preparing for global war...* That's great news to me. This right here, nine months, I hope you caught the many times that he said nine months. Ah, I thought that was great. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Read the book. Get the book and read it, *Birth of the Nuclear Baby*.

7 Now, they're speaking of the 1993 Clinton, Rabin, Arafat peace agreement that we will get further into later. But there's still one thing left and that's the Oslo Accord. And this is what Barack Obama is trying to push through to bring peace and he's very much behind it. The quartet is pushing this. Just because they've backed up in the background and pushing other people forward, don't mean that they're not behind it.

8 Nine months goal. *Nine month Goal Set...* That's the headlines on these articles. *Statement by Middle East Quartet* is also on there, but that one is being held in the background. But the quartet, remember

Revelation 6 shows you the quartet and exactly what's going to take place. The House of **YAHWEH** is the only one that's brought this out many years ago. In fact, *The Mark of the Beast* was written in the '70's and that's when I first brought out about the seven-year peace plan. It wasn't signed until 1993. September the 13th, 1993.

9 Before these events started taking place the Great Kohan Yedidiyah Hawkins was sending me newspaper articles from different newspapers here in the United States showing that these talks were going to begin. And President Obama had signed the agreements to start this thing and the Great Kohan Yedidiyah was bringing to remembrance the many Scriptures and he said get everybody to read *The Mark of the Beast*. Praise **YAHWEH**. [crying, applause]

10 *Middle East Diplomat Quartet welcomes renewed Israeli-Palestinian talks...* They are behind it.

11 *The House of YAHWEH: Bible Scholar Publishes Article. Says one Prophecy Proves the Whole Bible True...* Now some how or another this news article that I wrote to go in *The Prophetic Word* and the newsletter, monthly newsletter got to the news media. And I guess it got to a leading source because there're 53,268 news media that ran this thing. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 Now this Prophecy actually does



...the Great Kohan Yedidiyah was bringing to remembrance the many Scriptures and he said get everybody to read *The Mark of the Beast*.

prove that and you need to read that. Study it. Study it closely. There's no way the other Prophecies, including this quartet thing right now and the pope's confusion could even be known or fulfilled without that Prophecy being fulfilled.

13 *In response to the Trayvon Martin tragedy, the Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated offers a solution to address the ongoing conversation...* 67,230 news media that ran that story about this article right here. So as you can see we're getting known in a totally different way now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 George Zimmerman, his father, Robert, was a retired military man, which means he studied war. Also a magistrate judge. He, like the pope, doesn't really have the right to judge anything right now. The man is, the whole world is so confused they don't even know what is causing these matters, let alone being able to judge who's the guilty person, who actually brought this person to this condition.

15 Well, his dad was military, also a magistrate judge, also a member of the catholic church. George was an evening receptionist at the family's parish All Saints Catholic Church. So, this is coming from also the confusion of the catholic church.

16 Another article that'll be coming out shortly *Yisrayl Hawkins says the pope is right about one thing: he has no Scriptural right to judge anyone...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that is, that is the Scriptural Truth. And somebody put "Wow" on there! [laughing] But I hope the news media gets this and runs it. I really do.

17 *U.S. confirms another case of mad cow disease...* You see her staggering to the slaughterhouse there so they can get her on the meat counters here really soon, while she's still standing.

18 Press release. Another one that I wrote that got quite a bit of attention was, *What's all the excitement about today? Monday July 22nd and 23rd 2013. Why*

the squad cars, armed guards, motor homes?... Motor homes, squad cars and armed guards. It's Malik Obama and the Peaceful Solution Character Education team coming to bring peace... [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There're three pages of that. I was going to read it but I said no I don't have time. I want you to get one thing in your mind here because it has to do with today's sermon or next week's sermon.

19 But, *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program was pioneered by President Yisrayl Hawkins in 1994...* 1994. That's an important date and I'll explain why.

20 I showed you last week, but I want to show you again. They put us up there with the celebrities. And we are the first, the very first on the list of articles they were talking about with the celebrities here. I don't know these people. I recognize batman! [laughing] The rest of them are too young. Some of you might know them.

21 This one says, quote, this was our quote. They spent ten minutes now, of their program talking about this. *It might sound like a simple thing but actually teaching about ownership and the right of ownership as well as the basic concept of asking are fundamental to instilling empathy and consideration for others and their property into our societies...* Now, they spent ten minutes talking about that and I don't know how many they reached, but I would like to get that and play it here and see what they had. This was the very first article.

22 *...In response to the Trayvon Martin tragedy, the Peaceful Solution...* And that's the way they have it listed on their show. First article, very first one. You see that Peaceful Solution? They were talking about this for ten minutes among the celebrities, celebrities.

23 Recent press release. *What's all the excitement about?... I read you that and*

the response this got. 19,557 newspapers or news media, however they run their news programs, television programs, whatever.

24 Last week I didn't read this, but *Arizona Daily Star*, the Bay News 9. Now that goes clear from Arizona back to the Pacific. Bay News 9, Bloomberg News, *Boston Globe*, *The Boston Globe*... I guess, there're two different ones. ...*Charlotte Observer*, *Chicago Tribune*, *Congressional Quarterly*... Maybe all the congressmen get that, I don't know. *Albuquerque, Arizona*, *BBC*, *Boston Globe*... There's one *The Boston Globe*, and then another is *Boston Globe. Boy's Life*... I'm glad of that one. Business. We covered just about, ...*Chicago Sun Times*... That's two in Chicago. ...*Chronicle of Higher Education*, *CNN*... *Chronicle of Higher Education*. And they went to the top when they chose that one. They sure did.

25 Ownership. Mistaught for thousands of years and now the Truth comes out about ownership. Everyone needs to get that and read it.

26 And then we get back to the "*Who am I to judge? Who am I to judge?*" Now this Charlotte King. Well, anyway, this article was run on CBS. It was run by many, many others. And I don't know how much time they spent on it. But this shows the confusion of the catholic church.

27 In their *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*, they say that it is a sin, the act of sodomy is sin. And if you notice one thing about the pope's address to this, he never said anything or never mentioned anything about repentance. Now if somebody comes to you, he said, seeking the lord. Well, how is he seeking? What's he talking about? Is he wanting to repent of this sin? And he does admit it's sin. Now, he should have gone ahead and admitted that sin is gonna get you burned in hell, including Pope Frances. And the Scripture is very explicit on that.

28 Seven-year covenant. I don't have

time for that. Maybe, maybe this one, I'll have time for this one. But the seven year covenant, I'll rehearse a little on that next week. I'm not gonna bring the whole thing, but be turning over to **Zecharyah 3**. But you need to get that article and rehearse it this week some time, maybe, if you can.

29 The seven-year peace plan. First off you find it in *The Mark of the Beast* and then we covered even more in the book called *The End* and then *Birth of the Nuclear Baby*. And you need to start rehearsing that nuclear baby because it looks like we're going to see it all come to pass--they keep saying nine months. If you look at nine months, nine months gets you up to the Feast of Passover. Yes, yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 04/14/14, 04/14/14. And now some of you guys that handle these numbers, you can start to work on that one. Another number that keeps entering my mind is that Mosheh. Now **YAHWEH** said no longer will they even speak of what Mosheh did in bringing the children of Israyl out of Egypt. They're going to talk about, throughout Eternity, what we're doing right now to bring out this following out of the clutches of Satan in this nuclear time period. This is going to be exciting, really exciting.

31 Talk about the intervention, you know, and the powerful interventions that're going to come from the heavens to assist **YAHWEH's** House, guide **YAHWEH's** House. That's what He's getting us ready for now, the unity where He can actually work with us. And in '94 there was something took place that I, you know, I was counting it loss at the time and now I see what **YAHWEH** meant.

32 But in **Zecharyah 3:1** now, He says, **Then He showed me Yahshua the High Priest standing before the Malak... Messenger. ...of YAHWEH, with Satan standing at his right hand to oppose him...** Well, of course, that's what we're seeing today. We're seeing the catholic church

come out real strong now and start trying to deceive the world, the total world with its little remarks, you know, thinking no one will notice, I guess, or maybe they didn't even notice. Maybe they're just too stupid, too Scripturally illiterate to understand what they're saying and how they're contradicting themselves every time they open their mouth now.

33 In verse 10, He says, **In that day says Father YAHWEH: every man will invite his brother under his own vine and fig tree...** Well, you should be able to put that together without me even saying anything.

34 But keep that Scripture in mind and turn over to **Yahchanan 15. Yahchanan 15.** This just shows you how close **YAHWEH** is to His House and how He's guiding and directing His House. You know, making sure everyone is right to be used. He can use anyone when they're in unity with Him. And when you're not in unity, when they're not following what the Great Kohan Kepha Reynolds Hawkins just brought out, you know, you're not in unity with **YAHWEH** and you need to start.

35 I know. I know it's hard. I've been down that road many times and still crossing over rocks and stumbling stones and ditches. [crying] But it's easy for you to let your temper flare up. Sometimes it's even harder to kick yourself and put it back down. But you can do it if you set your mind in advance and ask for **YAHWEH's** Inspiration, total, one hundred percent. But you can't ask for His Inspiration unless you're willing, to begin with, to do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 So set your mind in advance to first shut your mouth. That's the hardest part! What a big fire a little tongue can start. And you start popping off, you shut yourself off from **YAHWEH** so you shut yourself off from Inspiration, you know, with that little tongue. And then it gets harder. And that's when you start thinking, "Well why am I here? I hate this place." "I hate to

overcome. I hate to look forward to a job in the Kingdom. I hate all these blessings that **YAHWEH** is calling me to and giving me right now. I hate all this Knowledge that I'm having to absorb." These're the things that're going into your mind but you're not saying that, but these're the things that're actually getting to **YAHWEH**.

37 But back here now to **Yahchanan** and remember what you just read here inviting everyone under his own vine and own fig tree. **Yahchanan 15:1.** He says, **I am the True Vine...** So where are you inviting the people? Now, I know you had it pictured in your mind, you know, that everybody's gonna have a little, little garden place in the back yard and they're going to invite the people out there under their vine. It runs a little deeper than that. [laughing] Well, get that now and keep it in your mind. **...My Father is the Vinedresser.**

38 And here's the important part right here. **Verse 2, Every Branch in Me that does not produce fruit...** Or that holds back the Work. You can get so busy trying to defend yourself or correct things or keep people in line that you get so busy with that, that sometimes you can't do the Work of **YAHWEH** and changes have to occur.

39 That's what took place in 1994. And right after that took place, we set to Work, the elders, the Priests. And I mean really set to Work. And that's when the *Peaceful Solution* was produced. Right, right in the hardest part of my life. And it went strong and now the celebrities of the world are talking about it. One day they're going to be coming to you and praising you and thanking you for what you brought to them because this talk is not going to stop.

40 It's like the talk of Norah. Where **YAHWEH** put a little bit of gossip, you might think about that when you want to gossip. [laughing] Think about that. That's a great thing to gossip about. **YAHWEH** put this little or rather a few words in her mouth and from that comes the *Peaceful*

Solution Character Education Program today. That's quite a task. Especially when all the Holy Scriptures were taken away from everyone by the catholic church and they said, "No, you can't own one of these. You can't own a manuscript. You're a witch if you do." Witch and a wizard and a heretic, and they had all kinds of righteous names for those people that were worse than Al Capone! [laughing]

41 But **YAHWEH**, He is the Vinedresser, **YAHWEH** is the Vinedresser. **Every branch in Me that does not produce fruit...** Or holds the House back or holds the Work back. Think about this when you're gossiping. **...He takes away...** You see that? **YAHWEH** takes it away.

42 When it gets to where, you know, the Work is poisoned by it. And of course, this is what was taking place at that time. And we kept trying to fix it. We talked about it. We kept trying to correct it. And saying things are being sneaked in and they're printed before they're ever caught, things like this.

43 **...He takes away; and every branch that produces fruit He purges...** He purges that branch. That's what He does. That's what He's doing with us here today, cleaning us up. **...that it may bring forth more fruit...** You see the purpose there is for you to assist in the House bringing forth fruit. You've got to be a member of the team. Assist in the House bringing forth fruit. You are my fruit.

44 Now if you invite others under this vine, which is Yahshua. Which that's what every man is gonna be doing, every man and woman in The House of **YAHWEH**. Norah wasn't the only one who's going to be doing this. That's what you're doing now, in fact, when you're helping with this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. You're inviting people under the Vine, Yahshua.

45 **...He purges it; cleanses from filth and purifies it, that it may bring forth more fruit...**

46 **Verse 3, You are already clean...** He says. **...through the Word...** Now this is not a hocus pocus diddly docus.

47 Hold your place there and look back to **Yahchanan 6:63. Yahchanan 6:63.** Where He says, **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless...** Now what is the Spirit then? **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** So that clears that up.

48 The flesh is worthless. **...It is the Spirit that gives Life...** And they put "The" Holy Spirit and personified this. And this is what Christianity does as if there's a holy ghost out there that enters your body and everything is just glorious from then on. You can just continue on in your sin, but he's gonna wop you up there in heaven with his magic wand, that holy spirit, that holy ghost. In fact, that's written in the *King James Version, holy ghost. Yahchanan 6:63. ...and they are Life Everlasting...* That's what gives you Life.

49 If you look to **Yahchanan 15:22. If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have their sins revealed; but now they have no cloak for their sins...** Well, He gives them the Spirit Holy here. He's teaching it to them in the Laws and the Prophets as we just saw.

50 **Verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father...** So, this is the Spirit that gives Life, gives Life.

51 And now if you go back to **verse 3, You are already clean through the Word...** This is the Laws and Prophecies of Yahshua. Now, we know here from **Yahchanan 15:1-5**, we haven't read it yet. You are already cleansed in **verse 3**.

52 **Abide in Me...** He says now in **verse 4**. Now that **abide**, it means *to be strong, steadfast*, as He described so many times as a stone or a rock. And **YAHWEH** is the Rock. He's the Foundation. He's the Foundation and that's what everything else is built on, is **YAHWEH** Himself as Yahshua said, this Rock, this Stone. So,

Abide in Me... Be strong. Don't, don't be one way one day or one hour and then change your mind and go the other way.

53 **...And I in you...** Abide in Me so I can abide in you, so you can abide under this vine.

54 **...just as the branch cannot produce fruit by itself...** I can't produce fruit by myself. I depend solely upon **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. I am the Branch in this time period. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 When it speaks of the Branch, it's speaking of the Branch. **Abide in Me, and I in you. Just as the branch cannot produce fruit by itself, unless it abides in the Vine...** Yahshua. Now everybody right now is saying come under the Vine. Come under the Vine. The other says fig tree, but it should have been translated... what? [laughing] Olive, olive, not fig, but olive.

56 **...neither can you, unless you abide in Me...** I am the Vine. That should establish He is the Vine. They, the commentators that try to interpret these things, that's what they do, they interpret. But they always forget this Scripture here and they apply it to King Cyrus. They apply it to dead 'saints' here and there and they argue about this back and forth. And they take up a half a book sometimes in arguing back and forth what this might mean, when all they'd have to do is believe what Yahshua said and that would straighten out the matter. And then if they study the other Scriptures they'll make sense when they come by this.

57 **Verse 5, I am the Vine...** Well, what is He talking about then back in **Zecharyah**? Everyone's gonna be inviting everyone under the Vine and under the Branch. The Branch. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 You're under it now! [laughing] You've been invited here. Just don't leave. Be firm! Be strong! Be Spiritual, Spiritually minded! You can't move a Spiritually minded person because it's based on the Laws. He bases his mind on **YAHWEH's**

Laws and says, "This is it. This is My Foundation. This is where I'm going to stand." No ifs, ands and buts. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 Yahshua is the Vine, that settles a matter. We got a Branch that started a House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days--prophesied. So that settles a matter right there. There's no further moving. You don't move. This Tree don't move. An oak tree, look at it. It's branches move back and forth a little, you know, with the wind, but that tree stands firm, down deep in the ground, thirty to forty feet roots going down to that Foundation, **YAHWEH**. Yes, we have the Foundation. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 **Verse 5, I am the Vine, you are the branches. He who abides in Me, and I in him, produces much fruit...** They bring forth fruit into the House. They don't destroy the House. They don't talk against the House. They tell you what a great thing it is that is being offered here. You know where we fall short, you know, we have the Way to Perfect Peace. Where we fall short is, we don't use it. That's where we fall short. Use it. Set your mind to it and don't let up on it.

61 **...but without Me, you can do nothing...** Get that in your head. You can do nothing. I know my time is up but let's cover two more Scriptures here.

62 **Micahyah 4:1-4** shows, that's on

You've been invited here. Just don't leave. Be firm! Be strong! Be Spiritual, Spiritually minded! You can't move a Spiritually minded person because it's based on the Laws. He bases his mind on YAHWEH's Laws and says, "This is it. This is My Foundation. This is where I'm going to stand." No ifs, ands and buts.

page 705, that in the Last Days... you've got to remember these are the Last Days. Take it to heart. Believe every word the Prophets have spoken. You got that?

63 **Micahyah 4:1-4, 1-3. YAHWEH** says, **verse 1, In the Last Days I will establish My House...** Now this was written in about 710 BCE, 710 BCE. Now there was a lot of water went under the bridge, you know, between that and the Last Days. Because the Last Days are described by Samuyl as two people in a future day preaching and they bring many sons to Righteousness. They shine as the stars of heaven, He said. They're going to. And they bring many people, He says, under this Vine and under this fig tree, this Branch of Yahshua and His Apostles who is standing strong in these Last Days.

64 It is really something how the Prophecies are. They all started with The House of **YAHWEH** being established in the Last Days under the Authority of Yahshua. That's in **Genesis 49**. But before that, it was shown by Abel. And then you come on down to **Zecharyah** speaking again now in the Last Days, in **chapters 4-5** showing the Branch. What are these Two Olive Branches? In **Revelation 11**, if you remember that, these Two Witnesses are the Two Olive Branches. So that tells you who're the Two Olive Branches. They're Two Olive Branches so you have to go back into the Prophecy and see, lo and behold here in **Zecharyah 4** and even before that He shows it. Even in **chapter 3** He shows it. But the whole thing is shown here.

65 But it's not to take place until Yahshua has been murdered, the Scriptures all wiped out, forbidden to be owned. And this took place for 2,000 years and all of it prophesied that it would be taken away and changed and destroyed even. They couldn't destroy the Word completely. There were always the Norahs that kept the word going, kept it going. And they wrote what they could and said what they could. They

gossiped about it. They didn't gossip about each other. They gossiped about the Work of **YAHWEH** and how, what a wonderful thing it was and how He was bringing this, that is, going to bring this to perfection.

66 Well it's here. The Last Days are here. The pope is standing in total confusion. The quartet is fixing to as Russia said, Russia and China (I didn't read you this article but maybe I will next week). Russia and China are preparing for global war. Russia and China preparing for global war. Well, of course, the quartet's moving forward. The pope is moving forward with his plans.

67 Remember now, Malachi Martin exposed their plan in the book *The Keys of this Blood* and he himself used *The Catechisms of the Catholic Church* in writing that. And he outlined the plan of the catholic church to bring forth this war. And he said himself that the catholic church plans on being on top, but so is the United States, so there's a competition there. He says there's a three-way competition. One of them is Russia. He showed this. Well, there're others joining Russia now in their opposition because they see that the United States plans--The United States or the pope himself, of course, the pope plans on controlling the United States after this war is over.

68 But this war is not coming accidentally, brethren. It's planned. It's planned and they're carrying it out. And they intend on depleting the population and get it to where only the catholics are left alive on the face of the earth. That's Satan's plan. Of course, that's the pope's plan. Satan plans on destroying the whole thing: catholics, muslims, everyone. And Yahshua says if she can do it, then these Words won't endure. But He said, she won't prevail this time.

69 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Five

The Peace Plan Is About To Start Again: They Will Declare “Peace, Peace,” Then Will Come Nuclar War Destroying One-Third Part Of Man Over One-Fourth Part Of The Earth.

08/10/13

D. David K.: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Let me get y'all seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. We had men jumping three feet off of the floor over here just now! [laughing] Talk about excitement. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I'm really excited right now about our teachers. And of course, I want everyone in the House to be a teacher. And it looks like it's coming this way. That's what you're here for, to be teachers, bring forth fruit. But as the Great Deacon David Knighten just brought out, you got to stay connected to the Branch. If you don't, your fruit will shrivel and die. That's right. And we got to all stay connected with the Vine and we got to draw our water from

the Rock. Now, if you can remember those things. Sounds like a song, don't it? Don't that sound like a song? Sounds great to me anyway.

3 We're getting some help from the news media. Somehow or another the letters and the articles that we're writing, they're reaching, the news media and they're finding interest in these letters; the one where I talked to Pope Francis, blasting him for his recent gay comments. You know, I do not condemn gays and I wouldn't. And I wouldn't poke fun at them. I wouldn't humiliate them. That's not our job. The system is what caused these people to be what they are.

4 They're just doing what they've been

**And we got to all stay connected with the Vine
and we got to draw our water from the Rock.**



taught. It's the same thing with murderers, with school shootings. The system that's come forth from the religions that came against Abel, that came against Abel. Yes, it started then. The system that came against Abel then went from that to what we see with the nimrod system of building weapons of war and trying to overcome and force the other people into compliance.

5 Well, that same system has brought forth this evil of school shootings, of sodomy. Sodomy is an evil thing. It is an evil thing. We should be trying to help these people to overcome and there is a way to overcome it. There's a way. You can do it with counseling. Psychologists know this. They can. They offer treatments for it. And a person doesn't have to commit these evil acts. They are acts of evil. They're sinful acts. This is admitted by the catholic church. They are sinful acts.

6 But you don't have to do those things. You don't have to shoot people at schools. You don't have to fight wars. Fighting wars is as evil as sodomy. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The acts of fighting wars is as evil. It's sin. There is no Eternal Life in it.

7 Well, of course, the pope was very careful, but I wrote him a letter. He got the letter. I know he did. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

8 I wrote another letter to Al Qaeda and this was an open letter to Al Qaeda showing them how they and any other group of people that think they're being forced into war, well we've offered them an alternative of peace. And some way or another, this letter which wasn't even out but about three days over 24,000 news media had it running. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 Please, please read these news articles. News. There's a lot of information in here that **YAHWEH** is giving the nations

right now. And of course, from this Work that He has set forth in these Last Days is going to come a huge multitude of people who are going to repent. They're gonna repent of sodomy. They're gonna repent of shootings, of killings, of murder, fornication, adultery, bestiality. They're gonna repent of all these things.

10 If the people were taught correctly--you've got to remember that health, they stopped teaching health. They started teaching drugs. And **YAHWEH**'s Health Laws were there for everyone for a while. But after Yahshua, then the catholic church fought against these Laws, took them away from the people. They couldn't own them. They couldn't have a bible. They couldn't own Inspired Scriptures, and this went on for over 2,000 years. And finally, of course, all this changed due to sickness that they brought on themselves.

11 But now we have the bible, but for 2,000 years they didn't even have these Health Laws, so they weren't taught. They didn't have the Laws that showed that sodomy brings forth diseases. They didn't have the Laws that say eating pork brings forth diseases. And they're one in the same. Killings. Killing too brought forth a disease that almost wiped the catholic church out, called the black plague. They killed so many people in the crusades that they didn't bury them. They just let the buzzards eat them and whatever else. And of course, the black plague got started and they blamed the rats.

12 I blame the rats too! The two-legged rats that live in rome, the vatican at this time! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] These're the ones right there that are now guilty. Of course, all the people that follow the catholic church are guilty too. Christianity, they're just following the footprints of the popes. The only authority they have for doing what they're doing

comes from the catholic church. And the others that are waging war, they think they're being forced into it, but I could show them a way to have **YAHWEH's** Protection, and I do in this letter. How to have **YAHWEH's** Protection. And of course, **YAHWEH** would fight their battles for them.

13 There wouldn't be weapons of war. He would not send people out with swords. He shows that. He shows that very plainly in these Last Days. That He will give any nation, or any people protection if they want to turn from this war-raging that is going on among the nations, the unhealthy eating habits and unhealthy sexual habits. Anyone who wants to turn from that can, and they will in these Last Days have **YAHWEH's** Protection and now Salvation is come, **YAHWEH** says, as the Deacon also brought out.

14 *Yisrayl Hawkins...* This is the headlines of this letter. This is a long letter, but they ran the whole thing. *Yisrayl Hawkins writes letter to Al Qaeda offering a Peaceful Solution to end the wars. There is nothing sure in war except death and destruction. This Prophecy is sure. It's the only sure way of peace and protection, the Pastor and Overseer of The House of YAHWEH said. Yisrayl Hawkins has penned an open letter to Al Qaeda explaining how...* And then you can see the full article and it gives the website.

15 There was one here in Abilene, oh there's the number. Since that letter was written, I just turned it in this week, 24,727 news media have grabbed that and printed it or broadcast it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 They even showed my picture. [showing on monitor] Look at that! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the reason all the television sets went down in the country. Broke all their cameras! [laughing]

17 *Yisrayl Hawkins writes letter to Al Qaeda offering Peaceful Solution...* There's another one there. Now this one came from Abilene. We're looking it up now, but I shut off news from Abilene. Not completely, but I said I wouldn't give them any, voluntarily, anymore because they rejected **YAHWEH**. And they're suffering, you know. These people are suffering sickness, disease and death. Their children are being born with cancers. The people that are adults have cancers, many of them and don't even know it, cancer of the brain, the lungs, the heart and they're finding it out daily and, of course, trying to get treatment for it in the hospitals. The hospitals offer nothing that I can see that is helpful. They offer to take all their money that they have saved during their lifetime.

18 There's an old joke. It's not really a joke, it's more reality I think. But it says I work like hell--I live in town where I work like hell to live on the farm, where I work like hell to move back to the city. [laughing] And it's like Satan running to and fro. They're hunting something, they just don't know what they're hunting. They work their whole life away. They put money in the bank to give to the hospitals when they die or to the nursing homes.

19 I don't know if you saw this about the nursing homes yesterday, but it's a horrible thing. It was on the news. Maybe we can play it next week. But the man picks up a crippled, I think it was a woman, and throws her to a bed. She died shortly after that. But they got him on film. And some of the other horrible things that are going on in those places.

20 Not to say that all people are this evil. This is another blame on the system because the system has brought this about. Their minds are sick. They're like the person that goes to the movie and starts shooting everyone in the movies. Their mind snaps to where they can't think clearly and they

want to kill. Why would that occur? This is a big man that picked this person up out of a wheelchair and slung her into a bed. She died a few hours later or a few days later.

21 But you know, this is a sickness that Abilene has. And the churches that are following this system that stopped teaching the Laws, this is the reason for it, they stopped teaching the Laws. They don't know the difference. They don't know what to do. They don't know to stop eating pork. They don't know that illegal sexual activities cause all kinds of cancers in the throat, the brain, every part of your body. They're causing our earth to break down, our atmosphere to break down, our water is defiled, and now they're gonna start pouring their urine in it. And the Scripture prophesied that. They said they'd be drinking their own urine. It's actually prophesied for this time period, this generation. And Yahshua said you're gonna see it. But they don't even know the Prophecies. They don't even know that the Prophecy, that the Prophets, **YAHWEH** wrote of your activities now, you're gonna be drinking your own urine and, of course, that's what they're doing.

22 And they're saying, the man that was arguing this point, he said don't you see that, all this stuff, when it overflows its going into the creeks. When it rains, where do you think that water goes to? It goes to your drinking water in your lakes. Well now, they're gonna say, well we're gonna refine it. But every time one of them picks up a glass of water, they get about that close to their mouth. That's as far as they can get so they know that this stuff is still unclean, but they're gonna convince the public to go ahead and drink it. Or go get some bottled water, which comes from the tap. Boy that makes a lot of sense don't it? I'm gonna go start getting bottled water. I'm gonna stack up on this, stock up on

this bottled water and--well, where does that water come from? Oh, it comes from the tap here in Abilene. What a brilliant thought! [laughing]

23 That's like the pope that said, "Oh there's no sin. There's no sin in sodomy. Sodomy is not a sin." Well, the action of sodomy is a sin. And they admitted that the action of sodomy is a sin. So why aren't they preaching against sin? Well, they're afraid to. You know, if you notice this too, I'll bring it next week if I have time. I don't have time today. But the pope now has strengthened the laws of the roman empire.

24 And he's got it now. He will have the 1st of September where anyone who reports a rape of a child in the vatican will serve 30 years or 35 years in the penitentiary. Right, you report anything. You report any of their activities and you can go to jail for 35 years, to prison for 35 years. They know they're doing it but they're going to put a hush on anyone reporting it anymore.

25 Well, these letters that are going out are bringing forth the Health Laws, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, how to stop war. This is a long letter that was put out. (Maybe I could put it here.) Now this is the letter that they chose to print. But there's one full page. [showing on monitor] That's page 2, page 3, page 4, page 5, and about ten lines on page 6. So that's a long letter but they chose that to go in the newspaper. So we are getting some great attention here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 The world news, this come from *Press TV. Armageddon watch over Syria* is the headlines. Now this is somewhat similar to the letters that we're writing. I'm thinking now maybe that we'll probably write a letter explaining Armageddon, which may then get the attention because they don't know what Armageddon is. But they're thinking it's gonna be a war between Israyl, I mean,

Russia and the United States. But those are gonna come first then Armageddon later.

27 But, *Experts on arms control policy, confirmed by multiple independent sources, indicate that Syria has been hit, in recent days, by at least four tactical nuclear weapons...* At least four in the last few days.

28 ...*In addition, a Syrian Army brigade suffered massive casualties from a Sarin gas attack.*

29 ...*Not only are these attacks pushing the world to the brink of war but they coincide with the threat against America "from within"...* They go into some pretty great detail there. And the Armageddon was just to catch attention.

30 This is a worthy remark right here, *Al Jazeera. Date set for more Israeli-Palestinian talks. Negotiations aimed at ending long-standing conflict to begin on August 14...* That's just a few days, halfway, halfway between that and my birthday.

31 You might start thinking about this in your studies, everyone. In your studies, the life of Mosheh which **YAHWEH** compares to this Work now. Is everybody listening? The life of Mosheh, which **YAHWEH** compares and says you'll no longer hear about Mosheh and his coming out of Egypt with the twelve tribes, but you're gonna start hearing here soon of this last gathering that comes from all nations. And it's gonna completely overshadow, He says, Mosheh and his Work. It's gonna be great. What is going forth to the nations right now is going to be really, really great. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Mosheh's life was split up into three 40-year cycles. He was 40 years old when **YAHWEH** brought him out of Egypt. You get that? He was actually in his 39th year. The time, if you'd understand, the Hebrews figure them a little bit different and this is what throws people off sometimes when

they're working on genealogies too. Like if you're 39, classified as 39, you're in your 39th year going to 40. You've passed 39 so they consider you 40 until you get to the next year which you start to go towards 41.

33 But Mosheh was actually 39, which was his 40th year of life, when he was sent out of Egypt and he trained for 40 years which made him 79 years old. Actually not 80, but in his 80th year, in his 80th year. But 79, going on his 80th year. I will be 79 the 28th of this month.

34 Now, there was one more 40-year period after that training took place; it was in Galilee with Yethro. Mosheh trained for 40 years, you know. And then **YAHWEH** sent him back. And when he was 80, or 79 years old **YAHWEH** sent him back to Egypt to get these twelve tribes, he came out, at that last 40 years, which brought him up to 120 years.

35 Now ours is gonna be cut short! [laughing] It's not going to be no 40 years! Ours is going to be cut short because of the bombs. And, of course, there's going to be a wide awakening when this takes place. About four-fifths of the earth's population are gonna be wiped out and we're gonna be dealing with the rest of them in a training period that's gonna go on. Which you will also have people who are given Authority for Salvation or Eternal Life--have been given Authority for it.

36 They don't have it yet. Won't receive it except through you. That's the Son of Man, the Plan of **YAHWEH**, and His Last Days' Work that will be first, first to receive these Powers from **YAHWEH**. First to receive the powers that will actually turn the planets around. Turn the whole creation around. All the things that **YAHWEH**'s Fingers have framed, you are the ones, if you could get this in your mind, if you overcome, of course. If you submit as the Great Deacon just got through showing and others have

shown before this, if you humble yourself, then **YAHWEH** will use you and you will be given this Great Authority that is spoken of in **Genesis 1**, where He says I'm gonna make mankind in My Image.

37 Well, Yahshua was the First born of many brethren. Firstborn. He was the Firstborn of many. But no one is gonna make it without this remnant here that He's going to use to resurrect the dead. Yahshua is the High Priest. He's going to use this remnant which are you right now. This is the great opportunity, brethren, that you have. This is such a wonderful Prophecy here that, you know, it's magnificent what he intends to give you. And that's what you're being trained for right now.

38 Well, we're going into this 80th year right now, as Mosheh did and I'm thinking that what we're seeing now is it. I don't think there'll be any more postponement after this. I'm thinking by--see they give you nine months here. This actually says it too. And my thumb is right there at it. Nine months. They're saying the next meeting is August 14th. You might start keeping in touch with that.

39 It says, *Palestinian and Israeli negotiators will resume talks on ending their long-standing conflict on August 14 in Jerusalem, the US State Department has said.*

40 *...The sides held their first peace negotiations in nearly three years in Washington on July 30 in US-mediated efforts to end the conflict of more than six decades. They agreed to try to resolve their*

**...if you humble yourself, then
YAHWEH will use you and you will
be given this Great Authority that is
spoken of in Genesis 1**



differences within nine months... And that's what caught so many people's attention. I had calls coming from everywhere saying get the *Birth of the Nuclear Baby* and read this page and get this article. Well you might think of that. That's John Kerry and the Israeli and the Palestinian leaders at this time negotiating to bring this forth. So the time, see, the time is right for this. And everything is set up too, for the wars to start.

41 Remember, when they say they have achieved true peace then the wars are going to start. The big one. The big one that we're talking about is not the small nuclear weapons. However, that is nuclear war as the Great Kohan Yedidiyah brought out several times and still bringing it out in his letters.

42 I want you to turn over to **Daniyl 12**. There's a lot shown in this Prophecy right here about the tribulation, what we're facing here, the Great Tribulation that Yahshua spoke of and then **Revelation** is filled with it. And the ones that are bringing

it forth. The vatican is really making some moves now to tighten down, to resurrect the roman empire, and push forward this force. They want to bring force like they did before when the roman empire ruled the entire world. And the Scriptures were all taken away from people at that time.

43 They want to bring this back again and they want complete force. They don't have the backing, really. That is true because the people don't believe that this is ever going to be accomplished now. But Malachi Martin wrote about it, if you remember. I brought it out several times from the book *The Keys of this Blood*. Speaking, of course, that book was written with the understanding that most of the world doesn't have today, and that's the twelve tribes right now are still ruling. And they're split up into different sections but they are working together, the twelve tribes. And they're gonna bring war against each other, just like they did in Israyl.

44 But they hope, each one is hoping to win out over the other one. The pope especially hopes to come out on top. The United States hopes to. Russia, they're afraid of. And this is what Malachi Martin brought out in his book that Russia could turn at any time. Well, Russia has turned. And of course, Russia has teamed up with China now and they are planning global war. They're actually planning this.

45 Okay. Here in **Daniyl 12**, we see this great time of trouble in **verse 1**. And then we see a turning to Righteousness in **verse 3. And those who are wise**, that is, those who have been taught by **YAHWEH**, wise in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Then there's a huge group here--talks about the wise are going to turn many to Righteousness here. You get that?

46 **Verse 3, And those who are wise...** Those who have been taught in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...who turn**

many to Righteousness... So you know the Righteousness is the keeping of **YAHWEH's** Laws, practicing **YAHWEH's** Laws. So that's The House of **YAHWEH** turning people. The House of **YAHWEH** is the wise ones, the Light of the world, as Yahshua said, that is taking this Message now to all nations and the nations are beginning to respond. They're beginning to use the words that The House of **YAHWEH** actually puts out.

47 But **verse 4, Daniyl 12:4**. Daniyl was told, **But you, O Daniyl shut up the words, and seal the book...** Well, they were actually as **chapter 7** shows, they were taken away. If you look back to **chapter 7** you'll see a great fight takes place here. Literally millions of people killed. It doesn't exaggerate it here like it does in the crusades that followed that actually fulfilled this Prophecy.

48 But it says, **Daniyl 7:25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** And that's exactly what He has come against. Of course, he was trying to wipe out the Name. If you remember this, in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*, they let go of some information. Someone put it in a book to sell, to make money. It wasn't known to the popes until The House of **YAHWEH** brought it out what this book said in talking about how they changed the Names and so forth, removed the Names of **YAHWEH** and Yahshua and it's there in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*.

49 So the pope found out about it and he said somehow or another, the Name **YAHWEH** has crept in over the years. So he said, "Use the Name no more." I brought that out in the sermons. And he gave another command saying, "Use the Name no more." Well, of course, that's what they said back in Yeremyah, but they have never been able to squash it completely. And there were the rumors of Norah going around that used the Name **YAHWEH**. And these

rumors kept alive certain things that when the Truth came, when the Truth came to light then these people said, "Hey this is it."

50 Well, here now we see this great Prophecy; he comes against the Name of **YAHWEH**. And he mentally attacks, both physically and mentally, in fact, attacks the Saints of **YAHWEH**, kills them off. We see some of this taking place in Daniyl's life even, where, you know, he was taken captive, and they tried to retrain him in their literature. And of course, he was already trained. He knew the Truth. So this stayed with Daniyl. He wrote a Book that actually, **YAHWEH** protected, and now it's got down to us, telling us the Prophecies that are taking place or going to take place.

51 But here he says, **...and think to change times...** That's the Feast Days. **...and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until...** And notice the word **until** there. Look at that word in **verse 25**. He tells you how long it will be given into his hand.

52 **...until a time, and times, and the dividing of times...** Now, we got our bible back about a hundred years ago. Wasn't much longer than that. It came out around 1600. It was kept away from the entire world until it was finally given permission to print, to be printed and several people were killed because of that, because it was finally reprinted. Now this was around 1600 and then it took quite a few years to get to the end of the earth after that. But it got to the end of the earth where **YAHWEH** had prophesied that a Work would actually be born at that time. That was the beginning, the birth of a baby.

53 Well, notice the exact time. He gives the exact time. And He gives you this time, time and the divided time. Well, if you know what that is, you'll know that occurred with former Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Rabin, former U.S. President Bill Clinton, and former PLO leader Yassir

Arafat. This was caught in the Sound Room upstairs. Someone was listening to the news and it was said so faintly that almost nobody could hear it, but it was brought to that man's attention that hey, they just signed a seven-year peace agreement. And they called me and told me that they had recorded it. So we got it on tape and played it for everyone. We got it. It came out later too, the seven year peace plan.

54 Well see, I had written about that peace plan in the '70s in the book called *The Mark of the Beast*. Then it was signed September the 13th 1993. That's the same peace plan now that they're giving nine months to get back in order. Because it's split up into three time periods here. So He says this is gonna be hidden now. It's gonna be sealed until this time, time and the dividing of times. Which we know this is the generation, as Yahshua said for this time, times, and dividing of time or a seven year peace agreement would be signed. Then it would stop at a certain time. Then it would start again and be finished then when the nuclear war was actually turned loose. And that's what we're waiting on now.

55 Well, they start this up, the Oslo accord, it's the last thing. And then they will say they have "Peace, true peace," as **II Thessalonians** brings out. But notice, notice how clear this is.

56 **...shut up the words...** I mean, **verse 25, ...and think to change times; YAHWEH's Feast Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand...** This will be allowed, see. You see that? Look at that. This is a Marvelous Prophecy here, really Marvelous. **...they will be given into his hand....** That is, taking away the Laws, changing the Laws, doing away with them, killing off of the Saints.

57 This went on for years. Almost 2,000 years before **YAHWEH** finally brought it back to you to have here so you could train

in the Laws of **YAHWEH**, be wise and turn many to Righteousness. Righteousness is keeping the Laws. Well, it's taken away until this time period, this time period. Now go back to **Daniyl 12** here.

58 You can be part of this Work. If you humble yourselves and become a part of this Work and really set your mind on it, you can qualify for this position. There's a short time left, but very short time.

59 Now if you look at **chapter 12** now and notice Daniyl says shut up, shut up the words. Remember **chapter 7** says it'll be given into his hand until this time and time and the dividing of times. At that time, you see the wise, people made wise. And then turn many to Righteousness. He's prophesied a Work here that's going on, that would go on that would reach the entire world as **Mattithyah 24:14** shows.

60 But he says **Daniyl 12:4. But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End...** Time of The End. **...many will run to and fro...** That's rush, it's actually means *rush to and fro*, like we see today. Rush to and fro. **...and knowledge will be increased...** In that time period when we will turn many to Righteousness. Isn't that beautiful? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

61 Back to **Daniyl 7:25**. Fight against the Saints. **...will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away; the Saints of YAHWEH...** To cause to fall away from the following the Inspired Prophets.

62 As we see in **Yeremyah**, if you turn back, keep this in mind right here and go back to **Yeremyah 23**. Now, we see, exactly what's taking place in the vatican, we see it here. We see it in **Yeremyah 23:1** He says, **Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep of My Pasture!**

63 Verse 2, Therefore this is what **YAHWEH**, Father of Israyl, says against the pastors who feed My People: You have

scattered My Flock, and driven them away and have not visited them. Behold you are going to be called to account for the evil of your doings, says YAHWEH.

64 Now in verse 5, He shows how He's going to do this. He says, **Behold...** And you'd have to know the rest of the Prophecies now, but I've put all of this in sermons and books and writings. You have no excuse. Verse 5, He says, **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH; that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** A Righteous Branch. Now, Yahshua is not the Branch. Yahshua is the Vine.

65 **...and a King... A King. ...will reign and succeed and will execute Judgment and Justice in the earth...** That's what we're doing right now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

66 Verse 6, **In His days Yahdah will be saved...** Yes, now has come Salvation. Only now has come Salvation. People qualified. People, people were given Authority to become the Sons of **YAHWEH**. They actually lived a life that actually gave them Authority to become the Sons of **YAHWEH**, but they haven't yet. Only One has made it, He is Yahshua. The others won't make it until you make it to them. That's part of your job in resurrecting the dead. Those people are gonna have to be caught up to what you are here today. And then, you'll make it possible for them. Because they already have the Authority to become the Sons of **YAHWEH**, they've just got to be trained and brought up to date.

67 Well He says, **In His days Yahdah will be saved...** Yes, there'll be Salvation offered. Right now it's being offered. **...and Israyl will dwell safely; and this is the Name that He will proclaim to them--YAHWEH Tsidqenu: YAHWEH our Righteousness.**

68 Verse 7, Therefore behold the days come, says **YAHWEH**, that they will no longer say; As surely as **YAHWEH** lives

Who brought up... Brought up. Now that brought up, I've went to extremes to show you what that means with Mosheh. And if you forget these things that I bring you, it's your fault, not mine. You really should keep studying them over and over.

69 **...brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt...** That was in Mosheh's Day and the word **brought up** was actually including Mosheh as it speaks of the Two Witnesses or the Last Days' Witness who was brought up by a woman in the ends of the earth, to actually teach **YAHWEH's** Way today so you could train and be wise and bring forth fruit to the House, to **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

70 And you can't make it without the Branch. You can't make it without the Vine. Yahshua plainly said that. If you don't believe it, you're a fool and you'll burn for it--burn in hell not ever believing the Word of **YAHWEH**.

71 **Verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up and led the seed of the house of Israyl...** That is, the seed that was chosen, Abraham's seed. You got to tie this in with what Yahshua said to know what He's talking about. The seed of Abraham, and you are a seed of Abraham, if you believe into the Branch. Believe into the Work. Not come against it, not fight against it, but believe into. Whatever you're assigned to do, do it with all your Might **YAHWEH** says. That is a Law! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 Someone said it's not a sin or it's not a sin to eat of that fruit. Remember that? Remember that saying? Actually sodomy is not a sin. [laughing] Well, that's what they said, sodomy is not a sin. But he didn't go on to tell you the act of sodomy is a sin. Bestiality, that's simply a word, but you could commit it and it becomes sin.

73 Keep in mind the one thing. Abel was a Righteous Priest. Cain hated Abel

because he taught Righteousness. He taught there's only One Way and this is it. It's got to be this way. Well, Cain solved his problem, he thought, by killing Abel. And of course, this started continual war. Forcing people, trying to force people.

74 **...into the Protected Place at Abel, and from all countries where they had been driven; and they will dwell in their own land...** That land, of course, is right here. Remember His Work, that Work will never go back to that other place. His Work will stay right here as is shown in Scripture. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 **Yeremyah**, he's saying here in **Yeremyah**, first off, the pastors who turned them away. Well, we know that these pastors were condemned. In fact, in **Yeremyah 23**, if you'll look, but He's creating another work here to restore Righteousness. Remember Daniyl's Prophecy. They're gonna, the wise, are going to turn many to Righteousness.

76 Now if you go over to **verse 14** in this same chapter now and still continuing this subject. Then we see what is taking place today. **Yeremyah 23:14. I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem...** These were not the Prophets of **YAHWEH**. The Prophets of **YAHWEH** were in Galilee. Remember John was one of those Prophets, Yahchanan, was one of those Prophets. He went up to Jerusalem and said, "You're not living by the Laws of **YAHWEH**." And they cut off his head. Well this is how fast Satan works. You know, she could create a problem in a hurry and get someone's head cut off.

77 **I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery and walk in lies...** This is not The House of **YAHWEH** in these days. In fact, we started years ago to get the adultery and fornication out of The House of **YAHWEH**. And I think we've succeeded. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If there's any, I don't know about it. If I find out about it, you can

be sure that I and the Priests of **YAHWEH** are going to come down hard and heavy on you.

78 ...**They also strengthen the hands of evildoers, so that no one turns from his wickedness. All of them are like Sodom to me, and her inhabitants are like Gomorrah.**

79 Verse 15, **Therefore, this is what YAHWEH our Father says concerning these prophets; Behold, they will be fed with wormwood, and they will be made to drink the water of gall; for from the prophets of Yerusalem profaneness...** Remember, he just mentioned Sodom and Gomorrah. Well, this same profaneness, **...has gone out into all the land...** The word **land** there means *whole earth wherever there is activity*. It's the whole world. This, from these prophets of Jerusalem.

80 But in the Last Days He's going to establish a House, a Branch from the Vine that's hooked to the Rock, **YAHWEH**, and from that is going to come forth the Golden Oil to the people to make them wise, of great understanding so they can turn many to Righteousness.

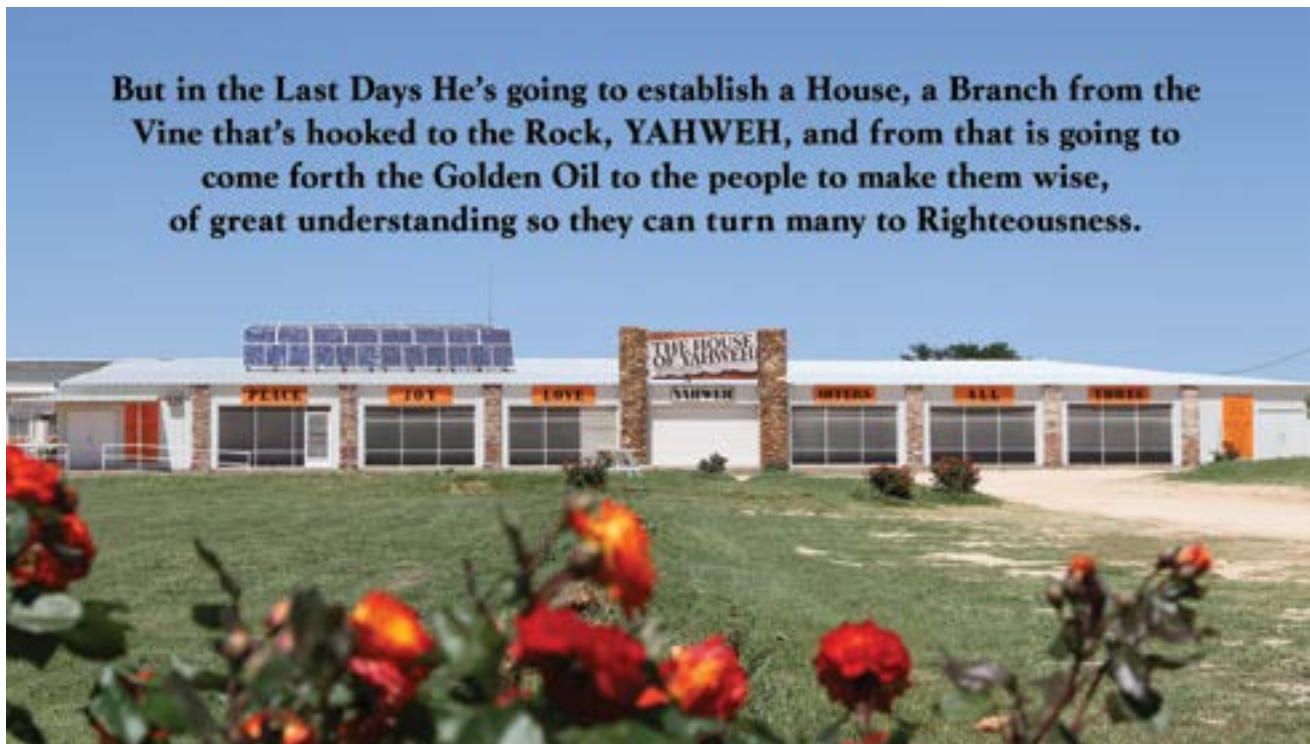
81 If you look to **Revelation**--don't turn

there we don't have time. **Revelation 12:9**, the whole world is deceived. **Revelation 9:21** we see they won't repent. Well, we better turn to that one because there're some things here I want to show you.

82 The reason that we established certain Laws is to guide our people away from sin. And of course, we don't want sin to get started in The House of **YAHWEH** again, so we guard it very, very closely. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

83 Here we see that this Great Tribulation is going to come. We see the quartet here. Started with **Revelation 6** to explain what's going on right now with the vatican and, of course, the United States, Great Britain and Israel. We see the Euphrates river here, **verse 14**, this is in **chapter 9** of **Revelation**. We see the three colors of the nuclear bomb that're going to be used here. By these three one third of man will be killed, by this nuclear war that we are looking for that could break loose at any moment now. We see all that in this chapter here.

84 But notice those who are left.



Revelation 9:20. And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and Gods... If you remember, Satan says partake of this sin and you will be like the Gods. Well, of course, this is what the world is today. They're following the Gods, demons. Their whole life is bent on collecting of silver and gold and brass and stone and so forth.

85 But neither, notice this, **verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders...** And there're thousands of ways to murder today. There's a war that kills the biggest portion and then you have after the wars, you have the abortions. You have the drugs that is also shown here in pharmaceuticals, sorceries, pharmaceuticals. Then you have the fornication and the theft, fornication and theft.

86 Fornication, if you just notice what Yahshua said and remember it closely; it starts with illegal lust and you've lusted after her already in your heart. And we say wear the veils. This will help. This will at least clue the person in, "Hey, I'm trying to look at something that I shouldn't." Wear the veil. Of course Satan steps up and says... Well, Yahshua said it best. Turn over to **Yahchanan Mark 4**. (I'll get through here quickly or at least find a quitting place.)

87 **Yahchanan Mark 4** and look at **verse 13**. Now here's how it works, and here's why we want you to guard all times. Be on guard of yourself. Don't let this occur. Remember Yahseph and how strong he was. All you boys, listen to me closely. Yahseph was sent down into Egypt. The queen, he was put at work with the queen like you see today in the workplaces. Bluecross and Blueshield, which stacks men and women together. They get together, they commit fornication. They commit adultery. They divorce husbands and wives. They remarry. They commit fornication. They commit

adultery. They get another divorce. They get another marriage and it's wickedness. This is the sickness that's going on in the world today.

88 Well we said, The House of **YAHWEH** said, the Priests said and they all agreed, we're going to stop this sin in The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

89 Well, of course, we said these are things that we need to do. One thing we need to quit drinking. We need to quit drinking alcohol. Let's be like the Savior, we said, because a lot of people were losing it when they were drinking. They got to where their liver was so contaminated that one beer would make them as drunk as a case. I've seen that occur before death occurs. The liver can't take it, so it collapses and becomes diseased and it kills them.

90 Well here in **Mark**. Yahshua said, if you'll look at **Verse 13, Then He said to them: Do you not understand this parable? But how then will you understand any parable?...**

91 **Verse 14, The sower sows...** That's what we're doing right now. I'm sowing this seed to you. **The sower sows the Word...** What was the Word?

92 Let's go ahead and do it. Hold your place right there and turn over to **I Kings 13**, found on page 289, if that'll make it any faster, 289. **I Kings 13**. Now remember the sower, the sower. Yahshua said that Sower was **YAHWEH**, of course, but it was Abel. Abel was the first sower of **YAHWEH**.

93 Well here in **I Kings 13:1**. We see, **Behold, a man of YAHWEH came from Yahdah by the Word of YAHWEH to Beth-El, and Yeroboam was standing by the altar to make an offering.**

94 **Verse 2, He cried out against the altar by the Word of YAHWEH, and he said: Altar! Altar! This is what YAHWEH says: Behold, a son shall be born to the house of David, Yoshiyah by name, and upon you he shall sacrifice...** He is talking

to the altar. Yoshiyah is going to be born, a man named Yoshiyah.

95 Now, this is a beautiful Prophecy right here. It's a marvelous Prophecy. This Prophecy wasn't fulfilled for 340 years after this. The both tribes, Yahdah and Israyl, they were alerted to this. They were guarding it. They were looking for it. There was no way this could take place. They would be on guard and they'd stop this man instantly, but yet 342 years later it took place. This man was born by that name and he did exactly what **YAHWEH** said that he would do.

96 Now, if you're wise, you won't act like the christians and start arguing about well just any man could be chosen. This steps totally out of line with what The House of **YAHWEH** teaches. No, you know, I had arguments about this, I think when I was in college. But I said, no, this man was sent. This man was sent here. He was sent by Yliyah. Yliyah was in that time period. He had a School of the Prophets. Remember? And he sent the man there to tell this thing to this king.

97 But he said speak to this altar and say, this is what's going to take place. A man is going to be born by the name of Yoshiyah. The *King James Version* says *Josiah* by

name. ...and upon you... Upon this altar. **...he shall sacrifice the priests of the high places...** That is, all the christian leaders that were teaching halloween, following the Gods. He's going to sacrifice all of these on this altar and he did. Beautiful, beautiful Prophecy. **...priests of the high places who burn incense on you, and men's bones shall be burned on you!**

98 **Verse 3, And he gave the sign the same day, saying; This is the sign YAHWEH has given...** Sign that **YAHWEH** has given. **...The altar will be split apart and the ashes on it shall pour out...** Now this Prophet was sent.

99 And of course, Yahshua said, if you go back now to His Writings. He said, The sower, the sower was sent. That's who I am today. That's who the Priests of The House of **YAHWEH** are, because I'm sending them. I'm sending the Priests, I'm sending teachers right now.

100 **YAHWEH** will raise up a Branch. He'll raise up a Vine. It will sit at **YAHWEH**'s Right Hand, Who will behold the Branch and see to it that the Branch does exactly what Prophecy shows he's going to do. And that's what's taking place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

101 Well, you're back at **Yahchanan**

Yahshua said, if you go back now to His Writings. He said, The sower, the sower was sent. That's who I am today. That's who the Priests of The House of YAHWEH are, because I'm sending them. I'm sending the Priests, I'm sending teachers right now.



Mark 4:13 now, He said to them, ...**Do you not understand...**

102 In **verse 14, The sower sows the Word...** The Word of **YAHWEH**.

103 **Verse 15, Those by the wayside are those in whom the Word: the Laws and the Prophets, is sown; but when they have heard...** Notice what takes place there. Same thing that took place in **Genesis**. **YAHWEH** said, don't be partaking of sin. And here comes the woman, the mate that You gave me and says, "Look how much fun this is. Well, **YAHWEH** didn't say that! Did he say **YAHWEH** said that? Well that's not true." Satan inspires people to do things. She inspired Eve to go ahead and do this sin and take it to Adam.

104 Well **verse 15**, if you'll look at it closely. ...**Satan immediately comes and takes away the Word; the Laws and the Prophets, that was sown in their hearts...**

105 I don't have time to cover it but I know you probably remember. There was a man who said to his sons, "Don't drink wine. Don't drink anymore wine." And of course, Satan comes along and says, "Well, there aint no Law that says that," you know. Well, the sower said it. He sure did and the sower saw the danger in it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

106 And you know, as a result of that his sons drank no more wine. They wouldn't drink any wine. And as a result of that obedience, in spite of Satan saying, "There's no Law there."

107 I remember one time we were getting ready for the Greatest Feast and somebody started the rumor that there wasn't such a word as Seder in the Scriptures. I said they got to be talking like a man that fell up a tree and hit his head on the top limb.

108 Well, here's stupidity, acting on stupidity and it brings forth doubt to the House. And I don't know if anyone left. I hope they didn't. I hope they wouldn't

throw away their Salvation because somebody whispers in their ear some stupid thing like this and tries to get them to not obey the words of the sower.

109 Your whole life is spent on one thing. You can throw it away if you want to. But unless you believe into the One Sent, you're not going to make it. That's a fact. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's simple. It's a simple thing to do. And **YAHWEH** says, He says of me, He says, he's going to be of quick understanding. He's going to bring forth Righteousness and Salvation. Salvation, never given before this time and we're getting ready to give Salvation even to those who have died before us, who have Authority, but they haven't received it. But they will receive it from you.

110 Those who are wise will turn many to Righteousness. They will be sent. They won't go out on their own. You go out on your own and you're lost. You can forget about it. Then you'll be slipping back into Satan's hands. And you'll think you're wise and **YAHWEH** will give you over to foolishness and, of course, you'll start sinning again.

111 I was told the other day that somebody who stayed in The House of **YAHWEH** twenty-nine years and pretended to be Righteous, they walk into a pizza place and order pizza that was made with pork. Well, this, of course, they put on a lie. This was pretense. For twenty-nine years they pretended. They pretended. And now they're back into the jaws of Satan again. They threw it away. Don't you throw it away, brethren. Be like these boys that, where the father said don't do this. Don't do this. Be like that. Submit. Humbly submit like this little child. Obey. Obedience is what is going to get you into the Kingdom.

112 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Six

The Catholic Church Has Begun To Resurrect The Roman Empire Which Is Opposed To All Righteousness.

08/17/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Okay. Here we go! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Beautiful! Beautiful! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What we're seeing here today, all the news, I saw it in Prophecy last night. And of course, I wrote about it before this, but you're seeing it pick up. The church, the catholic church is, as you can see, pushing for sodomy. And they're coming against every form of Holiness. Now you've got to remember those two things. It's shown.

3 Now, the pope has resurrected, or is resurrecting the roman empire as he has said. *EU's Van Rompuy & Pope meet in Vatican City...* (This was on the, oh boy. Let's see. I don't see the date. I'll try to circle those the next time, maybe.) Anyway, they meet in Vatican City. ...*Preparing for a 'Holy Roman Empire'?*... Now this was not

too many weeks ago that I announced this that they were. He said the roman empire needed to be resurrected because of the problems they were foreseeing.

4 Now I want to read you something in the same article here. He says, let's see, ...*transformed by the Christian faith... peoples and states that was taking shape was defined as the permanent Sacrum Imperium Romanum [Holy Roman Empire]...* So they're shaping it into the permanent holy roman empire. Now this was Ratzinger that was speaking here.

5 ...*We can consider the rise of Carolingian Empire, on the one hand, and the continuation of the Roman empire in the Byzantium and its mission to the Slavic people, on the other, as the true and proper birth of the continent of Europe...* He says.

6 Now get this also. ...*The two halves of the old Europe before the modern era, had known essentially only one opponent...* That is, one opponent now to the catholic church against sodomy. ...



that it had to confront in a life-or-death battle, namely, the Islamic world... Well, the Islamics and the Muslims are the same. They're both against sodomy. And these are what the pope is fighting right now. This is what the catholic church is fighting right now. Now keep that in your mind please.

7 If you turned your television set on recently you would probably see *BBC Airing Kids' Reality TV Show on Same-Sex Marriage...* Now they're teaching this in many, many forms today. They're teaching it to your children, if you got your television on where they can see. I hate to show this, but at the same time I've got to prepare our children for this so they won't be deceived and led into it. So they'll be able to say no, you perverts. Get away from me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 ...*The BBC will broadcast a reality-style children's program on a gay couple preparing for their civil partnership ceremony.*

9 ...*The show has been renamed for the edition and will be called Marrying Dad and Dad instead of Marrying Mum and Dad...* You see how they're slowly sneaking it in and they're getting your children acquainted with this so they can say this is just a-okay.

10 ...*Monday's show, aired on the CBBC channel, featured Mark and Paul, who were the first same-sex couple to adopt children on the Island of Jersey.*

11 ...*In January. a BBC report recommended children be introduced to homosexuality from an early age on TV...* They recommended it.

12 Please listen closely to everything I'm saying here because there's going to be a hard push. You remember when they kidnapped Abraham's nephew? Do you remember that? And he went after them. Abraham went after them. He got an army, his own army and went after them. He

didn't fire any shots. **YAHWEH** fought the battle for him. People who say Abraham killed somebody are lying. He did not. **YAHWEH**'s Malakim fought this thing and he never fired a shot. They got sunk in a pit. They didn't know where to go. They got struck by lightning. They got bit by bees. They got stung by hornets, everything. That takes place when you fight against **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 They're gonna try to come against you. You need to put your Faith in **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can't sneak. You can't sneak out and hide somewhere. You're gonna have to put your Faith in **YAHWEH** or give up your Eternal Life. Either one, whichever you chose. But if you don't put your Faith in **YAHWEH**, you're not gonna live through this thing.

14 ...*an extra hour of TV time can really impact your toddler's future kindergarten success...* This story here shows how television actually, if you look closely, you could probably see your IQ falling. If you'd just look, or you listen, you'll hear it falling, and you'll hear it coming from your toddlers too. It'll roll off and hit the ground with a bomp bomp, bomp. I'm not kidding, it really brings their IQ down. I brought that out before many years ago. Well this study shows.

15 ...*The recent study by Professor Linden Pagani of the University of Montreal shows for every hour of TV that children*

You need to put your Faith in YAHWEH. You can't sneak. You can't sneak out and hide somewhere. You're gonna have to put your Faith in YAHWEH or give up your Eternal Life.

are exposed to over the recommended daily limit-basic social, physical and cognitive abilities suffer... Every hour, they suffer more and increase as you go.

16 Toy guns, the biggest seller in the world right now. Toy guns. You know whose gun they're selling? A replica of Osama Bin Laden. And it's been jerked off of the shelves like crazy right now. You think we're in the wrong business, men? [laughing] No, I don't think so! We're in the right business! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 *Latest scientific research proves accurate: The Health Laws in the Bible would stop all cancer, Yisrayl Hawkins says...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's somewhat of a mystery but the newspapers are picking up on this. And of course, they're putting this in some of the top places I would say for people who read and watch television.

18 Biomedicine. That story right there was run, like I said, it's a mystery, somewhat of a mystery how they got it. Biomedicine and that's the top story. This one is streetinsider.com. *Latest scientific research proves accurate: The Health Laws in the bible would stop all cancers, Yisrayl Hawkins said.*

19 *Liberty University*, this is a large newspaper. It's a christian video net and their top story, number one on the list, *Latest scientific research proves accurate...* Yeah and they show you where to get the article. Now that's not all on that. That's not all.

20 This one is the *Bible Archives*, which is there for anyone to get at any time. And it was number one, but now there're some listed in front of us. We're on page two of this Bible Archives. *Latest scientific research proves accurate: The Health Laws in the Bible will stop all cancer...* Pretty neat huh? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 These're some of the big names and faces, if you can read them, that are running right along with this. This thing is really picking up steam. This article especially but it's run behind some other articles. It seems like they're taking our newsletters and taking articles from our work. I guess news media thinks it's a big thing now. So they're running these in the newspapers. These newsletters and articles that have been written for quite some time. This one, *The Digital Journal* has the same thing in big headlines in and large print.

22 *Vatican issues first text co-written by two popes...* It says, ...*The Vatican on Friday issued an unprecedented religious text co-written by Pope Francis and his predecessor Benedict XVI in which the two popes said faith should serve the "common good"...* Faith, now he's talking about your religion. He says, forget about the Scriptures, forget about the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Your faith, whatever you believe, whatever you believe in. ...*should serve the common good...* The common good. ...*but restated their opposition to gay marriage.*

23 ...*The 82-page text stresses that there is no contradiction between the Catholic faith...* Remember, your faith should serve the common good. Remember I told you that they called it organic and they called it original and I said they were lying. These are deceptive words. They didn't call it original. They called it organic and something else. I said what they should do is go back to the original.

24 But he says the common good which means what they have evolved to from the beginning until now. And of course, **Daniyl** and the other Prophets show what they have evolved to and what is going to take place. And you've got to remember now **YAHWEH** said this is given into their hands until a certain time period. So you're not gonna see it stop any time soon.

25 ...*The 82-page text stresses that there is no contradiction between the Catholic faith and the modern world...* Which means the catholic faith is in agreement with sodomy, fornication, adultery and bestiality. That is the common world that we're watching right now proceed forth and it's given into their hands. This is published in France. Their website is www.france24/en, if you want to read it for yourself or pull it up for yourself.

26 I'm showing you what the pope is pushing. He's pushing this and he wants to kill everyone who won't accept it. This is what's taking place. The resurrection of the roman empire is taking place. They will be trying to get evidence against everyone they possibly can. In fact, they're arresting the Muslims right now in Egypt, men and women. Taking the children away from them, putting the men and women, or rather, fixing to put them in prisons, just like they did before when the roaming army went out roaming and searching for these people. Well, this is what's taking place in Egypt right now. And the people, they don't have any guns. These were a peaceful people. They lived in peace for years. And that's what the romans hunted for, people who couldn't defend themselves.

27 And they're killing them off now. But they're putting them in prisons too, making examples out of them. The women who left, women and children who decided to leave the mosque were arrested, beaten and throwed in jail. Now, this was made clear by the news media this morning. And what we showed you was the latest coming off the press this morning.

28 It says Pope Francis *confirms 'gay lobby' in confidential meeting...* They claim they're against the sodomy, but on the other hand, they confirm yes, it's here, they're allowing it.

29 ...*Pope Francis lamented that a*

"gay lobby" was at work at the Vatican. In private remarks to the leadership of a key Latin American church group... Well, he's letting them know that they are alive and well and their teaching is going on in the vatican and out of the vatican. That's what he's telling you right here. He's letting it be known. ...*a stunning acknowledgment that appears to confirm earlier reports about corruption and dysfunction in the Holy See...* In the holy? [laughing] holy, well it's full of holes, but it's not Righteous!

30 *Pope expands Vatican court authority...* This one right here, if you want to pull it up and read it, it's too long, but what they're doing, they're passing laws against anyone who wants to tell about a priest who is raping children. And you tell this and you can get thirty years in prison. Now these're the laws that they are passing. You better not tell on a pope. You better not tell on a cardinal that he's raping children anymore because they're passing a law now that will require you to go to court and you'll be charged for ratting on the rats, on Ratzinger. Ratting on Ratzinger.

31 I hate to show you this picture, but I've got to. I want you to look closely. [showing on monitor] I want you to see these girls here, and the way they're exposing themselves. You see that? Those aren't girls. *Weekend Camp Encourages Young Boys...* Encourages young boys. This is what the catholics are pushing. When they couldn't push Abraham and Lot into sodomy, they tried to take him by force so they could make a sodomite out of him. Now this was in the early days. They're still doing the same thing, and they've done it for thousands of years. It's like eating pork, you know. Two of the main things that they use to pull a man out of keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

32 Well this was a boy's camp. ...*Encouraging Young Boys to 'Freely Express*

Their Interpretations of Femininity'. A controversial family camp... Yes, it's getting a lot of heat. But, the people are objecting. But I'm telling you the power of the catholic church and the municipal courts is strong and there is nothing they can do about it. It's been given into his hands to do this thing, to try to make sodomites out of everyone that they possibly can. That is their faith. That's what's normal in today's world and the catholic church is all for it.

33 *"These images represent... The ones I just showed you. ...the spirit of the children as they shine in an atmosphere of support"...* Supported, of course, by the pope and all the catholic church. Not by the people that're watching this and seeing what's taking place with their children and regretting every moment of it, but are afraid to speak up, afraid that they will be persecuted, arrested, tried in the courts and maybe even their children taken away from them.

34 The description continues. ...*"Here they can be true to their inner nature... Nature, that's the one I was trying to think of while ago. Natural. Natural. It's not original, but it's natural with today's world. You got the difference? ...inner nature without feeling the need to look over their shoulder"....* Without someone telling them this is wrong.

35 *UN reports detailed list of decades of climate change...* Well, that's drought. You're gonna see more of that. Armageddon and wildfires. Of course, this is the result of it.

36 I want you to hear this. We're getting ready to make some real scenes

You can become an Eternal Teacher in YAHWEH's Kingdom by submitting, humbling yourself, submitting, obeying those who have the rule over you.

for Tabernacles. And we need artists, they said. We need artists that know how to fingerpaint, how to mix paints. I think there're probably some who can instruct in this.

37 We want a peaceful scene here for the Feast and then we want what is coming, The End that is coming and we want to do it really well. It's really gonna be vivid. And the things we have in mind, we need some artists who can paint. The artist males, if you'll see Deacon Tovia and the females, if you will see Deaconess Yisrylyah Hawkins.

38 Now, I want you to go to **Daniyl 8** and remember what I've been coming up to in **Daniyl 12** and you training to be teachers. This is a once in a lifetime. It's never gonna be offered again. This is the last offer. It's the only offer of this kind. You can become an Eternal Teacher in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom by submitting, humbling yourself, submitting, obeying those who have the rule over you, who are the Judges as **YAHWEH** says in **Deuteronomy 12**. Go to the Priests, the Judges who are in office at that time. Well, of course, we have those Judges here in The House of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** set up, chose them by lot to be Judges. We have them. The counselors are also appointed.



39 And of course what you've got to do is, one thing you've got to do is believe without seeing. That's a required thing that Yahshua gave us. Believe without seeing. I don't see how you could keep from seeing now, but He's talking about believing the Prophecies and believe without seeing. Go to His House, which He says I'll establish in those days by the Branch. The Branch will branch out and establish The House of **YAHWEH**.

40 There're some Scriptures that are so beautiful that we found this week. Dave and I have been tumbling over these things for months, and the other day Biynyah called me and said we still don't have a correction on this Scripture. So I called David and he said, I just can't find what you're talking about. Because I said this means teachers. And he says, I can't find that word teachers. I said, well, it's in a combination of words, a combination of Scriptures and a combination of words. It's not an easy thing to find but then while he was talking to me he said, oh I see what you mean, here it is right here. [laughing]

41 But anyway it's such a beautiful Prophecy and then, he came up with a bunch more that went with this Prophecy. And I won't get to it today, but I want to show it. But anyway I want you to be teachers. I've told you that. I've been telling you that for years and every one of you can. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

42 You may not know, but your subconscious mind is very brilliant. But you've got to prove to **YAHWEH** with your conscious mind no matter how weak it is. That's hard for an Okie, I can tell you for sure! [laughing] But the subconscious mind, when **YAHWEH** gives you your subconscious mind, you know, you're going to know more than all the encyclopedias in America, all the computers. You'll far outdo them in the knowledge that you will obtain at that time. But what you have to do with

your conscious mind is make decisions, use similitudes.

43 Surely you can see what's taking place with the world. And you can make up your mind, I don't want to be a part of that. Well, what is a part of it? Where does it start? It started with a woman showing her face, looking out a window and then the dogs ate her. Well, of course, this was back in Abraham's time, you know, in those days.

44 It starts with little things. This is how it gets started. You remember when Yahseph was sent to Egypt? A nation right now that's torn apart. And the stupid pharaoh put him in to take care of his wife. Of course, Yahseph was raised being taught the Laws so he guarded himself closely. And you know what he was able to do when this came at him? He was actually able to turn his face from this woman's face, who was very beautiful, it said.

45 Well, depending on how drunk you are, I guess, would depend on the beauty and what you see, which is skin deep. And when I say drunk I mean confused. Well, Yahseph was not confused. Are you boys listening to me? Yahseph was not confused and he was able to say no, this is not right. I'm gonna wait on The House of **YAHWEH**. I'm gonna do what they teach. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'm going to do what Abraham taught. We're the seed of Abraham, remember?

46 Now **YAHWEH** says what comes out of my mouth is gonna stay with my seed. It won't if you don't hear it, but what comes out of my mouth, you will teach. If you want to be teachers, you can accept this and teach it. But if you don't accept it, and you buck up against it, you know who you're proving to be? Satan herself. You're saying, "I'm not gonna follow this way, I'm gonna do what I wanna do."

47 Well, the only thing you're proving to **YAHWEH** when you do this is you can't cooperate with Him or His House. Because

He says, "I'm unity." Now, this is gonna be the way. And He won't give, I guarantee you. I don't want Him to give. I know that if He gives an inch, if He gave on one of the least little Laws, we would be right back to the hell we're in right now fighting in Egypt, not only, but all over the world. Egypt is not the only place that there's war going on. I just read you where sodomy is being pushed right here in the United States. Soon you will see this confusion take over and war is going to be throughout the whole world. And it's gonna serve its purpose. It's going to turn, of course, to nuclear war.

48 Well here in **Daniyl 8**, we actually see this painted up for us, a beautiful scenario in Prophecy showing us exactly what is taking place today. In **chapter 8** here and **verse 24**. **Daniyl 8:24**. He said, **And his power will be mighty...** Now, he's speaking of the little horn here but I'll show you that later. He's speaking of the catholic church that reigns, the great city, the vatican, that reigns on the seven hills of Rome, shown in **Revelation 17**.

49 This in **Daniyl 8** is found on page 680. **Daniyl 8:24**. **And his power will be mighty...** His Power is mighty today. You know, he's got the armies standing behind him. I showed you that's the army that's fighting against the Muslims. I showed you last week or week before last the price that the United States is paying for this.

50 And I know that they're making out like they're against what's going on but they haven't stopped it and they haven't cut their money off. Nobody else has either. The army is still pushing to destroy the Muslim people and to scare the others as they did before, to scare them, to put fear in them. This is what the roman army always did. They put fear in people. They would go out, they sent their spies out in the country to find the places that were defenseless or if they had a defense, how strong it was. They'd know how many soldiers to send to take those people in. They would give them the chance

to sodomize, eat pork or so forth and be a part of the catholic church. If they didn't, they would either kill the men or arrest them.

51 This is what's going on now in Egypt, arresting them, going into the Muslim mosque and showing their power. They're not safe anywhere. They're not safe anywhere in the world men, women or children. They would kill the parents or they would submit, the parents would submit. But if they killed the parents, they'd take the children and they'd make sodomites out of the children as they put them in their orphan homes.

52 This is what took place in America. Read history. You can't deny this history of the catholic church and what it's always done and still doing. And now it's against the law or going to be against the law, very soon, throughout the whole world, that if you report this in anyway, then they can give you up to thirty years in prison. That's what they're pushing for right now.

53 Well, He says his power will be mighty. So you can bet that it is going to be supreme. One of the Scriptures in **Revelation** says all the earth will worship him, except those whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of Life. Which is you, The House of **YAHWEH**. We are the only ones on the face of the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 **And his power will be mighty, but not through his own power...** Not through his own power. Get that. This is coming directly from the catholic church. He's got a higher power that actually has more power than the people do.

55 **...and he will destroy astonishingly, and he will succeed, and practice, and will destroy the mighty and the Holy people...** Well, I've told you before that word Holy people, it's not Holy people. In fact, it's all forms of Holiness. It means all forms of Holiness.

56 Look back to **verse 23** now. He says,

And in the Last Days... What did he say when this would be? Did you get it? Last Days. Don't forget what He's showing you. That is going to be in the Last Days. Yahshua called it the Last Generation. Remember that? **Mattithyah 24:34**. He said this, the Last Days, it means Last Generation when **YAHWEH** would establish His House. In the Last Days, remember, **YAHWEH** said, "I will establish My House. I will establish My House. Close up the books now because you can't understand this. No one will be able to understand this until the Last Days and I will establish My House." And Daniyl said, lo and behold I saw Two Witnesses preaching on that future day. The One Sent to explain these Prophecies of **Daniyl** and to explain what it is taking place on earth right now. Prophecy is being fulfilled right in front of your eyes every day. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 **And in the Last Days of their kingdom, when the transgressors have reached their... Peak. ...their fullness...** The transgressors. That is the pope. That is the catholic church. He is teaching what

the world is doing right now is a-okay. That's the faith they're living by. That's the faith of the catholic church. Sure it is. If it wasn't, they wouldn't be doing it. If he told them sodomy was wrong and really cracked down on it, like the priests can or should or would, if they wanted to, then they would start stopping it. It would start changing. And the people would say, "No, I won't do it because the pope said it's wrong."

58 But he's not going to do this. This is a teaching. It always has been. Remember **Yeremyah 23:15**, he says the whole world now, is going to go to this. They're going to go or to be like sodomy--like Sodom and Gomorrah, the whole world. Spread from that army that came over the mountain. [laughing] No, it's spread by the little horn who was powered by a mighty army that stood on his part. The same as it's doing today. And if they need more soldiers, they'll send more soldiers like they're doing in Syria.

59 **...have reached their fullness...** The transgressors have reached their fullness. Transgression? Now, y'all know what



transgression is, right? The transgression of **YAHWEH**'s Laws, that's sin. Well, when these transgressors, the ones that're pushing the sin, pushing breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws, that's what they're doing. They're coming against every form of Holiness.

60 Well, why would they come against the Muslims? The Muslims wear veils. The Muslims protect their women. The Muslims try to keep down on fornication, adultery and sodomy. They're against it, and bestiality. Not practicing these are forms of Holiness.

61 No, they're not The House of **YAHWEH**. They don't have protection, as you can plainly see. This is the Protected Place, right here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And you're gonna have to put your hopes in that, brethren. You're gonna have to put your trust in it. You run and you're gonna lose your life, your Eternal Life too because **YAHWEH** won't accept you. If you don't believe it, if you don't follow **YAHWEH**'s Teaching, if you don't humble yourself, if you don't change your attitudes to believe and trust and start humbling yourself like the little child as Yahshua said, then you won't be there. You can have your high and mighty spirits in your heart if you want to, but you'll die with them. You've got the one and only chance to receive the Greatest Power ever offered to mankind. You're the last that will be first. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 Well, he says, **...when the transgressors have reached their fullness... They have. ...the king of fierce expressions, and understanding dark sentences; skilled in trickery and deception, will stand up...** The king, notice that, **fierce expressions**. If you will look over to the margin there, you've got a little letter there in front of **fierce** it's *c*. The word in *Strong's*, it actually means *force*. He's skilled in force, forcing people. Of course, this has been going on

for thousands of years, forcing people to do what they want them to do. That's the way they built the roman empire. They stopped anyone from keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That held back their empire that they were wanting to build. They wanted an army that was strong, that could enforce and keep people under force.

63 But notice the next one now the *d*. It's aside of **expressions**. That word meaning, according to *Strong's Concordance*, *immoral*. That is, sin, transgressions.

64 So this king here, when sin, when the transgressors have reached their fullness and this king, this pope, that's a power, means power or authority has reached its force of being immoral. He's forcing. Did you get that? **Daniyl 8:23. Fierce expressions**, that means force of immorals, force of sin, forcing people into sin.

65 What they're trying to do right now in Egypt is force these people to stop wearing veils. I remember the hatred that came against The House of **YAHWEH** in the courts here because our women wanted to start covering their faces like the Holy women of old did. And I remember the talk that was about it. And they'd say, "Are you forcing your children to do this?" Now these were the judges. "Are you trying to force your children to wear that thing over their face?" And I remember one of the mothers answering in court and said, "It's a matter of choice." And he asked it again. And she said, "It's a matter of choice." And finally he went on to something else.

66 But these are some of the things that they force. They want to force their way and they pass laws. In fact, in France, I believe it is, right now, they've got a law against anyone wearing a veil. Why would they want to do this? Why? Why is the world coming against a veil so much? Why do they hate it so much? Lust starts big time and it's going big time here in the United States.

67 Of course, Israel said they didn't want to be like the United States. This was years ago. They said they didn't want to be like the United States because of the fact that the women were all diseased and they're eaten up with cancer. Their children are dying with cancer at a young, young age. And they didn't want that to come to Israel. But it has come to Israel, except in the Muslim world. The Muslims are still protecting their people and still following some of the Laws that Abraham and Sarah followed.

68 The others are following Jezebel, Jezebel, yes, that's her name. That's one of the names of Satan and, of course, that was one that was given to a queen in the Scriptures also.

69 But the sidenotes there, if you get those two. The transgressors, that's the one that's pushing sin, the transgressor. He's forcing immoral practices to take place. Now that's his job. That's his job right now. That's the pope's job.

70 Well, keep that in mind right there, and turn over to **Thessalonians** now. **II Thessalonians**, found on page 931. **II Thessalonians**. Now, remember what you read there about the transgressors and this fierce king that is pushing the immoral practices that we see in the world today; mainly sodomy, but other things too. They want all of this stuff to be legalized and it's slowly being pushed to that effect. Yes, they have bestiality going on. They have beast--what do you call them whorehouses, beast houses, where you go and pay for this kind of thing. Yes, they have this in America. They have also sodomites, sodomite motels. They have it especially for the catholics.

71 All of these things are out there. You can even go to the internet, I'm told, and find it. Yes, all of it. Then you'll know where to go and spend your money. This is what they're pushing. They're pushing it quietly through

the movies, of course. They have been for years. This sets it in the people's minds. It sets it in your child's mind. Right away, his IQ starts dropping and you'll find this. You better be on guard to help your children in these cases. It is very evil, very wicked.

72 Now in **II Thessalonians 2:1**. He says, **Now we plead with you, brothers, concerning the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah, and our gathering together to Him...** This is a gathering that is going to take place. There will be over two billion people gathered to Yahshua. Yes, and everyone will be teachers at that time the Apostles said. Everyone that makes it will be teachers and they will invite everyone to sit under this Vine, Yahshua, under their own Vine, which is Yahshua and under the Branch. Remember that? It says fig tree, but it's not. They'll sit under, they'll invite everyone, because everyone is gonna be teachers at that time. And you will have no need of someone else teaching you because you're going to be a teacher or you won't be there. That's the thing. This is a one and only opportunity. You better take it while it's here. **...and our gathering together to Him.**

73 **Verse 2, That you not be soon shaken in mind, nor be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as if from us...**

74 **Verse 3, Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day will not come, unless there comes a falling away first, and that servant of sin is revealed...** The servant of sin. The one that **Daniyl** spoke of that's pushing transgression, pushing the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's coming against, coming against every form of Holiness. That's what he's doing at this time. And it's not just in Egypt. It's throughout the world. He's coming against every form of Holiness.

75 There is a bunch of christians, I can tell you for sure, there's a bunch of christian families that are saying and they're writing

it and forming clubs that're saying I don't want my child to be a sodomite. I don't want this in my child's life. But what do we do? It's being taught in the schools. It's being taught everywhere and forced by the municipal systems. So how can you fight it? Well, there are groups forming now to do so, to fight this very thing.

76 But notice, this is **verse 3, Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day will not come...** That is, the coming of the Savior won't come. **...unless there comes a falling away first...** Well, that has taken place. For 2,000 years you couldn't own a Scripture book. You couldn't own a Scripture. You couldn't even own a Menorah. You couldn't own anything that had anything to do with the Holy Scriptures.

77 Now, they thought they had it whipped at that time, but then there came the black plague that they caused and, of course, this weakened the one that had the force over them. It weakened them. And the people were asking for answers and they didn't have any. Well, this opened the opportunity for a date that Daniyl set. Hopefully, I'll get to that this Feast now. A date that Daniyl set for the actual Scriptures to be printed and he gave the date. And it gave the date of the Branch's birth and so forth. That's pretty, pretty hard to deny, you know, when all of this is given in the Holy Scriptures. But it's given.

78 **...and that servant of sin is revealed: the son of perdition...** Predicted to do destruction. Destruction of... Well, I can't read that note. My Scripture's getting faded out! My notes are getting faded. [laughing]

79 **Verse 4, Who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called Gods (elohim)...** That is, Gods. **...or that is worshiped: so that he, as the Almighty sits in the temple of YAHWEH...** I want to put a thought in your mind right now. **...sits in the temple of YAHWEH...**

80 Yahshua. If you look--don't go there

now, but just keep this in mind as you study and we'll see more. But Yahshua said there won't be one stone left here upon another that will not be removed. That word **removed**, it didn't mean to destroy, break in pieces or anything like that. They couldn't have broken them anyway. It would have taken them 10,000 years to break up those stones. But what did they do with the stones? They removed them. Now, we know the artifacts were taken to Rome. We know that. But what did they do with the stones? Why is that not shown in history? Nothing is shown there. Openly, nothing is shown there about what they did with the stones.

81 What if, you know, we were in part of the vatican and I thought, I looked at that thing and I saw how big that thing was. And they have their private chambers. They have private this and private that and all of them are huge, huge buildings. You could have probably put thirty or forty of the temples in one of those buildings.

82 The temple stones, if they took those temple stones--this is just a question I'm posing for you and keep it in your mind as you study. But if they somehow removed those stones and took them to Rome. Now I think the pope knows that Rome is going to be destroyed. And I think he's a firm believer in some of these Prophecies because Malachi Martin said that there's a lot of people in the vatican that do believe the Prophecies. And they believe that--they know that the catholic church is wrong. They know that the vatican is harboring homosexuals and they know that this is being pushed. They know that the vatican is also worshiping Satan. And Malachi Martin brought this out in his book and also in his interviews.

83 But what if they took the stones of that temple? They had armies, millions of soldiers. They could have done this easily. Removed the stones and also taken them to Rome. Now if they did, if this is true, I'm not

saying it is, but there is some evidence taking place that might indicate that. And if this is true, and they know that Rome is going to be hit by nuclear war, they know this from Prophecy, I do believe. I've preached it to them, I've shown them the Prophecies, and I think they believe it. I think Malachi Martin believed it.

84 So, are they getting ready now, at this time, to bring it back and put it back on the temple mount and to openly take their seat there? They own the biggest part of Jerusalem right now, and other cities too in Israyl. This would be something. This would be a tourist attraction--you talk about a tourist trap. Everybody in the world would want to see this. This would be the original temple that was taken down, every stone removed. Every stone. Anyway, that's just a thought for you to keep studying.

85 But he's gonna take his seat, he sits in the temple. He lifts himself above all that is called Gods. In fact, the pope said the other day that the lord was asleep. He says, I think the lord is asleep, meaning he wouldn't answer his prayers. He couldn't get his prayers answered. Satan wouldn't answer his prayers.

86 So he's lifted himself above all that is called Gods. **...sits in the temple of YAHWEH...** What if he's sitting in it now? It could be. In fact, he could be in any one of those huge buildings that we saw. We saw buildings there that you could have set the 44 in about a hundred times. [laughing] Maybe not that many. But I'm talking about this land here. You could have set it inside some of those buildings.

87 It wouldn't have been a hard thing for armies such as they had. They beat down all their enemies at that time, so they had their armies to do whatever they wanted to do. That's how Rome was built so quickly and so steadily, so sternly and the construction was perfect, all of it. Almost. And the buildings we went into, you know, the buildings that

we saw, even their small buildings were half the size of this Sanctuary right here. The very smallest rooms that we saw. And they were crowded. They were painted all over. They were painted. The ceilings were all painted. The walls all had a message on them from Satan beaming at you. Everywhere we looked we saw it.

88 Anyway. He says, **...sits in the temple of YAHWEH, showing himself that he is the Mighty One...** Thinking that when he dies he's going to have even more power than what he has now. And of course, **Yechetzqyah 28, Daniyl 11** both show this.

89 Verse 5, He says, **Do you not remember that when I was still with you, I told you these things?**

90 Verse 6, **And now you know what is restraining him...** So he was held back until a certain time. This coincides with **Revelation 7**. He was held back. He's been restrained so that he may be revealed in his time. Well, **Daniyl** gave the time that he would be revealed. But the books were closed. No one could understand it until this time period when **YAHWEH** would establish His House and then the Branch would reveal from **YAHWEH** the meanings of these Scriptures and the Prophecies. He'd be revealed in his time, this set time that **Daniyl** shows.

91 Verse 7, **For the mystery of iniquity is already working...** Yes, it was fully at work at that time. They were the popes. They were the popes, originally pharaohs. And know, I don't know if you noticed but they openly, after we brought this out now, that the catholics and the coptics were the same, this week there was an article came out admitting that they are the same. The catholics, the coptics are the catholic religion.

92 Now this was a religion that was brought from Egypt. The pharaohs were the dead Gods and, of course, when a pharaoh died, he was put in a huge tomb and you

worshiped that pharaoh. They brought that same worship to Israyl. And Samuyl said, you're gonna have to put away all these Gods if you want **YAHWEH** to work with you. Because He won't work with you if you have one God, just one God or if you make yourself like God.

93 You make yourself in the Image of **YAHWEH**, you'll do what He says. Yes. If you show your face and don't wear a veil at the proper times like the Holy women of old, you put on the face of Satan herself. Yes, she showed that. Jezebel painted her face, walked to the window, showed it and was eaten by dogs. That's how serious **YAHWEH** showed you it is. Disobeying a Priest of **YAHWEH**--when he sends you out, and you disobey, that's as witchcraft.

94 These Laws are serious. You need to take them seriously. You will never have another opportunity to do so. This is the last offer that's ever, will ever be given to mankind for this position you're going to hold. It requires complete submission and completeness in following these Laws to the very best of your ability. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

95 **Verse 7, For the mystery of iniquity is already working, but the One restraining him will continue to restrain him until he is made to appear in the midst...** Well that midst, of course, is this time period that Daniyl showed, the middle of this seven-year period.

96 **Verse 8, And then that...** In that generation now, in that generation, he will be revealed. **And then that Lawless one...** Notice that Lawless one, the one that's forcing, actually forcing the people to break these Laws that **YAHWEH** gave them. **...And then that Lawless one will be revealed...** At that time. Well, that's what we're doing right now. We're revealing the Lawless one.

97 He's not pushing the Laws of **YAHWEH**, brethren. No christian church

is pushing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The Muslims, they have a form of Holiness, but they're not The House of **YAHWEH**. They have many, many laws that they're following. They won't eat pork. We have talked to many of them. They teach against pork. They follow the Laws. They don't follow the Sabbath, which is the only way they can get to **YAHWEH** is keep your Appointment with Him. He won't come out to you. You got to keep His Appointment at His House.

98 And for all you Muslims that are wanting to come here that are hearing me now on television, you better prepare yourself to come to The House of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** won't come to you. He's not going to build another House. He's not going to build a mosque. He hasn't built any mosques. These were things that just pulled you away from **YAHWEH** to begin with. You have to come to Him. Keep Appointments with Him. And the Sabbath is the Seventh Day that He rested upon. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

99 **...And then that Lawless one...** Notice, the Lawless one. That's what the catholic church pushes. They don't keep the Commandments. They don't even pretend to keep the Commandments. They did away with the Commandments and the Feast Days. All of these Appointments with **YAHWEH**, they did away with. And they fought against the Name **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. They changed it in the Holy Scriptures. This all came from the catholic popes.

100 But at this time, in that time period, he will be revealed. **...whom Yahshua will remove...** He's not gonna be removed until Yahshua gives the word to us to remove him. **...remove with the breath of His Mouth...** Notice He gives the word, but we're the ones who're going to take him out of office. We're the ones who're gonna stop his work. Yes, and we will have the Power

to do so. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] ... **and make powerless with the appearance of His... Yahshua's. ...coming.**

101 **Verse 8, Whose coming is according to the energy of Satan, who...** Now, this is the energy, the power where Satan, I mean where the pope is getting his power right here. And this shows you the energy that she gives or the authority that she gives to this catholic church.

102 **...who works with all power...** With the power of the army now, remember, as **Daniyl** shows. Power of the army. **...and signs, and lying wonders...**

103 **Verse 10, And with all deceivableness of sin...** Breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**, deceiving the people into thinking that they can have Eternal Life, be saved, go to heaven, all of these things they're preaching, which are all deceiving. It's not true. It's not found in the Holy Scriptures, which are the Writings of **YAHWEH** that show you how you can receive Eternal Life, how you can be Righteous. Not unrighteous. It shows you how you can be Righteous and enter in the gates into the Kingdom.

104 **Verse 10, And with all deceivableness of sin in those who are perishing, because they did not receive the love of the Truth, that they might be saved.**

105 **Verse 11, And for this reason, YAHWEH will allow strong delusions to be sent, that they would believe the deception,**

106 **Verse 12, In order that all those may be judged...** Notice, they're being judged now. **...be judged as not having believed...** Not having believed what the One Sent has spoken. Who have not believed what the One Sent has spoken. Did you get that? If you don't believe and work with the One Sent, as Yahshua said, this is the Work of **YAHWEH** that you believe into the One Sent.

107 Abraham is not doing this Work here in this time period. Abraham is dead. His Work, this Last Work is assigned to us in

these Last Days, **YAHWEH's** Established House. This is His Work and we are going to receive the Power first. There won't be any others to receive it. That's it. That's why you have a special opportunity, brethren.

108 **Verse 12, In order that all those may be judged...** Notice, all this is taking place so you can be judged, so **YAHWEH** can know that you are one that will stand strong for Him, not against Him. That you won't go against me. Because if you go against me, you go against Yahshua, and you go against **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

109 **In order that all those may be judged as not having believed the Truth, but as having delighted in sin...** Of course, sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws.

110 Look on over at **verse 15**, of that same chapter. **Therefore, brothers, stand firm and hold fast the traditions which you have been taught, whether through our preaching, or by letter.**

111 This, what we're seeing right now in the world is Prophecy. We'll take up here next Sabbath and continue on. We couldn't show you all the news that is taking place in the world. But more of it will come next week, **YAHWEH** willing. And we'll take up on this same subject next week.

112 But what is taking place right now is Prophecy. It's being fulfilled right in front of your eyes; and the great push to turn the world totally to sin, to get rid of all forms of Righteousness, all forms of Righteous Teaching. That's why they would like to destroy The House of **YAHWEH**, but **YAHWEH** says they can't. The gates of hell will not prevail this time. Put your trust there, brethren. Put your trust in **YAHWEH**. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Seven

The Work Of Satan's Two Witnesses Versus The Work of YAHWEH's Two Witnesses.

08/24/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Now that's better! Okay. You ready now? You ready? Let's go! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 **YAHWEH** is opening doors. **YAHWEH** is opening some great doors to the House. As I said last week, it's kind of a mystery how this is spreading, getting out to the public, but they're beginning to pounce on all of our articles and wanting to run them in their papers. This is really great news for the spread of the Message. And this is not the only meeting going on today. We have them everywhere. We have meetings now pretty much, pretty much all over the world.

3 Where we do not have Priests or leaders out there, we have the internet, of course, that a person can go on and invite friends to listen.

4 In the Civic Center, they emailed me a picture of what's going on there. [showing on monitor] Now if you can't see it really plain, the people are coming in to get the cards and the booklets there, the Peaceful Solution Character Education books to end wars. There they're pretty much lined up, grabbing them off of the table. Now, of course, that's just one of many now. One of the many meetings that we have going on.

5 The newspaper article that they turned it into a newspaper article, it was a letter, an open letter to Al Qaeda where I was offering them or **YAHWEH** was offering them the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to end the wars. It was taken lightly by a lot of people, but get this now, 66,584 newspapers have already run that article, that letter. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's in America. I didn't even know there were 66,000 news agencies in America! [laughing] But there are.



6 Now the one on health, they also grabbed that up and ran it. *Latest scientific research proves accurate: The health Laws in the Bible would stop all cancer...* Well, this was kind of a small run, but this was 19,188 newspapers that grabbed that article and ran it; over 19,000, 19,000.

7 Now, right behind this in today's news, they handed me that just a few minutes ago and said this--more proof. *Scientists pinpoint 'root cause' of 30 common cancers. Scientists have identified signature mutations that drive tumor growth in 30 of the most common cancer types.*

8 ...*The team analyzed more than 7,000 tumors and identified 21 distinct mutational signatures and the cancer types in which they occur...* Each type of cancer has its own signature and the scientists can read or see these signatures and they know that comes from a certain mutation.

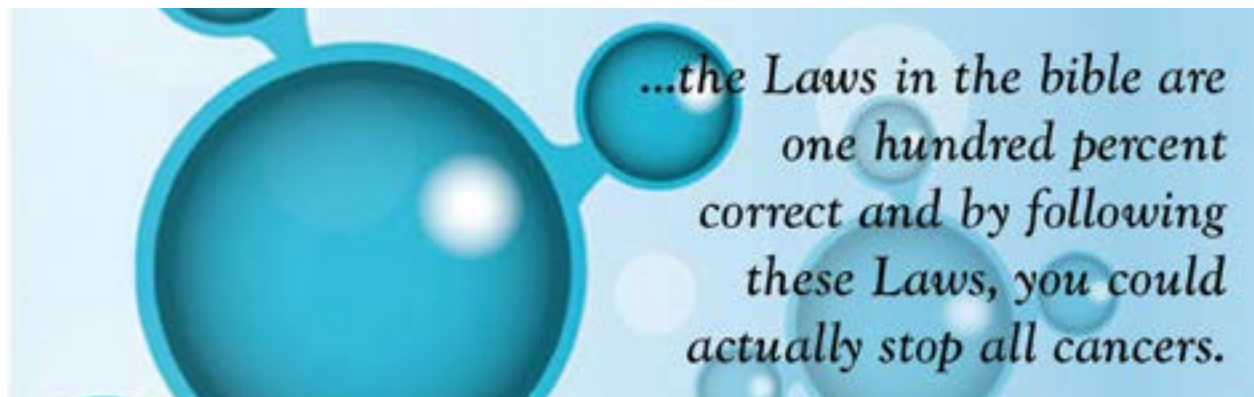
9 Now a mutation that I've talked about for probably 25 or 30 years now is where things are forced together. They would not ordinarily breed. But, you know, like cows and dogs, they don't cross with each other. Cows and horses don't cross with each other. Now you have the same thing in the microorganisms. But you can force these to cross under certain circumstances. One of the circumstances in which you can cause these cancer cells to cross is STDs. STDs brought about by fornication, adultery, bestiality, homosexuality and sodomy. These things **YAHWEH** says don't

do because they will cause these tumors, tumorous growths in your body. Now, that was written by Mosheh, but it was even written before Mosheh.

10 Well, now the scientists are finding these things out and they say, ...*"All cancers are caused by genetic mutation...* Genetic. Genetic. That's where the father, grandfather, great grandfather does something to cause a cancer. That cancer goes into his seed. That seed is passed on to his son or daughter, goes into the daughter. She's born, the daughter or son is born with that changed gene. These things change the gene. It becomes part of your make up, part of your genes. Your genes identify you. It's a signature that identifies you. And once that change is made, you are under a different classification. And of course, you're carrying now death with you.

11 So once that gets in your genes, you're carrying the death with you. And when you have a child, you pass that death, that piece of death on to your child. That's what they're saying here, explained in Okie language, but you should be able to understand what I'm talking about. You don't get away with sin. Well, science is now proving this.

12 In this article--this letter that I wrote, that they turned into a newspaper article, shows absolute proof. It's just what I said in the headline. Science now is proving, they're giving absolute proof that the Laws in the bible are one hundred



percent correct and by following these Laws, you could actually stop all cancers. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, it was interesting. It was interesting to 19,188 news media and they ran it.

13 This, ... *“All cancers are caused... All cancers. Now, what have I been saying to you? All diseases are caused by STDs or at least ninety-nine percent of them. There may be one percent caused by eating food, unclean food, but the most of them are caused by STDs and they’re saying it.*

14 ... *“All cancers are caused by genetic mutations... our understanding of the causes of mutations in most cancers is remarkably limited”... Well, come back and listen to my sermons again, please! And you’ll have a better understanding of what causes these mutations, what causes them. Yes, the cause is there. It’s shown to you. I’ve shown it to you over and over for 25 years now or more.*

15 ... *“This study allows us to pinpoint the root genetic cause of tumor development in common cancers and, in some cases, to identify the biological process that damages the DNA... Did you hear that? It damages your DNA. Fornication, adultery, bestiality, homosexuality and sodomy: they damage your DNA. You send that damaged DNA to your offspring and that child is born with death in his body, starting with death in his body.*

16 This may or may not be a great case to back it up. I don’t know how many of you recognize that man right there, but his name is Beau Biden. He’s the son of the famous politician who is now in office. Beau Biden, *Beau Biden ‘in great shape’ after biopsy for brain mass... He’s in great shape. He’s got a mass in his brain, but he’s in great shape? It sounds like the pope, doesn’t it? Sounds like the pope with of all his lies, you know, Everything is just a-okay. All you need is faith, he’s saying. The two popes, they’re*

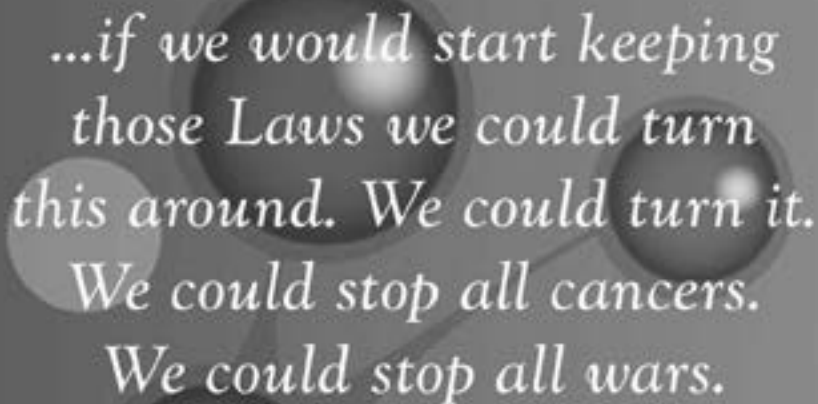
both saying the same thing. All you need is faith now. Everything’s gonna be alright. [laughing] Yeah, we’re getting ready for nuclear war, but just have faith now.

17 Well, that’s what they’re saying to him. He just ... *underwent a complicated biopsy of a brain mass at MD Anderson Cancer Center last night in Houston, NBC News has learned.*

18 ... *“You can read from that, that it’s likely that there was a tumor or some kind of tissue left behind from this mass that was biopsied”... This could be mad cow. It could be most anything, you know. But it could be caused by STDs or it could be caused by something else. But I’m thinking it’s probably STDs that’s passed on. And they don’t realize they’re doing these things when they do it. They don’t even think. They’ve never been taught that that’s the reason. They’ve never been taught what they’re doing when they commit these sins—these sexual crimes.*

19 And as I brought out in this letter, you know, what’s the difference in shooting a person with a gun, shooting your child with a gun or shooting your mate with this deadly poison that goes to your son. It’s murder either way. And they’re gonna continue their murders aren’t they? And they won’t repent of them. Not until four-fifths of the earth’s population are wiped out before we’ll see the quartet repent and stop their murders that are getting ready, getting built up right now in the Mediterranean. Like the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins brought out, I believe it was Russian President Putin who made the statement, if the United States is not preparing for war, why are they putting all these warships in the Mediterranean then if they’re not preparing to attack?

20 Well this is the scientific knowledge now that’s coming out. And it proves what the Scripture says, what the Scripture says.



...if we would start keeping
those Laws we could turn
this around. We could turn it.
We could stop all cancers.
We could stop all wars.

That the Laws, if we would start keeping those Laws we could turn this around. We could turn it. We could stop all cancers. We could stop all wars.

21 The newspapers that are getting these. This says, *Pastor of The House of YAHWEH published detailed article on why almost total destruction is near...* This one comes now, *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated repeats offer to bring a halt to teenage violence...* This was run on some pretty great newspapers, I mean, big sized newspapers ran this thing. Consumer Reelection, this is the *Seattle Post*, a huge newspaper. *Watchlist News*.

22 The first one was *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated repeats offer to bring a halt to teenage violence... Seattle Post. Peaceful Solution Character Education, the Watchlist News. The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated repeats offer to bring a halt to teenage violence... The Houston Chronicle*. They tell me that is a large newspaper, has a large distributorship. They ran the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* article.

23 *Word Press, Partners for Integrity Magazine*. Now, this ran the article on

character education, but they went further than that and they put our whole website on their website. And it's there right now. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

24 So you can see, as the judge said, I thought that was pretty great, you know, that this judge--yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] That the judge is wanting to push the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* in spite of critics that have called her. I don't think they're calling her anymore. I think they gave up! [laughing] But she's still pushing. She says she's not gonna give up either! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

25 Let's see. *Blog Zone. The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated repeats offer to bring a halt to teenage violence...* Let's see. *The Peaceful Solution Character Education claims their program is available and ready to be implemented in every existing school, after-school and in-home programs throughout this and every nation today. And if that was not enough, they teach a Workplace Program, a Parenting Program, An Early Learners and get this, Rehab Prison Program to stop repeated offenders. Yisrayl Hawkins repeats, this problem won't go away by*

itself. We need to teach character traits and we need to start now... Now! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's what their newspaper said. They'll probably get attacked, but maybe they'll stand up to it. I hope they do.

26 *Benzinga*. I just picked a few of these. There're, like I said, there're over 60,000. *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated repeats offer to bring a halt to teenage violence...* I don't know what their audience is, but I didn't see it, readily see it.

27 *Houston Chronicle*, same one, to stop teen violence. *Houston Chronicle. Watchlist News*, same, same article. *Partners for Integrity Magazine*. This gives the total newsletter here in theirs and they're the ones also that put the Peaceful Solution website, *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated repeats offer to bring a halt to teenage violence...* That's stop school violence.

28 *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program: In response to the Treyvon Martin Tragedy...* Y'all have read that letter, I think, already.

29 And *Pastor of The House of YAHWEH publishes detailed article on why almost total destruction is near...* Let's see what-oh that is Abilene! Ger! Wow! Uh-oh! [laughing] Look here. They put that there in the article. Can you see it? [showing article on monitor with his picture] Yeah, this one is in Abilene. I better not name it! [laughing] Ah boy. That's great. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 We shut off news from Abilene when they rejected it. And they kept, after that, they kept calling us for interviews. We said no, thank you. We gave you interviews, you twisted them, you lied, you took out things and added things that we didn't say and should we continue to give you any news? Not until the day you repent.

[Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Which is not gonna be long now. This is not gonna be long. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH** applause] Because they're gonna start seeing real soon. They didn't want their blessings so let their blessings be taken from them.

31 *Pastor of The House of YAHWEH publishes detailed article on why almost total destruction is near...* This--It's *Tea Time*. I'm told this is a large, large audience. They have a large following. *It's Tea Time, The Heart of Virginia*, this is an ABC network: *The Heart of Virginia*. This one, SN: Sitenews. They put the picture on the front page, I'm told. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Let's see. Detailed article on why the end is near. Sandusky. *Pastor of The House of YAHWEH publishes detailed article on why almost total destruction is near...* Okay. Now that was just a few of them that I thought might hold some interest because they're very large newspapers. (oh, that was the mutations. I've got to keep those separate because I've got to use those in articles also.)

33 I want you to remember the two witnesses of Hillel, the two witnesses of Hillel. **YAHWEH** has Two Witnesses. Well, Hillel has two witnesses, two popes and their statement in an 82-page statement now, they said there's no contradiction between the catholic faith and the modern world. Well, that is exactly what they're teaching. Whatever you want to do, that's what they agree to. That's what God wants you to do. And this has always been their stance.

34 Now, there've been people, when this religion, when they kept trying to push it in and trying to get rid of **YAHWEH**'s Laws, there were people, of course, who rejected it. And Daniyl shows there were ten major religions and, of course, the little horn, the worthless religion, which you're reading

right here, this right here is a worthless religion. It's worthless because it offers nothing to you. Just go on in your sins. That's what they're saying. "Just bring us your money and let us continue behind closed doors doing what we want to do. And we won't bother you behind closed doors doing your sins." This is the whole thing. It's a worthless religion that offers nothing. It doesn't have Salvation at all.

35 And Constantine, he's always caused trouble, always. The Pharisees were having trouble. They had kings guarding the people and they didn't like it when a king started having trouble among the people or among the religions. But the ten main religions that, you know, grew, they grew rapidly and controlled Israyl and then they branched out and started going to other territories and building colonies and churches on every hill as the Scripture says, the Prophets said. Of course, they were condemned by the Prophets of **YAHWEH** as a worthless religion.

36 But Daniyl showed there'd be ten of these and then Constantine--Daniyl showed that there'd be another one called the little horn that would actually grow and become mighty among them and then he would pluck up, pluck up three religions and take them with him to Rome. So the four of those then, and of course, this little religion too is owned by the Herodians and the Herodians were the wealthiest people on the face of the earth and they are the ones that paid the armies to go out and get the loot, to take it away from the people who had it and to bring it back to Jerusalem, bring it back to them of which they took a share and paid the army for doing their work. They all had jobs and they loved the jobs because they enjoyed sin and they had immunity. If they died in battle, they'd go straight to heaven, they said. And that's what they're saying now. Whatever

the world agrees with, well we're all for it. Just keep on doing what you're doing.

37 And what they're doing is living in sin, getting ready for almost total destruction and **YAHWEH** says they won't repent. This is in **Revelation** and He says they won't repent of their murders. They won't repent of their wars, their worship of demons. This is demon worship. This is Hillel worship. That's why they're Hillel's two witnesses. They're not **YAHWEH**'s Two Witnesses. **YAHWEH**'s Two Witnesses, **YAHWEH** says, will teach His Laws. They don't teach His Laws. The catholic church has never taught His Laws.

38 But now, remember that Constantine said, he took out the Name Yahshua, took out the Name **YAHWEH** and he told the people, he said, you worship--this is in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. I think the pope is sorry they put that out. He said they were going to have to do something about that--about that book. [laughing] The wrong ones got their hands on that book!

39 But anyway, Constantine, they admit in the book that Constantine took these two Gods, he thought it was one God, Zeus and Krishna and he said, you're gonna worship this one God. They named it Jesus Christ. That's the English form of it. And then they removed the Name. They removed the Name before that. Even in Yeremyah's day they removed the Name **YAHWEH** and started trying to force the people to forget the Name **YAHWEH**.

40 Now, the little horn from Daniyl, remember, he plucks up three of those religions and the army stands on his part. He fights against the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which is what the two popes are doing today. They're fighting against the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He moved these four religions to Rome. But that didn't stop their problems. They still had the uprisings because of some rumors that a woman started. Her name was Norah and Yahshua gave her a few things to

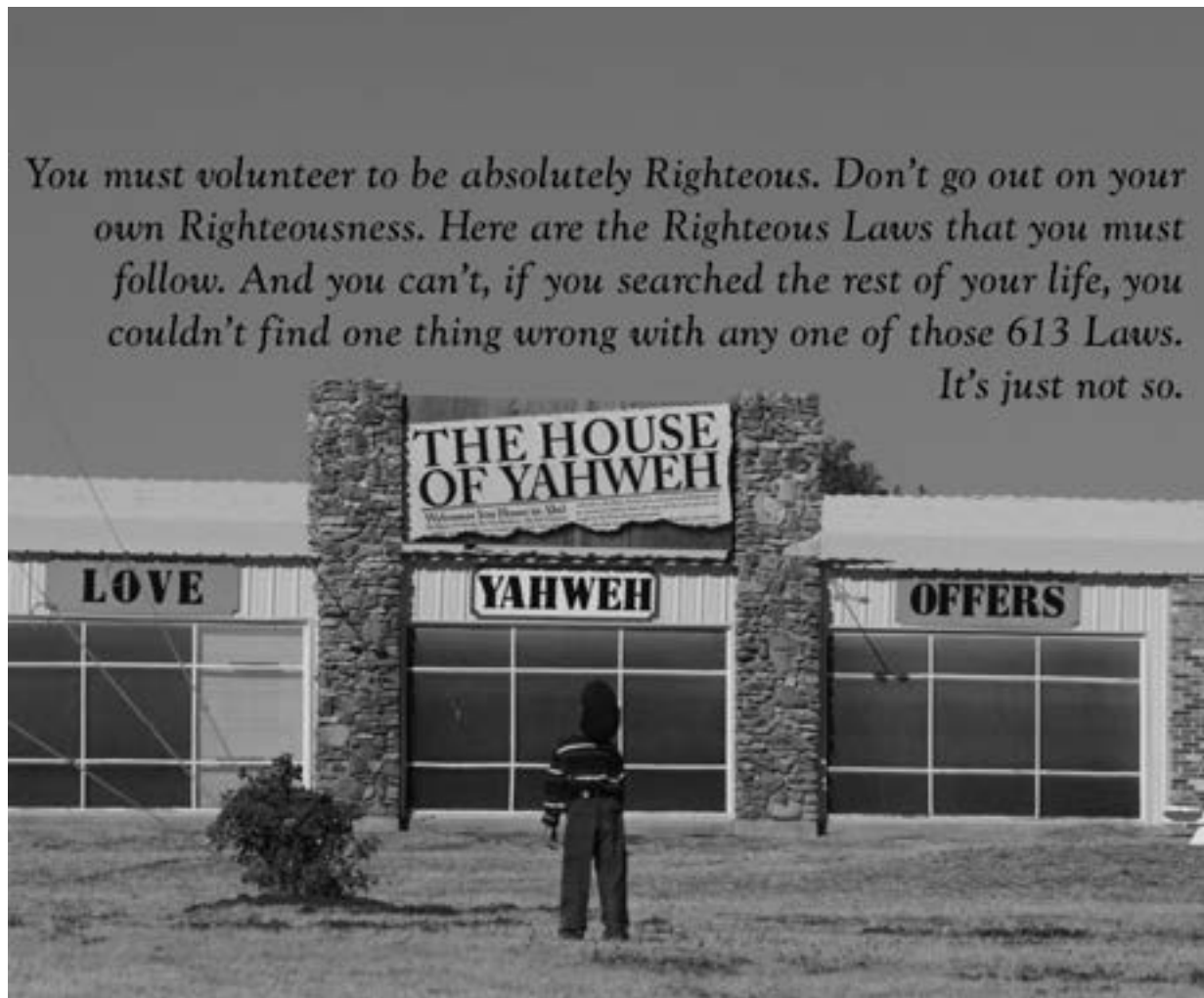
talk about and, of course, all of these things started religions. And each one of these religions carried the Work, some of these Works of Yahshua, along with His Name.

41 And so they kept having these terrible uprisings and they're saying, you know, that you're preaching a false doctrine so Constantine was just trying to straighten out a problem. Well, he's still trying to straighten out a problem.

42 And the articles I have, here and another stack about that high, show the roman empire that the pope is trying to resurrect and he's trying very hard. I want you to remember this as you see the affairs taking place that the Great Kohan Tsephanyah was trying to show you in the news here today. But as you see these

unfolding, know this: It's the vatican that is behind this. And when or if their hopes came true and they were able to take over the whole world, all nations, they still would not have peace. They didn't have peace when Constantine was in office and they ruled the whole world at that time by force. But you cannot get loyalty from force and this is the big problem.

43 That's the reason **YAHWEH** says you must volunteer. You must volunteer to be absolutely Righteous. Don't go out on your own Righteousness. Here are the Righteous Laws that you must follow. And you can't, if you searched the rest of your life, you couldn't find one thing wrong with any one of those 613 Laws. It's just not so. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]





44 The Ten Commandments are the Greatest Laws you could ever hope that your child would live by. And, of course, that's what we are teaching the children to teach. And by the way, teaching your children to teach, I want to get this in before this sermon is over. This Feast of Tabernacles, we want to try to open another door to a younger group. I think the 4 and 5 year olds, boys and girls. If our carpenters would--if we could just get them to get in high gear--you might pray for them. They tell me I'm overworking them now! [laughing] But we've got to have some schoolrooms finished.

45 I remember the schoolhouse where I first went to school and I would that we could just go and duplicate that one. It worked really well, the best I can remember. But, we moved later to a larger school and it kind of lost its friendliness

in that larger school. But I would--I want The House of YAHWEH school to be friendly. I want the children to love to go there. I want it to be the greatest experience there is, that they could ever have in their lives. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

46 The teachers are being trained now. They'll be introduced to you at the Feast. In fact, they'll be bringing some sermons during the Feast, the girls and boys. They've been training to train children. They've been training to teach children and several of them are ready

and several of them are straining at the bits wanting to teach. And they're ready. They're ready. Of course, they'll still be training after they get in school too. They'll still be taking their own training weekly, monthly. But they'll be teaching what they learn.

47 And that's what I want for everyone. It's really not enough for you to just, you



know, learn something. If you just keep it to yourself, that's the most selfish thing you could do. It's, you know, if you keep it to yourself and don't share it; if you don't use it to teach others, it'll quickly disappear from your mind. And you know what's gonna replace it? Satan will find something to replace it with.

48 But now, if you do what the Scriptures say, and I'm telling you things that the Prophets talked about and the Apostles talked about and right now, there're dozens of Scriptures running through my mind. Which one do I want to use? The Apostle said when all of you should have been teachers, you still have the need that somebody teach you so you're really not learning this way. What you should have been doing, as another Apostle said, you know, you should have been teachers.

49 Now, if you'd of been teachers, if you would have learned this, that the Seventh Day is the Sabbath and you teach others that the Seventh Day is the Sabbath the Apostles said, you're teaching yourself also the Seventh Day is the Sabbath and if you break it, you're sinning. Now, we have people who learned this and then they got hung up and they said, "Well, show me where the word *elohim* is evil." And now, who they said this to, I don't know--"And then I will come back and start keeping the Sabbath." So what that fool, this is foolishness, you know, and you think, well what occurred to your intelligence. I mean, you had more intelligence than that before, when you were teaching this, you were teaching the Sabbath and why it should be kept and you're sinning if you don't. But then this person is going to keep sinning until somebody can convince him in his pea brain--where his mind has escaped, his thinking, his similitudes have escaped his brain now. So the confusion has set in and he can't, as Yahshua said now, if you

get to this point then, the last estate of you will be worse than before you came here. So not only will all of this leave you, but it will shake off the dust of their feet, it will shake off the dust of its feet in your face when it takes off.

50 So you're going to be left with an empty head. You're going to be left with a confused mind that's saying, "I'm gonna keep on sinning until you can prove to me. Well, I'm not gonna come there and let you prove it to me anymore." So, where does this put them? Where does this put them? Eternally out of the Face of **YAHWEH**, just like Cain. And all the world is following the way of Cain.

51 But teaching, the Scripture, the Prophets show, learn it in order to teach it. That's the reason I tell the people bring pencil, notebook, your *Book of YAHWEH*. Make notes, but don't just make a note and throw it aside. That's as bad as learning that the Seventh Day is the Sabbath and never teaching it. Never teaching it to yourself or anyone else around you.

52 Well, our Priests and Priestesses, they teach the Sabbath. And they have vowed to **YAHWEH** that they want to teach it throughout all Eternity. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And **YAHWEH** says that they will. He says, my seed is going to teach the Sabbath Day is the Seventh Day of the week, that we become a servant to our people, as Yahshua showed us on that day, that we take our position in The House of **YAHWEH**, that we do all of our work on six days, all of our work on six days, but the Seventh Day, we dedicate that full 24-hour period to **YAHWEH**, working in **YAHWEH**'s Work, serving others. And that's what we're gonna be teaching throughout all Eternity because that's what Yahshua taught us. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 But your conduct--the conduct, you need to conduct yourself now according

to the Way Yahshua conducted Himself. Remember, “I must be about My Father’s business. I’ve got to be about My Father’s business.” Well, what is His business? His business is The House of **YAHWEH**, the Work of **YAHWEH** that’s now reaching the entire world.

54 The first of this Work was passed out in a trailer park. I see children sitting here from the parents whom I gave the first Newsletter in the trailer park, back in the sixties. Isn’t that amazing? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 Somebody told me the first time they saw me, that they can remember, I had a uniform on, a policeman’s uniform on. I’d just got off work and I’d come and they had a water leak or something under their sink. And it was my uniform, it wasn’t anyone else’s. I owned it. I bought it. I owned it. I took care of it. I washed it and so forth. But anyway--just wanted to explain that. I wasn’t working when I was on duty doing this.

56 But I was fixing a water leak under a sink and they walked in on me and I was in their house, a rented house, which **YAHWEH** put me in the rent business years ago. And that’s how He blessed the Work of **YAHWEH** in a service, in a service to others that I was pleased with because it was a service to others. We had affordable housing in Abilene and the people would call us. We didn’t even have to put an ad in the paper. They would call us almost daily wanting to know, what have you got to rent. And most of the time we didn’t have anything to rent, but we could tell them, you know, well we’ve got somebody moving out on so and so day. And so it was actually demanded by certain people that we furnish this housing. It became that important to them. Well, **YAHWEH** made it that important because the money from that rent was what built this building right

here. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So He blessed it quite a bit.

57 But the person said she walked in on me. She was a little child, just got out of school, came home and I was laying on my back with my tools and fixing a sewer line or something. [laughing] And she said something about her parents and I asked her something about, did she know that **YAHWEH** was the Name of the Creator. I did everybody that way. I did David Verner, or the Great Kohan Yahodah, that way and he said, yeah, he knew it. And I said, do you use it? Well, no, I haven’t been. I said, why don’t you join me and let’s get to pushing it. Well, of course, he did and we’ve been pushing it ever since. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 But it’s great when **YAHWEH** says, my children, my offspring and my seed will teach. The words that He puts in my mouth, they won’t depart from the other person’s mouth. They’re gonna be teaching them. And the people that teach, the Apostle said, you teach yourself also. So become a teacher, yes. Learn, but be able to teach what I teach you. Put it down in a way so you won’t forget it. Then teach others the same thing. Don’t, don’t ever stop teaching others.

59 Come this Feast, we want to open the doors, hopefully, schoolhouse doors if we could get the buildings built. But each teacher will have their own classroom and their own class and they will be fully prepared to teach. But this Feast we want to make friends with these. The teachers want to make friends. The teachers are wanting to make friends with the students this Feast. Before they start the class, they want to be friends. They’re wanting to make friends with the students, 4 and 5 year olds. That will start, now, so we’ll have a day set aside for that.

60 It’s gonna take quite a bit of time but they’re gonna make the child feel welcome

and then, right now, they're studying ways to make that child feel really wanted and let them know that we do care about them and we want them in the Kingdom and so forth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

61 And this attitude and this lesson, this character is gonna be taught throughout the school year, daily. Every time the teacher opens his mouth, this is what's going to be shown. The teacher. His and hers. Both boys and girls, young men, young women.

62 But I want everyone to get involved. This, you know, you can't just stay non-involved. You've got to get involved. No one, no one can work in **YAHWEH**'s Work on his own. You've got to get involved with the Work that **YAHWEH** ordained and it's got to be approved. You can't just go out on your own to do it. Yahshua said you won't make it. You've got to have Yahshua with you and He won't be with you if you go out on your own.

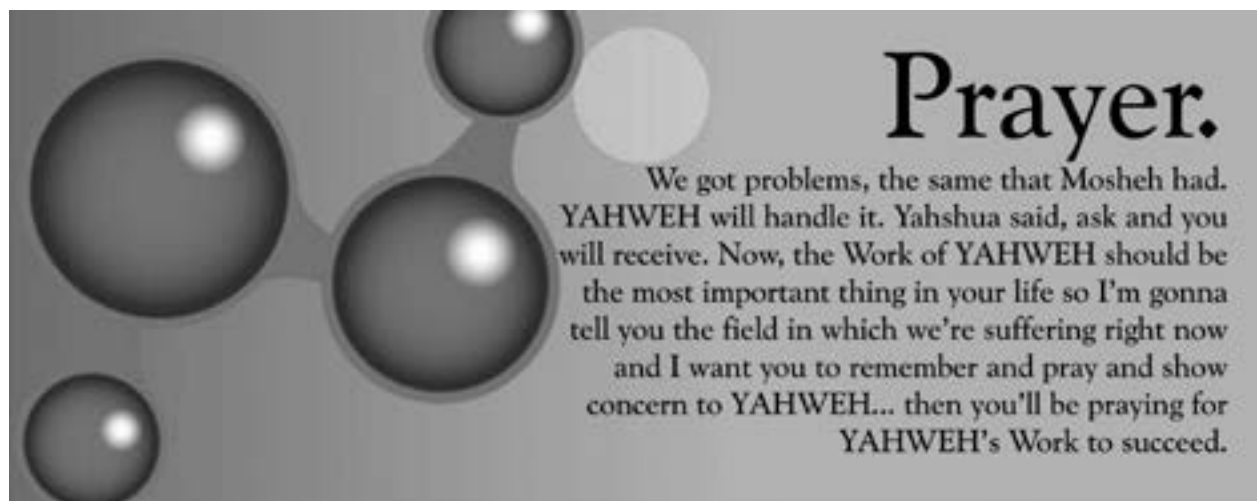
63 Prayer. We got problems, the same that Mosheh had. **YAHWEH** will handle it. Yahshua said, ask and you will receive. Now, the Work of **YAHWEH** should be the most important thing in your life so I'm gonna tell you the field in which we're suffering right now and I want you to remember and pray and show concern to **YAHWEH** because this is His Work and when you pray for this

that I'm fixing to name to you, then you'll be praying for **YAHWEH**'s Work to succeed.

64 We're getting a lot of people that want to be here and they're from all countries. And in just one country now, we had, from just one country, 51 of 58 people that have already applied for a visa, they were denied. 51 of 58 people were denied. Now, that was just one place, one location. There'll be 7 people from that one country that will be here, **YAHWEH** willing. But I want the rest of them here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 We've written a letter to the President asking him to intervene in this and let our people go. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It would not hurt at all if you contacted your congressmen, your senator. We will help you with the letter. Or we could do it by emails. We have the emails and addresses of every senator, every congressman of every state of the union. We can give you those. I think you should tell them about the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that is going to be taught this Feast, the convention that is going to be held.

66 And today, of all days, we're getting ready and the news knows that, the newsmen know it. The countries know it. They know we're going into nuclear war. We know it. The Prophecies foretell this. At this time the people need character education more



than anything on the face of the earth. There is still time if enough people turn to YAHWEH and demanded Peace, demanded Righteousness be taught instead of this hogwash that the popes, the two witnesses of Satan are putting out to the world.

67 That's what they are. They're standing up for Satan. Every Scripture in the Holy bible tells you that they belong to Satan--whatever Satan wants them to do they're going to do. *I John [Yahchanan] 3:4,7-8* tells you that those people: the pope, all of his cardinals, everyone who does not practice the Laws of YAHWEH belong to Satan the devil. The pope, not only does not practice the Laws, he teaches against them. And he tells you, go ahead and do what you're doing. That's what the catholic church wants you to do. Sure, Satan has been wanting you to do that from the very beginning and has told you so and the bible tells you so.

68 Now, you can follow this man to hell if you want to, or you can repent, as the Apostles tell you to do in **Acts 3:19**. You can repent and turn to YAHWEH. You can have protection through this mess that the pope is causing and is going to cause, which are the nuclear wars. You can have protection, YAHWEH says, from this.

69 Now, everyone that YAHWEH--that Mosheh offered this protection left Egypt. They left Egypt and they went to Abilene, where they learned the Laws of Peace, Joy, Love and Protection. Yes, the protection was offered to them. And Samuyl told them, "If you want YAHWEH's Protection, then get rid of these Gods that are leading you into sin and death." That's **I Samuyl 7-8**. And YAHWEH said, this is the same demon worship, the same God worship that they brought out of Egypt with them.

70 Yes, Christianity came from Egypt. And the little horn, when he became so famous with a big army backing him, he

brought that teaching about. He was just merely teaching Christianity. And that's what Constantine taught.

71 Well, these people now, we got people all over the world now who're wanting to come to this Feast. They're seeing us on the internet. They're seeing us on television. They get mail from us. They're staying in contact with the House.

72 But I thought, when I saw this figure, you know, only seven people allowed out of 58. So I said, well give me some information on this. Well, they said, every, every one of these 58 people that applied, they were up to date on money. They had bank accounts. They had businesses. They had means of livelihood that would bring them back to their country. They would go back to their country to take care of their business. There was no reason at all for them to withhold their visas to keep them from coming to this convention. But they did it. And it was the American embassy that did it.

73 So I want you to pray but I want you to do your best to get involved, and contact your congressman, senators, and ask them to intervene to let the people come and learn at this convention that is going to be offered here at The House of YAHWEH in September. We only got four weeks left. We got three weeks to the Day of Atonement, I believe, and four weeks to the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles. Four weeks. So work fast!

74 Don't say you can't do it! If you really, truly want to and you're not capable, we'll make you capable. Come and let us help you. All we need is your signature if that's what it takes. Or you can write your own.

75 But this is one way you can help and tell them to let our people go, as Mosheh did. Now, I know that pharaoh probably won't do it and I know that they're probably gonna get in deep trouble. I know that YAHWEH is very Strong and He's very

Determined and His Prophecies, He's gonna bring those Prophecies to pass. So people who get in His Way and try to stop this, they're asking for a big headache, I can tell you for sure. He doesn't give up. **YAHWEH** does what He says He's going to do and this is what He says is going to take place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 So why do I want you to do this? I want you to get involved in this Work. Show **YAHWEH** that you care for fulfilling His Prophecies. And you can do it right now. This is a job that I've given you to do and this will help right here. It'll put your name on the record as saying that you want these people to come learn the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. You've learned it yourself. You know it will help them and we need more people with this education. The reason people are at war is because they've been taught war. Let's teach them peace! Let's teach them health! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 The reason people are sick all over the world, the doctors are making them sick. Yes. They're making them sick. They're teaching them to put a band-aid on a cancer, you know, keep letting them grow. Don't get to the cause of it. Well now they know the cause. They say they don't know the cause, but we've told them the cause and they got that from us. I know they did. They don't have sense enough to do it on their own.

78 **YAHWEH** told them 25 years ago what was causing this sickness and disease. And He tells them everything. He tells them what causes it. He tells them what makes the mutation. He tells you what you can do to turn it around. If you still don't have sense enough, call me and I'll tell you personally on the phone. Any scientist that wants to call me, I'll tell you exactly what to do to find the information.

79 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

I know that YAHWEH is very Strong and He's very Determined and His Prophecies, He's gonna bring those Prophecies to pass.

**I want you to get involved in this Work.
Show YAHWEH that you care for fulfilling
His Prophecies.
And you can do it
right now.**



Chapter Eight

The Decision Making In Washington, The Breaking Of The Laws Of Health, And The Causes Of War-- All Have The Same Curse.

08/31/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! You're looking great! Okay, let's make it big now! Everybody's awake? You awake? [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. It's a wonderful day! We see the world going down, the world's presence, Satan's governments going down and **YAHWEH**'s House rising. He's lifting us up. We have the greatest opportunity ever, ever in mankind's history. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I woke up this morning thinking about this and I got to the Sanctuary and unloaded and I ran down--Whew! Still out of breath from all that running! [laughing] I ran down to the cafeteria to get my Sabbath bread. I ran, yeah, yeah. Forty, thirty miles an hour, ten maybe or almost! [laughing] And they went to the bakery and they said it was closed. "You're late." And I said, well how--where's my bread? "Try the cafeteria." So I ran over there right quick. And they

said, "Oh, I think that was discarded. We didn't think you were coming." I said I was only one minute late! Just one minute!

3 And then they went inside and they found this and they brought it back to me and I saw the words: *Yisrayl, act your age!* I said man, I really made somebody angry! Well, I threw it--I took it back to my office and I got to looking at it and it says: *Yisrayl, act your age, 80, and bring My People Home to Abel.* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I said that Message had to come straight from **YAHWEH**! I thought that was beautiful. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 Well, as you can see in the news, things are proceeding the way **YAHWEH** prophesied they would. The teachers next Sabbath. I'm speaking of the new Priestly teachers, new Priestess teachers. We're going to have several for this Feast. Next Sabbath, we'll be teaching the four and five year olds. If you're four and five years old, they're going to have a class for you, a



special class in the blue school, right over this way, the blue school from 9:00-9:30 a.m. Don't be late.

5 The new teachers will be teaching you. These are the latest songs. They're gonna be teaching you the latest songs that're not yet out or you haven't heard yet unless you've been--had your ear to the wall where they're practicing. [laughing] But these songs will be introduced this Feast. But the four and five year olds will be able to learn those songs, at least part of them this Sabbath. And then part of them the next Sabbath, and then the third Sabbath you will know those songs if you'll attend those three meetings. You four and five year old boys.

6 Now, the girls are the same. No, wait we still got more boys here. The six to eleven year old boys will be in the Priests, or Elders' room as we call it, meeting room, the new one, the big one. They'll be taught the same thing but by a different teacher, one of the new teachers, but by a different teacher. Same thing and you can know that song.

7 I could not get anyone on the women's side to answer their phones. [laughing] So you'll have to ask somebody. I don't know--I know they got it set up for the four and five year old girls with one of the new Priestess teachers, to be Priestess. And also they got it set up for the six to eleven year olds. And I would suggest that you contact Deaconess Yisrylah Hawkins for next Sabbath. But be there, be there and learn these songs. That is really precious. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

8 Stats. Now this news article, *There is a way to bring peace to all nations, says Yisrayl Hawkins...* I just wrote this thing. And it's still somewhat of a mystery, but newspapers are grabbing it, several. It says 96 already. It was just released this morning. It says, *Stats have just become available and this number is already on the screen and increasing every few*

minutes. 96 newspapers have picked that up and running it already. Wonderful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** works in mysterious ways.

9 The article, *There is a way to bring peace to all nations...* Oh, this one interested me because this is a health magazine that's running this. *Health Technology*. I'm glad to see this because I've noticed that they're running more and more of these articles. And maybe, maybe we can get the information to the world through the news media, you know, that the sick minds, we've got sick minds out here.

10 *Watch List News*, these are some of the bigger ones that were sent me and I don't have time to read them. It's several pages. *Street Insider News*, that's just three of 96.

11 The world has nothing now on which they can agree. If you notice the news that we just brought you now, there's a lot of controversy. Of course, this war was planned as you know already. We've brought this out from Prophecy and those Prophecies are going to be fulfilled. But the way it's proceeding, of course, they're getting a lot of opposition. Some of the countries that were allied to this agreement to bring these nations under control, that's being acted upon now and brought about by force. Force has never worked. But they want to try again.

12 If you remember the roman empire took over the entire world, but they never once had peace. There's nothing in history that shows they ever had peace. And they kept passing more laws and killing more people and thousands, some historians say trillions.

13 *Global Front Being Formed Against War On Syria...* Now, against the war on Syria. Well, everything was go for it for a while until they got to seeing all this opposition and then they started

crawfishing, as it's called. *Germany rules out strike on Syria...* This won't stop it. This won't stop this from taking place by any means. This is going to take place and, of course, the nuclear wars are going to be used. They're going to come into effect.

14 What we see here, we see the health and the activities that are taking place in the everyday lives of the people. They go hand in hand. The health and the activities are going hand in hand. That and the curses of the sickness, disease, hatred, violence and wars are all connected and are bringing about the end of man's governments of and by the people.

15 Now if you got that, you'll understand what I want to try to get over to you today in these articles and also the Prophecies concerning Syria; back then and present day Syria.

16 But these things that we're seeing here, that're bringing about the health problems all over the world. I guess you noticed yesterday they were putting a warning label on Tylenol. There're so many drugs out there that're affecting the brain and people don't know it. People don't realize it. Of course, the states are opening up marijuana now because they see--not because they think it's healthy. They know it's terribly unhealthy. They think, "Well, we can't make them any sicker than they already are." But this will bring more money to the doctors and more money to the lawyers and more money for taxes. Because if we open this up, the marijuana sales, make it legal then, we can charge taxes on it. It's being sold under the table now and, of course, has been for years, but the government is missing the taxes. The cities are missing their share of the taxes. So if we make it legal, then we can charge taxes and we can bring in scoops of money, like we did on the alcohol and cigarettes.

17 This article here is very interesting

because it says, *Is there any such thing as organic honey?* What would that have to do now with the price of eggs in China? And what would it have to do with the wars in Syria? Or your life, for instance? *Is there any such thing as organic honey? The traps to watch out for when you're buying honey...* I'm going to lay that aside right there because we're going to come back to that.

18 Cocaine. Cocaine. Now, of course, people have eaten that stuff for years and they don't realize what they're doing to themselves. They haven't for years because they haven't had the instruments to see what they're seeing now. But now they are seeing with their instruments some of the things the Scripture shows that if you eat pork, you know, you have the trichinosis to deal with. You have a brain that's going to be depleted from the effects--from what this does to the person's brain. So you'll not be able to think as clearly to do your search work to find out what's wrong with your brain. Now I'm talking about the entire world.

19 What occurs to you or to the average Joe walking down the street is taking place in Washington in their thoughts and actions and so forth. The more confused, the more confusion that comes about in man's brain, the more confusion we will see coming forth from the nations. All the nations were for this, or many, twenty-two nations were signed up to back the United States in this raid on Syria.

20 Now, there's quite a number that pulled out. Britain crawfished out this week and so did Germany and a few others as you saw on the news clips here. But it's going to take place. It makes no difference how many of them back out, you know, this war is coming. Nuclear war is coming.

21 Well, we see here, *Cocaine targets learning...* That's one thing that marijuana

targets also. These same effects that you get from cocaine, you get from marijuana. And people who are smoking marijuana they'll say, "Oh I've smoked this for twenty-five years. And, uh... um... what was I gonna say here? Um. Uh, doggy." [laughing] Well, you know, it does ruin your brain.

22 As pork, eating pork also affects your brain, so does marijuana, so does cocaine. So they're saying now because of the new evidence, the new research because we've got new tools. Knowledge has been increased through the computer. Too bad we couldn't get it into the brain as well. But the brain is going downhill while our computers are coming up all the time. They're getting faster and gathering more data. We're able to store more and more information, more and more knowledge. Knowledge has been increased since my birth date.

23 I'm now as old as Moses was, as Mosheh was, when **YAHWEH** said, "Go gather the people!" [Laughing]

24 But *Cocaine targets learning, decision-making...* Now cocaine, it makes you feel like you're king of the universe, I'm told. I've never touched the stuff. Never intend to. I've never, I can't say I've never smoked marijuana because they had marijuana in our classrooms when I was a young man. Young and stupid and went on the police department. And they said, take a puff of this and find out what it smells like. Well, I was very careful not to inhale it, but I did smell it. I smelled it in several people's cars after that. And I warned them, this stuff can ruin your brain. What are you talking about? What I smell in your car can ruin your brain. It maybe already has or I wouldn't have had to stop you and tell you, you were going twice the speed limit, you know. Well, that's marijuana for you.

25 *Cocaine targets learning...* Learning. It makes you or it gets you to where you can't learn. And the more you take of it, the

more you use it, the more you get hooked on it and you can't get rid of it. You can't stop it. You can't quit the use of it.

26 A very close friend of mine used it. The doctors put him on it because he had a back injury and it took away the pain and made him feel great. He kept wanting to quit it because it caused other side effects. But the doctors told him, don't try to get off of this now cold turkey, it will cause your heart to stop. Well finally he said, I can't, I'm not gonna take this stuff any longer. He laid down on the floor on his back determined to quit, determined not to take anymore of it. And he jerked about three or four times, his mother said, and then he found his rest.

27 It targets learning. It targets your brain. It can shut it down. It could shut down your heart also. ...*decision making...* How many people in Washington or the Washingtons throughout the whole world, the governments, the municipal systems, how many people have the doctors put on this stuff? You know, it's one of their most honored pain killers, I mean pain relievers. It's one of their most honored feel-good action, pills. Because when people take it, I mean they have no problems at all. Man, nothing, nothing bothers them. "Oh, man I'm feeling great. I think I'm well. I think I'm healed. I'll go back and see that quack preacher again. Let him pray for me again. I thought that must have been what occurred. He must have healed me."

28 Well, of course, ...*decision-making spots in brain...* It actually destroys decision making spots in the brain. Now, I don't know if you understand how the brain functions. But, and it's impossible to describe. It's impossible for you to know right now, but we have learned certain things.

29 It works similar to a computer, but it works in so many different fields in your brain, so many different cells, and each

one of them doing a certain job. And if one can't do a job, then it relies on another department to take up where that one leaves off. Well, that other department, I can show you, I can describe how this reacts. If you're used to using your right hand to brush your teeth, try doing it with your left hand. Now you'll see how your brain functions there because your brain takes time.

30 Well, if that spot is knocked out in your brain, which cocaine does, marijuana does, it knocks out different spots in your brain that're supposed to work and make your hands work. These drugs in marijuana and cocaine, yes, they relieve pain, but they destroy spots in your brain that help you to use your right hand. And if you miss the use of your right hand and try to use your left one, you will see how long it takes to train that brain to do something. And marijuana or cocaine, just the use of it can knock out the use of your right hand. It can knock out thousands--the use of thousands of right hands in your brain that you use for every day thinking and decision-making.

31 *Cocaine can change the structure of*

The nations can't make up their mind. They have nothing that they can agree on. There's nothing in what they're doing here that would bring about any sensible thing. They'd say, "Well yeah, let's kill Syria. Let's knock them out. That'll solve our problems."

It's not going to solve our problems and me telling them this won't solve their problems either because they're not going to repent. ...the fact is, none of these things are working. They're groping in the dark for an answer.

learning and memory spots in brain only within few hours of taking the drug... And they put these people on this stuff and they keep them on it for years.

32 Well, that's one thing now that shows the confusion that we're facing in the nations. The nations can't make up their mind. They have nothing that they can agree on. There's nothing in what they're doing here that would bring about any sensible thing. They'd say, "Well yeah, let's kill Syria. Let's knock them out. That'll solve our problems."

33 Well any fool can see it's not gonna solve their problems. Knocking out Iraq, invading Afghanistan, did that solve our problems? But we're wanting to do it again. It's not going to solve our problems and me telling them this won't solve their problems either because they're not going to repent. Their preachers are saying, "Awe, that's all hogwash." But the fact is, none of these things are working. They're groping in the dark for an answer.

34 Now the pope says if we do this then we can get this all under control. We'll wipe out the religions, all the religions except the catholic church. You know, someone looked back, I don't know how many remember this, but I brought a sermon on war in the Middle East back twenty years ago, I think it was, in the old Sanctuary in town that's now the Press Room. And they sent me a disk. And I listened to it last night. I'm gonna play it maybe some time during the Feast if we can get up to that point.

35 But it's talking about what is taking place right now. I was so amazed. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I couldn't remember it. I didn't recognize the guy's voice! My voice has changed so much! [laughing] You're gonna laugh when you hear my voice on that tape.

36 But all of these things are taking place. They're going to take place. Everything's

developing like the Scripture shows it would. And it's being brought about by confused minds. Now, if you take away decision-making, you got thousands of decision-making cells in your brain, got trillions of them. I don't know if you could number the decision-making mechanisms that **YAHWEH** put in your brain. [Moving finger] That right there, it would take trillions. See the way I'm moving my finger? Just that one finger? It takes trillions of activities in your brain to perform that.

37 You saw the football players, that's another thing that can damage your brain. We were working on finding exercises because a little exercise helps, a little. And I want to make the schools here the most enjoyable schools on earth, here at The House of **YAHWEH**. So, Praise **YAHWEH**, and we're going to. [applause]

38 And the students are working with me to find the ways to do this. But yet learning is going to be the top thing. Learning the Laws and the Prophecies of **YAHWEH**, that's top in the school. But I want to get other schools set up more than what we got now. And we're getting teachers now. We're getting a number of women teachers, female teachers, as well male teachers who will be under the supervision of the Priests, as they are today, of course, but they will be in charge of certain classes, and different ages, and different subjects. So, soon we'll have it set up to where you can go to a certain classroom and you can receive top learning on any given field. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 They won't all know every Prophecy in the Scripture, but they'll be specialist in a Prophecy. And we will have enough to cover, yes, two billion people. That's not no problem! Think of the trillions in the universe that we're going to be covering. We've got it figured out. We're gonna do it. It's easy. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 Anyway, push with me in this. Get your children in these classrooms and let's get started--especially next Sabbath to learn the songs. This is a start. This is just a start. During the Feast we actually are gonna give a gift to these children that they'll cherish the rest of their life. They'll keep this and they'll frame it and 20,000 years now or 20 million they'll show this and they'll say, "I got this back when I was in the Remnant." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 Well this one, it says *Justice... Justice! ...Ruth Bader Ginsburg to officiate at same-sex wedding...* A supreme court justice. Somehow or another the word "justice" just don't go with this, you know. Number one, it's so confusing to the public when they hear this, the untrained public. It's so confusing because they make you think that, well they've decided that this is right, so do it. It's like deciding, well, we'll let them smoke marijuana now. For years they wouldn't because they know it's unhealthy. They know the effects of it on the brain. They know it now, but they knew it back then and they had laws passed against it.

42 Well now, they've changed their mind again. This is about the thousandth time. Daniyl said he was amazed. He looked at today's four kingdoms that are ruling the earth and he said he was so surprised. He was amazed at the amount of laws that they passed. Well, they didn't just pass laws. They'd pass a law, then they'd pass another law to correct that law and then another one to justify that law, supposedly. And they'd have so many laws on this one law that it took a specialist.

43 It's like the doctors, you know, they've got so many different sicknesses. They've got so many sicknesses and diseases today that you don't just have a family doctor. You have thousands of specialists specializing in a single field. One of them, cancer. But

not just cancer, but specializing in a certain kind of cancer. Well, how many kinds of cancer can you have? You need to look on the books and see what we have created for ourselves.

44 Not only are we spotting our brains and knocking out the ability for our brains to think, but we're ruining our hearts, our lungs, our kidneys. Every portion of our bodies, we're taking down. Why would Satan want to do that to mankind? Because she hates mankind because she knows the opportunity that he has. She knows what he's gonna become. And she doesn't want mankind ruling over her. She wants to rule over mankind. And of course, she's lost her ability to do so now.

45 She's so confused, she's leading the world into some ways that will actually benefit the world, but she doesn't know it. In her hatred for The House of **YAHWEH**, she's actually lifted us up. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 Well it's like, *Justice Ruth Bader Ginsburg to officiate at same-sex wedding...* This is certainly beneficial. [laughing] And it's all tied together now. How would this be tied together with eating butter and honey? And how would it be tied together with solving the problems that we're having, supposedly problems we've created, with Syria. It's all tied together. But the world is not seeing the whole picture.

47 What's causing the wars and hatred is also causing all the curses that we're seeing in the world today. The decision-making that seems to be of little benefit, every decision they make. It's like **YAHWEH** said, "You're gonna be like you're groping in the dark." You can't find the doorknob to the door. You can't find the match to strike it to light the lamp.

48 *Teens...* Another headline. *Teens 'kill boy, 16, for refusing to pay for their cigarettes'...* Did you get that idiotic stunt? Teens, teenagers, they kill a boy because

he refused to pay for their cigarettes. Beat him to death. Beat him and strangled him to death.

49 *...The Capital seems to be on a short fuse these days as 70 per cent of the murders occurring in Delhi are over minor issues...* Well, they're recognizing that something is wrong. At least they've got that far. If they would only understand it when **YAHWEH** brings it about to where He shows that The House of **YAHWEH** has the answers, which He is right now. He's bringing this about and more and more.

50 There was a family called me this week, the wife actually called me. And she said, I want to tell you something. She said, a few years ago this would not have occurred. She said my husband found fifty dollars. He was in the store shopping, coming up to a cash register, saw fifty dollars laying on the floor. He takes it promptly and turns it in to the cashier and told them to fill out a thing and put his name on it and show that he turned this in to whoever found it. In case they come looking for it, he wants it to get back to the owner.

51 She said, now in the same day, she came out of the store, there was a sack laying by her car, just as she started to get in the car, had two hundred and fifty-six dollars in it. I said it seems like Whoever inspired this must have inspired both of you. [laughing] She brought the sack home, showed it to her husband and said, what do you want me to do with this? And he said, what do you want to do with it? She said, I want to take it back and turn it in. And she said, Mr. Hawkins, I wouldn't have done that a few years ago. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They are coming to the Feast, this Feast. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 *No Atlantic Hurricane by August in First Time in 11 Years [sic]...* What would cause something like this? Well, of course, global warming, as is shown here is tied to this. We tie to it a little more than this, a lot

more than this because it's all tied together. All, every bit of it has to do with the price of eggs in Germany, the conflict in Iran, Iraq, all the nations, including Washington DC, the indecisiveness of the decision makers. All of it's tied together with that.

53 *A Texan tragedy: ample oil...* Hurt not the oil now. Remember this. *A Texan tragedy...* Speaking of Texas and a Texan. ... *ample oil, no water. Fracking boom sucks away precious water from beneath the ground, leaving cattle dead, farms bone-dry and people thirsty...* And yes that also has to do with the price of eggs in Japan.

54 *Appetite for intervention in Syria...* Well it just so turns out now that sixty percent of Americans are against it now. I wonder if they could have read something that we put out? It's getting out to them. The newspapers are taking these articles and running with them.

55 *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated repeats offer to bring a halt to teen violence...* Ran by 50,008, 50,008 newspapers. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

56 *Pastor of The House of YAHWEH publishes detailed article on why almost total destruction is near...* 22,390 newspapers ran that newsletter besides us.

57 *Latest scientific research proves accurate, the health Laws in the Bible would stop all cancer...* 25,726 newspapers ran the article.

58 *Yisrayl Hawkins writes letter to Al Qaeda offering a Peaceful Solution to end the wars...* 70,923 newspapers ran that article.

59 Here's the big one. *Yisrayl Hawkins writes letter to Pope Francis blasting him for his recent gay comments...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Listen, Sister Ginsburg, listen to me. 86,987 newspapers ran that article. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's almost a

hundred thousand newspapers ran that article. Get it and read it Sister Ginsburg.

60 I know I'm out of time but I need to cover just a couple more Scriptures here. We started out with, *Is there any such thing as organic honey? The traps to watch out for when buying honey.* [Sticky notes.] Are you buying honey or dyed fructose corn syrup. When you buy honey, what are you buying? Is it honey? Or is it actually dyed corn syrup? [laughing] Well, most people are dying corn syrup. So if they eat their honey and butter, they probably ate instead butter with blood and corn syrup with dye. So it wouldn't have benefited them any.

61 *Never mind organic, when is honey really honey? US melissopalynologist (let's call him a "pollen detective")...* A pollen detective. ...*Vaughn Bryant found that 75% of honey on US supermarket shelves contained no pollen...* It's called honey. It looks like honey and smells and tastes like honey, but it has no pollen in it. ...*no pollen at all having been through an ultra-filtration technique perfected by Chinese producers. Without pollen there is no real proof of the country of origin (pollen acts like the honey's DNA) and therefore Bryant argues no real proof that the product is legally honey - as opposed to dyed fructose corn syrup...* As opposed to dyed fructose corn syrup.

62 Turn over to **Isayah**. We make it so easy. **YAHWEH** has made it so easy for us at The House of **YAHWEH**. I think we'll be judged harshly if we don't take advantage of it. But in **Isayah 7** we see a Prophecy here and we see a Prophecy of our Savior. We see a Prophecy of Syria, Ephraim, Damascus and so forth that came true.

63 And here in **Isayah 7:15** we see, **Butter and honey will He eat, so He may know to refuse evil and choose Righteousness.**

64 If you'll go back to **verse 5**, here. He says **Aram, Ephraim, and the son of**

Remalyah have taken evil counsel against you, saying:

65 **Verse 6, Let us attack Yahdah...** Well, this is what, you know, the kings, the elders of Israyl, when they came up to Samuyl, they wanted kings. They wanted a king to fight their battle for them. What they wanted was, what they set up and didn't know what they were setting up at the time because I think they'd been taking a little bit of cocaine and smoking a little bit of marijuana, and eating a little bit of pork, so their brains were a little bit indecisive.

66 So he says, **Let us attack Yahdah...** Well, what they did they formed kings. The king would take over a certain colony, a certain province and then he would become strong so he would say, "Well look, we don't have to work for what we're getting. Let's just go over here and take it from these other people." Well, that's what they set up when they turned or when they left **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** said, "Go ahead and do it. These are the christians that I brought out of Egypt and they're just going back to what they've been practicing all the time because they never really converted to what I wanted them to see."

67 So He said, tell them, warn them that what they're getting into is continual war here. Well here's part of those wars that **YAHWEH** told them about in **I Samuyl 7 and 8**. So they say to one another here, **Let us attack Yahdah...** Aram, Ephraim and Remalyah say, **Let us attack Yahdah, and trouble it; let us tear it apart between us...** That is, divide it between us. We'll take their wealth. **...and set the son of Tabeel as king over it.**

68 **Verse 7, This is what YAHWEH our Father says...** Now, what He's saying and the reason He says this is, in every case, He always lets them go their way, except when it interfered with His Work, His Prophecies that were coming to pass. Now, Satan

probably knew here that Yahshua was going to be part of this system right here and she wanted to destroy it.

69 Well he says, **verse 7, This is what YAHWEH our Father says: It will not stand, nor will it come to pass;**

70 **Verse 8, For the head of Aram; Syria, is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; within sixty-five years Ephraim will be broken, no longer a people...** There's a Prophecy for you. A Prophecy that came to pass just as **YAHWEH** said it would and all history books will tell you the same thing. It came to pass exactly as **YAHWEH** prophesied.

71 **Verse 9, The head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remalyah...** This is really a mixed up translation, but later we'll get you the real translation. And it's so complicated you wouldn't believe it. But I want you to see it so I'll bring that back later and show this to you how complicated this translation is and some mistakes were made and so forth. But it does make sense once you see what I'm talking about and see the true translation.

72 But now look on to **verse 14, Therefore, YAHWEH Himself will give you a sign...** This is somewhat mistranslated too and I don't have the latest with me. **... Behold, a virgin will conceive...** Speaking of the Savior, of course, and His mother and father **...and bear a Son, and will bring forth the sign that YAHWEH our Father is with us; Immanuyah.**

73 **Verse 15, Butter and honey will He eat...** Butter and honey will He eat, He is, Yahshua. **...so He will know to refuse evil and choose Righteousness.**

74 **Verse 16, But before the child will know to refuse evil...** Now, are you listening to this? Before the child knows.

75 Now there's a time when a child needs a teacher. You know what age that is? That goes from, I would say, day one

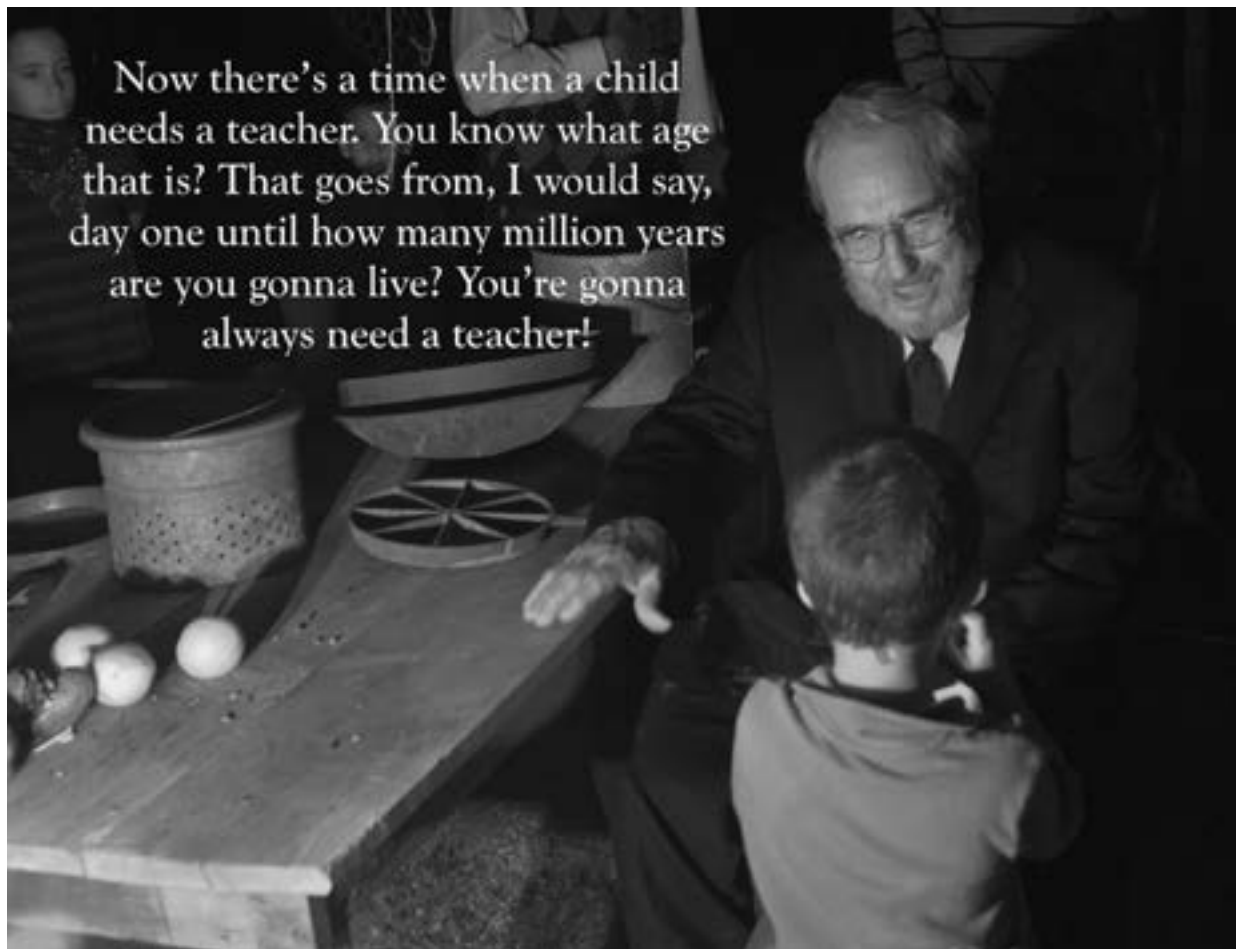
until how many million years are you gonna live? You're gonna always need a teacher! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 Pretty soon you'll see what I'm talking about when I say specialists in every field. Now, you can become specialists in fields, but it would be too much for you to cover if you tried to be a specialist in every field right now. Now when you get your subconscious mind, what you learn can be brought together, better than any computer, and you're gonna be a specialist in every one of the fields, of Prophecy, of Law, of everything. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You are the teachers! You are the teachers who **YAHWEH** is going to use to resurrect the dead. And you're the teachers who **YAHWEH** is going to use to teach them throughout all Eternity.

77 Now, will you be on your own? No!

No! Yahshua is going to be over you as King of kings and Ruler of rulers, Who we will admire and respect throughout all Eternity and show that admiration to Him as we're showing admiration to our teachers today. Right? Shake your head. Right? Okay! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 If I could see my dad right now, I would humbly bow to that man. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I think you should feel that way about your daddies right now. You should be feeling that way because they are a sign of what you're going to become. They're your teachers. Your mother and your dad of The House of **YAHWEH** are your teachers. They should be greatly admired by you, by the children, greatly admired. As you are going to receive glory, **YAHWEH** says, I'm talking about that right now. That's the glory. You're



gonna shine like the stars. That is, you're going to receive glory that's unspeakable right now coming from everywhere. Kings are going to bow down to you **YAHWEH** says, kings.

79 Now, that's the position you can hold if you will start obeying **YAHWEH's** Laws. The teachers that we're training right now, which is this whole Sanctuary, you will become specialists. And pretty soon you will become just that. You're gonna be surprised at how much you've learned once you get the use of that subconscious mind.

80 Well He says, **But before this Child will know to refuse evil, and choose Righteousness...** That is, it shows you now that there's a time period when he didn't know this and was being taught and guided by his parents and by the Priests. Remember? It's speaking here of Yahshua Who is now our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. Butter and honey did He eat so this could take place in His Life. Butter and honey. Real butter and real honey. Butter without blood and honey without dye and corn syrup.

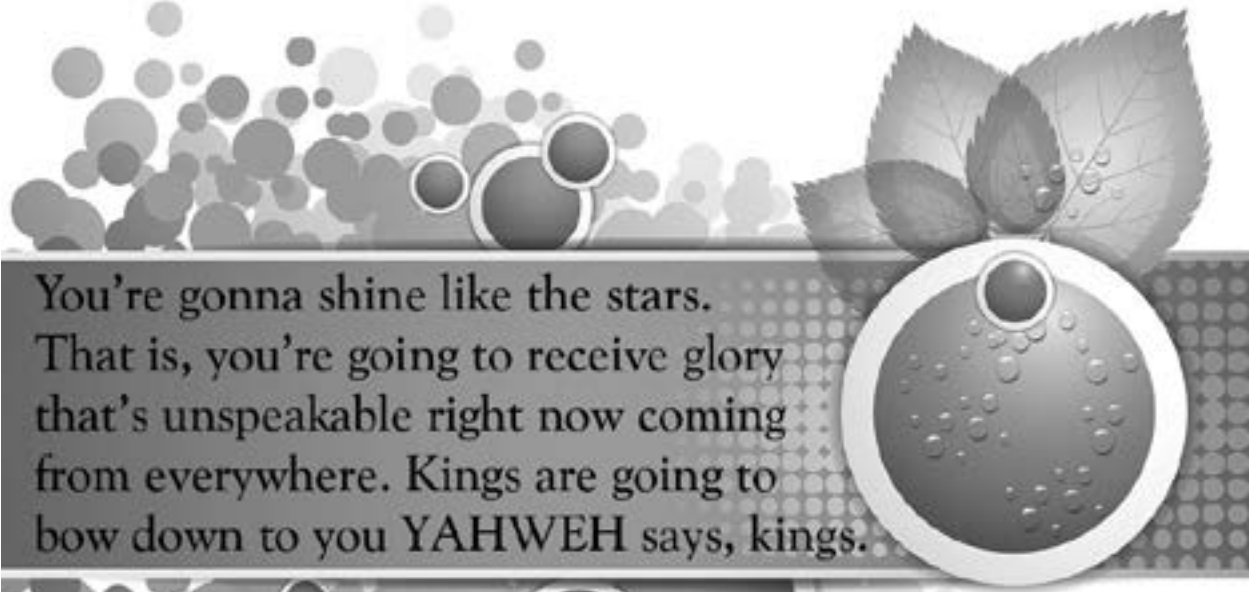
81 **But before this Child will know to refuse evil, and choose Righteousness, the land that you dread will be forsaken by both her kings.**

82 **Verse 17, YAHWEH will bring upon you, upon your people...** That is, He's prophesied that this is gonna come upon you from these decision-makers here that it's talking about from **verse 5** on. They're the ones that're bringing this.

83 **Verse 17, YAHWEH will bring upon you...** That is, He's allowing it. He's allowing you to bring it on yourselves. **...upon your people, and upon your father's house, such days as have not come since the day that Ephraim departed from Yahdah--the king of Assyria.**

84 Well, I'd like to go on and on and on and just keep going but then we got a meal to eat. And by the way, I heard that meal announced this morning and I got so hungry for that new moon meal! [laughing] And I tell you, this morning, it was like this morning when I was looking forward to that Sabbath bread. And I may be eighty years old, but my appetite is that of a child, I can tell you for sure! [laughing] Well, they told me this morning, the first thing, act your age, so I'm acting my age... I'm hungry! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

85 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



You're gonna shine like the stars.
That is, you're going to receive glory
that's unspeakable right now coming
from everywhere. Kings are going to
bow down to you **YAHWEH** says, kings.

Chapter Nine

The Catholic Church Uses Propaganda And Psychology To Bring Deception Concerning Sodomy.

09/07/13

Feast of Trumpets

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, you're looking great. Great! Great! Great! Yeah! Yeah wonderful. All right, come on now! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We've got a microphone going up and down today for some reason back there. I don't know if it is here. If you get to where you can't hear me, holler! I want you to get every word of this. Every word! Every word! You understand? [laughing]

3 That was a great sermon that the Great Kohan DeBenedetto Hawkins gave. He left out one thing. A little future thing, that 09/09, date 09/09, if you want to write this down, that's coming up Monday. That's when congress is called back in to make a decision on Syria. Did you get that? Congress is gonna vote on this war Monday 09/09. And by everything I can see, whether

they vote yes or no, that really doesn't make any difference with the Scripture. The Scripture shows that these wars are coming and the least little thing could set them off right now.

4 What if somebody shot a bomb from Syria, shot a rocket from Syria and hit one of the United States' ships or one of the base stations over there where the people are housed? You know, this would start a war and no holding back and then it would spread. This is what everyone is saying, it's going to spread. That's what the Scripture says too.

5 We need some old, damaged furniture. Any kind will do. Beds, dressers, anything you got. This is for art, an art project for the Feast, to display at the Feast. And then after we get it used and burnt and everything like that, you can come get it after the Feast and take it home with you if you want! [laughing] I'm talking about old broken



down stuff. So, so, yeah, I saw the women over here, shaking their heads, “Yeah come get all of it! I got it stacked out in the back yard.” [laughing] No! No, no, no!

6 I wrote a couple of articles this week and someone said they looked and they saw it in a newspaper, one of the articles. We are suspecting that these are hackers getting into The House of **YAHWEH** computers and getting our articles and the newspapers, some how or another they’re connected to the newspapers and the newspapers are running them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 Now, *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated speaks up in defense of Miley Cyruses of this world and offers invitation to them...* Don’t know if you’re familiar with that incident, but she got a lot of criticism. I’d like to criticize the criticizers myself and show them where they’re falling short.

8 But that was actually leaked out to the newspapers. And yesterday evening I was called, late yesterday evening I was called, late yesterday evening, about ten. They said, I can’t believe it but there’re about 17,000 newspapers got this thing and running it tonight. And I said well I just got it written and turned in. They just got it typed up. And unbelievable! But this morning they called me and they said, it’s up to 46,968 newspapers that’re running that article. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 I said last week and wrote an article on it this week. *Yisrayl Hawkins says legalizing marijuana will only accomplish two things: more taxes for the governments and more people that can’t think...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, this was placed, I’m told, on one medical journal, in a medical journal. It’s a very popular one. And I don’t have the medical journal here in front of me, I guess I left it on my desk. But they had all kinds of other medical information put around our article and ours was number one

on their newspaper headlines page. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

10 Now that article on marijuana, what did I do with it? On marijuana. They called me this morning and said that had leaked out, too, and 50,090 newspapers are running it this weekend. Already. Already and it’s still coming up.

11 I marked out some things here, I wouldn’t want you to see. This right here are just a few of the--I better not say anything more. I just noticed something! [laughing] But you’ll see at Feast. Really some great news. Doors opening everywhere.

12 This was one of the articles and I marked out some of the unseeable stuff that I didn’t want to look at, myself, but this was the article on legalizing marijuana and all the articles stacked around this, believe it or not, are health articles or articles concerning health and medicine. Here is another cover and this is on marijuana. So you see they’re putting it out pretty plain and pretty bold. Here’s one more. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 *Biotech Health...* This is where I wrote it down. 50,000 *Biotech Healthcare, and Medical...* Whatever it was. I left out the next word. I was in a hurry to get down here. I was running out of time when they called me! [laughing]

14 *Updated report.* Let’s see, that gave several articles. Let’s see, *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, we re-offered, still--the newspapers are saying we’re still holding a standing offer for the people to stop war, and to get on the list and a lot of people are doing so. We’re quite up there now, but I don’t remember what it is.

15 At this same time that this is taking place now, death and disease are picking up, everywhere, and especially here in America, but it’s picking up all over the world. *Birth Defects Cluster...* You know what a cluster of grapes are.

Well, of course, imagine one and then you can imagine a cluster of grapes. Well, that's the way they describe this. *Birth Defects Cluster in Washington Remains Mysterious...* They don't know what's causing this. They claim they don't know what's causing this.

16 ...*Health officials investigating a spike in cases of a fatal birth defect in central Washington state have found no common cause linking the cases, according to a new report from the Centers of Disease Control and Prevention (CDC).*

17 ...*The investigation began last year when a local hospital alerted the state health department to an unusually high number of babies born with a rare birth defect called anencephaly, in which parts of the baby's brain and skull are missing...* Now this is the way they're being born. And the increase now is really making them nervous because it's spiked. There're clusters of it now going on. Instead of a rare, rare thing taking place, now it's coming in clusters and they're worried about it. Maybe if they get worried enough they can listen to our Program or get our books and we will tell them what is causing it.

18 ...*Babies born with anencephaly are missing parts of the brain, and are usually blind, deaf and unconscious...* Well, of course, you can't expect a child to live under those circumstances.

19 And all they can think about is going to war. *Revealed: UK Government let British company export nerve gas chemicals to Syria...* I think that was brought out in one of our news programs, but, now these are some of the tricks.

20 You can't really rely on any nation or the truth of any nation or organization because "all is fair in love and war," as they say. And what US President Barack Obama is saying is different from what Russian President Vladimir Putin is saying. And one is saying that Syria dispensed this nerve gas

on its own people. The other is saying and got proof from it, got proof--I guess they got into Britain's computers some way and got the receipts where they showed that Britain actually sent this nerve gas, themselves, to Syria and the rebels--to the rebels, as they call them. Well, the rebels are drawing 1.56 billion dollars, \$1.56 billion payroll from the United States, but they call them rebels. I don't quite understand that, but I'm sure the politicians do.

21 *Syria crisis: China joins Russia in opposing military strikes...* Of course, they're teaming up now. And it's like they think the US is crippled. The US is not crippled by any means. They've put, rather, Barack Obama's put in a very critical situation to where if the strike is not made, then they'll laugh them out of the Mediterranean Sea.

22 And like the king as **YAHWEH** prophesied. And I want you to remember this because I'm gonna speak on this very thing. The king who killed Yahchanan, he had to do it because he had to keep his word. And his word meant more to him than Yahchanan's life. Life meant nothing. So he went ahead and killed him. He did the thing.

23 *Russia to keep helping Syria if it's attacked...* So they're showing now that Russia and China and many, many other nations are going to get into this.

24 Now remember, there's a three-way battle going on here. The pope is shown, or the catholic church, which studies psychology--most of their study is psychology. In fact, one of our people who converted from catholicism, he was in the catholic schools for four years, studying to be a priest. He said there was not one Scripture read in the four years that he was there. And I said, well what in the world did you study and he said psychology.

25 Well, the one we have in office, or the two we have in office now, the Scripture

shows are experts at this. Psychology is the study of the mind. Psychiatry is a study of the mind. Where you, like they say things and do things to cause a person to think in a certain way and then submit to joining people in doing stuff that are not right, but they make you think it's right. They actually make you think it's right and they convince you that you can have Salvation by doing these wicked things.

26 But the person is thinking, you know, from what they have said and the practices they have brought forth for them, that this is a right thing to do. I can remember many cases where they wanted people out of office and they took them out starting with propaganda. And during this time where they were arguing this, arguing the points to get people out of office, they brought up many things. They didn't say that though. They would say one thing, but if you ask them, "Did you not say this?" "Oh yeah, but I meant this." So it could be taken in two or more ways.

27 The catholic church is making some psychological attempts right now and you need to be aware of these and you need to really pay attention to this, what I'm going to show you here. These are attempts to put the pope ahead in this three-way struggle. If you remember, Malachi Martin showed that this is a three-way struggle and each of the three hopes to come out on top. The pope hopes to come out on top and, of course, he's making moves to do so.

The catholic church is making some psychological attempts right now and you need to be aware of these and you need to really pay attention to this, what I'm going to show you here. These are attempts to put the pope ahead in this three-way struggle.

28 If you notice, he's straddling the fence, so to speak. He says in one side of his mouth, we shouldn't go to war. On the other side he says, you know, this man needs to be punished. On the other hand, he says to another nation, you better stay out of the war. War is not the thing you should do. That's what he's saying to Russia.

29 Of course, Russia is the one that Malachi Martin said could become a grizzly overnight. He's a teddy bear right now, he said, but he could become a grizzly overnight and Russia intends to come out on top. The United States intends to come out on top. But the pope intends to come out on top also, Malachi Martin said and he wants a resurrected roman empire to where all nations are doing what he says to do.

30 He dictates to them and his dictation is made loud and clear. You know, you're gonna worship mother Mary, the queen of heaven. That's what he's saying or you're not going to be left alive.

31 If you'll turn over to **Yeremyah** please, **Yeremyah 44**. I know you're all familiar with this, but you need to rehearse this. In fact, you really need to read the whole chapter about the twelve tribes, this is nothing new. The twelve tribes that came out of Egypt, they brought christianity with them, which you see in *Jeremiah 44*. You see it in many, many places earlier than this also, but **Yeremyah 44**, you see this queen of heaven worship. And of course it was condemned by the Great Prophet Yeremyah or Jeremiah. If you have a *King James Version*, it says Jeremiah, but his name was actually Yeremyah. He shows the destruction that they're having.

32 He shows in **Yeremyah 44:2**. **This is what Father YAHWEH says: You have seen all the destruction...** Now the way the *King James* is written, mistranslated, they make out like that **YAHWEH** is bringing this destruction upon you. **YAHWEH** was

not bringing it. They wanted kings that would fight their battles for them. And the kings said, "Well, let's go over here and take this part of Israyl, this tribe here, this colony. They're set up. They're rich. They got a lot, a lot of wealth there. We'll take the wealth and we'll divide it among ourselves. And we'll take their best people with us and make soldiers out of them and we'll build our army."

33 Well, that's the same thing that the school of nimrod was teaching, if you remember, the school of higher learning. That's surely not taught today! [laughing] It's almost a laugh. It's what is taught at West Point and all the other major universities. But they have three major universities in the United States, all of them catholic, all of them teaching how to make war. How to take what this colony has over here for ourselves.

34 Well, the world has changed somewhat now to where things are harder to take away from this colony or that colony. Land is harder to take because those people have some big swords, some big nuclear swords. And this is what we fear. This is the one thing that we fear. And the whole world is saying, "You know, I'm not sure I want to get into that. I'm not sure that your plans here are going to work." So there're some argument back and forth among congress, among the senators. The senators--some are now voting an okay and giving the okay, but congress is going to vote 09/09/2013 to tell Barack Obama whether it's their opinion, that he could go to war or not against Syria--start another war.

35 Well, they know now, as some of the kings did then, the kings had allies. And they would send runners to the other tribes and say, "Get up here so and so is coming to fight us. We got word that they're coming to attack us." Well, some of them would go and help. Others would say, "I don't think

I want to fight that battle. I don't want to get into that." Same thing that's going on right now. Because that's a big army and they could come down here after they get through there and wipe us out. And if we go in battle against you, they're gonna take our lives. So all of this talk was going on and that's what's going on right now in Washington. So these're the same plans.

36 But **YAHWEH** shows you here in **Yeremyah 44** what it is that's bringing this on. It's the worship of the queen of heaven who brings down the nations as **Isayah 14** shows, who wants to put herself above the Congregations of **YAHWEH**, the Congregation of **YAHWEH**. She wants to put herself above us. She wants this Authority for herself to run the world. And she would rather, as some nations, she would rather destroy the world than to see her authority diminish. And you see the same thing, the same thinking taking place.

37 Probably if Assad had said, "Well, I'll build a democracy like you have in the United States and we'll have an election and so forth," they'd say, "Well, that would probably solve the problem." It's not democracy that the catholic church wants. [laughing] The catholic church, through their psychology, they say they want democracy. They just had it. They just had it in Egypt. What occurred with it? They had it secured and then they found out that this man was going to go the other way against mother mary worship. And this is what he was doing in Egypt and they took him out. He won the election. The majority of the people were behind him. So you see there's another power behind this, just like the Scripture shows. In **Revelation 17** and, of course, in **Revelation 6**.

38 But here we see the worship of this queen of heaven in **Yeremyah 44**. We see in **verse 5**, we see the wickedness that they teach, the Gods that they worship.

39 And then he says in **verse 7, ...Why bring such a great Injury on yourselves...** Why bring these great injuries upon yourselves? It's not **YAHWEH** doing this. **YAHWEH** is saying, "You're bringing this upon yourself." And the *King James* they twist it around and say, "I'm gonna bring it on you," as if **YAHWEH**, talking in the first person, is going to bring all these tragedies upon you, as if He is jealous. And they actually put that forth that word. They use that word.

40 The last part of **verse 8** he says, **...a curse and a reproach...** You're gonna bring this curse and reproach among all the nations of the earth. Get that? Not just Judah. Not just that tiny little speck they call Israyl over there, but all the nations of the earth there. You see that?

41 Well, what is it they're bringing? christianity. They're wanting to bring christianity to all the nations of the earth. This is what the roman empire consisted of. It consisted of christianity. They called themselves *universal*. And, of course, they had this huge army that they had put together in babylon and in Rome, the seven hills of Rome that stood on the part of this religious leader, four religious leaders that represented the four great horns of death that wanted to kill everything in sight. Everything that wouldn't worship Mary, they wanted to kill it. This is the same thing they do today. They brought abominations. They fought everyone. They fought against anyone who would keep **YAHWEH's** Laws or own any parts of the Scriptures that taught **YAHWEH's** Laws.

42 **Verse 9, Have you forgotten...** This is Yermiah speaking to them. **Have you forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, the wickedness of the kings of Yahdah... Kings, plural, kings of Yahdah. ...the wickedness of their wives, your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your**

wives, which they committed in the land of Yahdah and in the streets of Yerusalem?

43 **Verse 10, To this day, none are humble, nor show reverence; they have not walked in My Laws nor in My Statutes that I set before you and your fathers...** That is, when I brought you out of the land of Egypt I set these Laws before you under Mosheh.

44 If you look on down to **verse 15**, he calls these hinder Gods that they brought out of the land of Egypt with them. And then **verse 16**, he says, **Concerning the word that you have spoken to us in the Name of YAHWEH, we will not listen to you!...** The people speaking back to Yermiah.

45 **Verse 17, Instead, we will certainly do what we have vowed to do. We will burn incense to the queen of heaven and pour out drink offerings to her, just as we and our fathers, our kings and our princes, used to do in the cities of Yahdah and in the streets of Yerusalem; for then we had plenty of food, were successful, and experienced no trouble.**

46 Now what they were talking about, they had troubles all around them, but they were killing them off. And they were killing everyone that tried to resist them in any way and all of this was going on in the land of Israyl at that time. And people started leaving, of course, and going to other places and they would go hunting them. And the Apostle Shaul was one of them before he was converted.

47 **Verse 18, But since we stop burning incense to the queen of heaven and pouring out drink offerings...** Well, they never did stop, but they lied about that.

48 And notice the cakes they made to her in **verse 19**. These were the hot cross buns that were shown in other places.

49 In **verse 22, No, it was because YAHWEH could no longer bear the evil of your doings because of the abominations...** You know what the abominations are.

They're shown in **Leviticus 18**. ...**which you committed, that your land has become a desolation...** Fighting against each other. Killing each other. The Israylites killing the Israylites as they multiplied.

50 Look at **verse 23**, **It was because you have burned incense, and because you have sinned against YAHWEH; and have neither obeyed the Voice of YAHWEH, nor walked in His Laws, nor in His Statutes, nor in His Testimonies; therefore this disaster has come upon you, as it is this day.**

51 Look on down to **verse 26**, ...**says YAHWEH...** The fourth line of that verse says, ...**never again will My Name be called in the mouth of any man of Yahdah...** Now, here are people that everyone was calling upon the Name **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** said, "I'm gonna take it away from you," which He did. And of course, this is going on today.

52 Now, I want to show you a bit of psychology now from an archbishop of the catholic church. And they use this. And this is present day. They are using this to get sodomy in all the schools, in all the Boy Scout schools and all the camps and the little things to cause sin.

53 Hollywood is a great, great place to produce sin and to make it look desirable. You know, they used to put on a white hat and they wore a white, I mean rode a white horse. That was Roy Rogers and I think he used a pearl-handle pistol and silver bullets. No, that was Lone Ranger, I guess it was. [laughing]

54 But they dress this guy in white that was the 'hero' that won--that always won the battles, and then they dressed the other one in black. He wore a black hat, a black this, black that. Didn't wear or use silver bullets. He rode a black horse. This all carried a message with it. And the one that went to war and war, they didn't say that's an evil word, by any means, but the one that went to war.

55 And I'm begging, I'm asking all the Muslims out there, all over the world, don't go to war. You know this is the trick that they use to force you into war and then they wipe you out. And this is the trick they used all through the past. But you need to turn to **YAHWEH** for protection. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 I know you believe the Prophets. You've told me that. Many of you have. Many of you. I've studied with many of you in Israel when we were there and you all told me that you believe the Prophets. The Prophets show you that yes, you were forced to fight, you say you were. Nobody is forced to fight. Yahshua said, be faithful unto death and I'll give you a Crown of Life. Well, what is that saying to you? He's saying, don't fight. **YAHWEH** will fight your battles for you. And it won't be with swords. It won't be with bombs. He will protect you if you will turn to Him as **I Samuyl 7** tells you. Turn to **YAHWEH** and let Him protect you.

57 There is no protection against these bombs. What you're seeing building here is going to wipe you out unless you turn to **YAHWEH** for protection. He has a Protected Place and He will protect you until He gets you here if you turn to Him in Righteousness and Righteousness is not killing. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

58 He who lives by the sword is gonna die by the sword. You turn to this war, let

There is no protection against these bombs. What you're seeing building here is going to wipe you out unless you turn to YAHWEH for protection. He has a Protected Place and He will protect you until He gets you here if you turn to Him in Righteousness and Righteousness is not killing.

them pull you into deeper and deeper war, you're going to get killed. There's no doubt about it. You can't fight a nuclear bomb. And the United States has plenty and they're gonna wipe you out. If you don't, if you don't have **YAHWEH's** Protection, you have no protection at all. And you know this from your past experience.

59 Well, here's a man named Tutu. And somebody changed that a little, I won't, but it sounds almost like something you'd sweep up off the street. *Desmond Tutu...* He says ...*Would Prefer Hell Over A Homophobic Heaven...* Would prefer hell over a homophobic heaven. So if heaven is against homosexuals, he would rather, he would rather prefer hell, he says. "If I can't have my little boys..." Oh man, this is so sick. It's hard to believe that even the catholic church or this man could get this low in trying to promote something this evil. Of course, he doesn't realize. Maybe he'll read some articles now that I'm sending, where I'm showing the sickness and disease that come from sodomy, just the act of sodomy alone.

60 I've got a letter coming to you, if you just read it. But maybe we'll bring these out during the Feast, maybe we'll just read some of these articles or bring the news. That would be the best bet. Bring some news articles showing the scientific proof of what takes place when these evil, sinful acts take place. The pope says sodomy is not sin. The word sodomy is not sin, no. No, you can say it all day long, but the act of sodomy is breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. It's shown in **Leviticus 18**, in **Romans 1**. You say you believe the 'new testament'? You say you do. You're liars, aren't you? You don't believe the 'new testament'. You don't believe the Apostle Shaul. You're lying about that too as you lie in this article.

61 *The Huffington Post*. This came out. *Desmond Tutu denounced religions that discriminate against LGTB...* That

is lesbians, gays; that is, homosexual men, transgender, bisexual. He left out the word bestiality there, but I want you to get this now. This is a neat trick right here.

62 He says, he ...*denounced religions that discriminate against LGTB...* Against these. And he put it, the way he put it, he takes it off of the sin. He takes it where the religions are condemning the sin of sodomy, he takes this off of the sin and he puts it on people. You get that? Listen, listen closely.

63 *Desmond Tutu denounced religions that discriminate against LGTB-identified people...* Homosexuals. So he's suggesting these poor innocent people, you're just discriminating against these poor innocent people when you try to show them, any time you try to teach them, that this is going to bring your hands to filth, your whole bodies to filth; from the top of your head to the bottom of your feet to sickness and disease. You're gonna pass it on to children. Yes, you're gonna pass this filth--these diseases on to children. They'll be born without brains, with half a skull and a thousand other things that they'll be born with.

64 These are the sinful things. These are the acts. These are the diseases brought about by these sins called sodomy. We have scientific proof galore, tests, scientific tests proving that these things come from the act of sodomy. But he takes this off of all of this. He takes the subject off of the sin, or the Laws they're breaking and he puts it on like, well you're just out here persecuting this person, this poor innocent person who can't defend himself.

65 So they say stop teaching against these homosexual acts. You're discriminating against these poor people. And now they're passing laws, trying to pass laws to where if you say, you know, follow this Law, this will bring you Salvation; well you're discriminating against this person and they could file charges on you. This is what they're wanting to do. They're wanting to

do this to where they'll shut my mouth. That's what they're wanting to do. But **YAHWEH** says the gates of hell are not going to prevail against this House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 But you see the approach here; the way he's got it, if I could use just a few Scriptures here. Turn to **Leviticus 18**. **Leviticus 18**. Now in the roman empire, you were not allowed to own this book **Leviticus 18**. You were not allowed to teach it. You were not allowed to practice it. You were not allowed to teach against sodomy. And this was being carried forth by the roman army.

67 The great leaders of the roman army, most of them died from these diseases that were caused from sodomy. Syphilis is one of those diseases. Look it up in history and the people they call great. Alexander the great, oh wow was he great. [laughing] Well he was until his body was broken down. He was great in butchering other people; commanding his ruthlessness to other people.

68 Yes, and this is what you see in these minds of people who commit these sins. Their minds change and they have a mind of a beast, a cruel beast. This is the way the

Prophets, the way **YAHWEH** describes it. Not just a beast, but a cruel beast that no person could stand up against.

69 And the four beasts, that's the reason they called them four beasts of **Daniyl**. Every one of them brought fourth from this same character, this same deformed mind that you get from these practices of sin.

70 In **Leviticus 18:21**. Verse 21, He says, **You shall not give any of your children to be passed through the fire...** If you look over to the margin there, you'll see that that word **fire** there they show that it means *ravages of war*. But do not let your children be this.

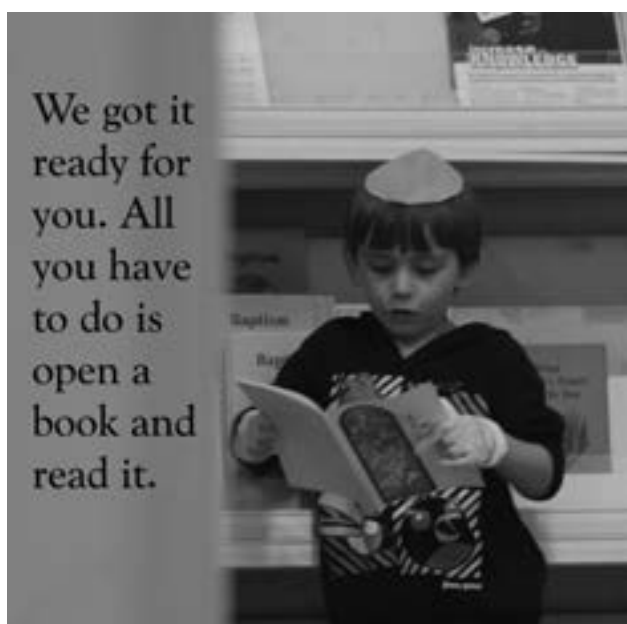
71 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** says to prevent this, in **Deuteronomy 6** He says teach your children. Teach your children when you rise up, when you go to bed, when you walk by the way, teach these Laws to your children. And teach them what it does when you break these Laws. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 Have it ready. Work on it. We got it ready for you. All you have to do is open a book and read it. If you're having breakfast, if you're getting ready to go to bed. Don't turn that blasted television set on! Teach your children one of these Laws or the results of sin.

73 **...You shall not profane the Name of YAHWEH by doing these evil things...** Now, that would be, if I read that verse to a homosexual or a group of homosexual sinners--sinners that follow this sin, then I would be discriminating against them by telling them this Law.

74 Well, that's what this Tutu, Desmond Tutu, it's like he's a dizzy poo poo, dizzy, Desmond. That's got to stand for confusion. And his name, the name itself, you know, and here he's out here saying you're discriminating against your children if you teach them this Law of Righteousness.

75 That's about the stupidest thing that ever come forth from the catholic church, but they don't want you to understand they're



using psychology. And then they will use propaganda beside this. And they will show these poor innocent people, oh, just sitting in a corner. They can't even move because somebody told them they were sinning. Oh, this is how it affects these poor people. They're so innocent, and they're hurt so much, deep in their heart. Come on let's bring them forth and accept them, like all people.

76 Why not bring their preachers out with them? Bring the preachers out with them and let them hear a decent sermon that will bring Righteousness to their activities. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They throwing rocks at me? [laughing] I'm not worried.

77 If you look at **verse 22, You shall not...** You shall not. And you read that yourself. I'm not going to read it. **You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman...** If you people that're listening to me don't have a word of it, you can get it in our book. But I'm not gonna read it. But you need to read it. **...It is an abomination...** They're abominations for this to take place. You let this take place in your life and you're spitting in **YAHWEH's** Face. You're turning yourself on **YAHWEH**. You're saying, "I don't want any part of Your Work. This is discrimination."

78 This is what Satan is putting in the people's minds who read this junk from Tutu. Well, you know where he got it? He got it from the pope, from the catholic church. The popes who lead the catholic church and they say, like Malachi Martin, "Oh, the pope is too weak to do anything about this. You know, he's outnumbered in the Vatican. So he can't do anything about it." The pope is one himself or he would do something about it. He's standing up for it. And he's getting his licks in here and there in persuading schools and doing things here and there to persuade the schools to teach all of this kind of poopoo to the children of this world.

79 **Verse 23, Neither shall you have...** and you read it for yourself. **Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself...** This brings defilement. Defilement means disease. It brings diseases into your body. And now you've got, because of these diseases that you've put in your body they're mutating and, of course, the scientists can't tell why that these children are being born without brains and half a skull, half a limb, three eyes, five arms, two hands, one hand sticking out his shoulder. They just can't tell what's causing it. They know what's causing it. The catholic church knows what's causing it because Satan has taught them well. And they're spreading it to all the world, just like **Revelation** said they would spread it.

80 It's plain to see from Scripture and from, of course, scientific reports and tests. I remember these tests long back, fifty years ago when we were fighting syphilis. And I remember then where it was coming from and what was causing it. And they were trying to make out like, at the time, that it was just caused from some harlot that they had met in the bar. And I said well, what created it though? Where did it start before that? Before she got it? It doesn't come naturally between man and woman.

81 Well, they didn't have any answers then. They don't have any answers today, they claim, but they know. They know the answer. But they know it's bringing in big money, and that is the thing. It's like marijuana. They want more money so they're gonna legalize it and take the money from the street venders and put it in their own pockets and enrich their lives with more sin.

82 I love you, brethren. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Ten

The Lies The Pope Is Telling The Atheists Are Not Impressing The People, Not Even The Atheists.

09/14/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Ah, that's more like it! Come on now, a really big one now. [louder cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Wow! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 The Feast is just three days away. That's Day of Atonement, which you should be ready for right now. You should have started getting ready for it right after Passover. Right after Passover, you should have started getting ready for it by that time. Atonement starts Sunday at sundown and ends Monday at sundown.

3 Day of Atonement, you should be ready by now. The Day of Atonement, that's the Day that **YAHWEH** shows that He Alone can forgive sins. And He also shows that He was making a way to take care of our sins, which was Yahshua our Passover Lamb, of course, Who lived without sins and was able to pay for our sins.

4 Why can't we pay for our own sins? Listen to me. Why can't we pay for our

own sins? Do you know? Listen closely. We have one life. That's all. The wages of sin is death. So you've already spent that one life already with your sins. And if you don't get **YAHWEH**, through Yahshua, to pay for your sins, to forgive your sins, you're going to burn in hell. Yes, you are. Even if you die, you're gonna be resurrected and you're gonna be shown your sentence and why you're going to be burned, then you will be cast into hell and burned and gotten rid of you. Get you out of the way of those who are going to live in peace without sin. Now, no matter what this stupid, deceiving pope brings forth, that is the Way to Salvation, the Only Way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 The Day of Atonement, you should be ready for it. You should know these things and you should know that you've got to prepare yourself to get into this Kingdom. He who overcomes, remember? He who overcomes. He who repents and converts, then their sins will be wiped out. They will be wiped out, blotted out. So you can be written in the Book of Life.



6 Okay. *Yisrayl Hawkins publishes new Prophetic Word magazine explaining why sickness and disease are rampant...* Now the pope is doing his thing. He's prophesied to deceive the world. That's his job. He's prophesied to deceive the whole world and let them go their own way. That's **YAHWEH**'s Plan. And then **YAHWEH**--after they have brought almost total destruction, four-fifths of the earth's population will be wiped out. Yes, that's his way. That's the pope's way. Well, he's doing his job.

7 We're doing our job. This is part of it. *Yisrayl Hawkins publishes new Prophetic Word magazine explaining why sickness and disease are rampant...* You know, this right here, it may surprise some, but there're a lot of people that are so eager for this right here.

8 You remember the article, what was the name of it? Oh! *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated speaks up in defense of all the Miley Cyruses of this world and offers an invitation...* To her and everyone else that are being accused of sin by sinners, by the pope and all the sinners. Of course, the pope's God that he worships, he says he can forgive sin without you repenting, but he's a liar. The Truth is not in him. That's what your Savior says.

9 Now, but this article that we wrote in defense of her was taken and run by 65,000 newspapers. The second article, I read you this last week, talking about legalizing marijuana and what it will bring; that was 09/06/13 when that was published here. The newspapers got hold of this and 70,000, over 70,000 news distributors put that out.

10 Now, that's not all. This latest one this week, which we just got through putting this out. This was published 09/13, 09/13, that was yesterday, 09/13. Overnight. Overnight, this is the 14th, right? Overnight, there've been already

60,046 news outlets that ran this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 We are doing our job. In fact, someone said they thought we were getting some kind of reading to where "Yisrayl Hawkins says..." is becoming a household word! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 The pope, if you'll turn over to **II Thessalonians**, you'll see what the pope is prophesied to do and he's doing it. And they're listening to me right now. I know they are. They do every sermon we preach here. It goes out to all the world and they are staying tuned in. But this in **II Thessalonians** here, it shows the Prophecy of the catholic church. He's the deceiver. He's the Lawless one. He's Lawless.

13 **II Thessalonians 2:8** says, **And then that Lawless one will be revealed...** We are revealing him. That's our job as shown in **Micahyah 4**.

14 But if you look at **verse 1** you'll see the time setting here. **II Thessalonians 2**, found on page 931. **II Thessalonians 2**. Look at **verse 1**, it shows you exactly



And when that Branch speaks,
that's the finishing Work. That's the finishing
of the Golden Priesthood.

the timetable we're talking about. It's Yahshua's coming, Yahshua's coming that He spoke of in **Mattithyah 24** and says you're gonna see these things take place. The sun is gonna be darkened. Sickness and disease, they're going to be rampant. And that's what I brought out in this article here about sickness and disease rampant at this time. And 60,000 newspapers have already run it just in a few hours. This will be going on for several days.

15 He says, **verse 1, Now we plead with you, brothers concerning...** What? You see the time period there? Same time period as **Mattithyah 24. ...the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah, and our gathering together to Him...** That's what we're doing right now. That's the reason we're preaching. We're gathering **YAHWEH's** Called Out Ones; those who He's calling and opening their minds to this understanding. We see now and it's being made very obvious to us, **YAHWEH** is now calling nations. Not just people, but nations. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You'll know what I mean very soon now. And **YAHWEH** says they're gonna come over to us. You just watch and see, He said. He's going to bring them to us.

16 **Verse 2, That you not be soon shaken in mind, nor be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as if from us, as that the Day of YAHWEH is at hand.**

17 **Verse 3, Let no man deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come, unless there comes a falling away first...** First. At this time setting right here, when this was written, 52 AD, 52 AD. That was just a few years before the temple was destroyed.

18 You remember the temple that sat on Mount Zion was destroyed. The temple that sat on Mount Zion was destroyed. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24**, this temple is going to be destroyed. It was a magnificent, beautiful sight. And Yahshua said, don't put any stock

in this. It's going to be destroyed. Yahshua said that temple was going to be destroyed.

19 This was destroyed in 70 AD, right? 70 AD, it was destroyed by Titus. They moved all the artifacts to Rome and destroyed the temple completely and plowed the temple mound so it'd look like farmland, so no one would ever know a temple stood there.

20 Well, the Apostle that wrote this, eighteen years before the temple was destroyed, he wrote here to you for this time period, the time period that Yahshua is going to arrive, in this generation. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24**, remember, He said you're going to see these things at My coming. Before I come, you're going to see all these things in that generation that you're in, that generation you're sitting in right now. This is it. And this word is for those looking for His coming.

21 **Verse 1**, so we're in this generation right now, seeing the nuclear bombs that every nation is worried about right now. We're seeing all this. We're seeing the famine, the diseases that are rampant at this time.

22 We've got an article here called the *Brain-eating Amoeba*... It's in the water. It's in their water supply. And it's spreading. It's multiplying. *Brain-eating amoeba*... Starts causing confusion first and hallucinations and all this kind of stuff in your brain. You start acting like a monkey. Crazy. Swinging from limb to limb if you got one.

23 **Verse 3, Let no man deceive you...** Oh, by the way, you may have noticed too this week, the FDA had a law, it was like strychnine that we're seeing in the rice last week, you know, you've got to limit this strychnine. [laughing] You can't get more than this amount. Well they're saying, well it's impossible now to produce rice without that amount of strychnine. So, the FDA says okay, we'll raise it a little bit for you. You can put a little bit more in the food now.

24 Well, they did the same thing with pork feces. If you don't know what feces are, look up the word. Now, they allowed so much in the pork, in the bacon and in the sausage. They said, "Well, there ain't no way you could get all this feces off of this pork," you know, "We'd be there scrubbing forever. It'd take too much time and trouble and effort and expense. And our pork would go up to where no one would buy it." So what did FDA do to solve this problem? They raised the amount of feces, allowing them to put more feces in their sausage and bacon and everything else you buy that's made of pork, which they're mixing in other foods now.

25 Now, the pope is the priest who eats swine's flesh. No matter how much feces is in it. That's right! And he's the priest that the world is following at this time.

26 He's the one they spoke of here in **verse 3, Let no man deceive you... Let no man deceive you. ...by any means; for that day...** The Day of Yahshua is not gonna come until the falling away takes place first.

27 Now, from the time AD 70--AD 52 when the Apostle Shaul was writing this article, he was being persecuted. He was running in fear of his life at times. But he was ready to die for Yahshua and he told **YAHWEH** this several times. As we have said the same thing in our time period. Now this was the Apostle that wrote this for you so you would know what to look for next.

29 I'm gonna read you some articles here from the pope himself showing you what this man is teaching. And just see if it disagrees with what the Apostle said here in 52 AD. This is 2014. If you want to subtract 52 from 2014, you got how many years ago the Apostle Shaul started writing this article for you so you would know about Yahshua's coming in our time period, the last generation.

29 **Verse 4, This man, this son of perdition as shown in verse 3, the son of perdition...**

That is, he was prophesied. He's going to be revealed according to **Micahyah 4:1-3** by The House of **YAHWEH**. He's going to be revealed by The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period, which **YAHWEH** said would be established in this time period, in this generation. Lo and behold, here it is. As anyone can see and it's reaching millions of people throughout the world, revealing the man of sin that brought this forth.

30 After this time period right here, they had a surge in killing, in murder. And the crusades lasted for years, thousands of years. And they killed and murdered everyone they could find who were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, teaching it on manuscripts, anything. Yes, they killed them. Down to the very time period when **YAHWEH** showed in **Daniyl** that the book, the bible, the Scriptures would be reprinted and given back to the people. It was taken away. It was taken away and kept from the world for that many years. But yet **YAHWEH** said by those Prophets, in the Last Days The House of **YAHWEH** will be established and it will teach these things that are forbidden right now. And It's here, and It's doing it. It would take pretty much of an idiot not to believe that. Wouldn't it? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 **Verse 4, Who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called Gods... Or that is worshiped. ...so that he as the almighty, sits in... That is judges. ...in the temple of YAHWEH, showing himself that he is the mighty one...** Or above the Gods, the elohim.

32 **Verse 5, Do you not remember that when I was still with you, I told you these things?**

33 **Verse 6, And now you know what is restraining him, so that he may be revealed in his time...** This set time. Well, now he is being revealed in the set time. The set time is spoken of in **Daniyl** by the Great Prophet Daniyl.

34 **Verse 7, For the mystery of iniquity is already working...** With the Pharisees, Saducees, Essenes and Herodians who had their roman army, roving army, to back them. As Daniyl said, the army stood on their part. That's what the pope is trying to resurrect now, armies to stand on his part. We'll read that. We'll read it here in just a moment.

35 **...the mystery of iniquity is already working...** What is iniquity? Do you know what iniquity is? Shake your head if you do. You know what iniquity is? Iniquity is doing away with the Laws. **Daniyl 7:25** said the pope would do away with the Laws. He did away with them. He wouldn't even allow a person to own a bible for all those years. From the time this was written, it couldn't even go out to the people. But **YAHWEH** saw to it and made it come back and have it for His House right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 That is the True Miracle! I heard that song being sung this morning by our young Priests and Priestesses. And I tell you I rejoiced so greatly. You're gonna be given that song very soon. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 **For the mystery of iniquity is already working, but the One restraining him will**

Iniquity is doing away with the Laws. Daniyl 7:25 said the pope would do away with the Laws. He did away with them. He wouldn't even allow a person to own a bible for all those years. From the time this was written, it couldn't even go out to the people. But YAHWEH saw to it and made it come back and have it for His House right now.

continue to restrain him, until he is made to appear in the midst... Only then will **YAHWEH** allow him to be shown for what he is.

38 **Verse 8, And then that Lawless one...** Lawless one? What is the pope saying today? "You don't have to keep the Laws. You don't even have to believe." Well, the Christians have been saying all this time, "You have to believe, just believe. That's all." Well, the pope is saying you don't have to do that either. You can be an atheist. The atheists are smarter than he is, but he says you can be an atheist, you can still come and join me; that is, the pope. I'll show you why in just a moment.

39 **Verse 8, And then that Lawless one will be revealed, whom Yahshua will remove with the breath of His Mouth, and make powerless with the appearance of His coming.**

40 **Verse 9, Whose coming is according to the energy of Satan, who works with all power, and signs, and lying wonders...** Now, Satan leads the pope. She is the chief leader of the pope and he's gonna do what she tells him to do. Malachi Martin wrote a book of her telling him what to do and he's following it to a tee. It's called *The Keys of this Blood*. And he says that the pope, he said Mary is going to make war against those who will not worship her. It just so occurs that christianity is minority. She is a minority religion in Syria. Would that apply? He even named them in his book. He named these Arab, Muslim, Islam nations and says Mary is gonna make war against them and Mary is going to succeed.

41 Well, of course, they had it all set up with their armies that stood on their part. There're a lot of armies that're not standing on her part. And Satan is wanting them, and the pope is trying to convert them at this time. That's what you see going on with fear and dread of nuclear war. Knowing that

the United States has the strongest army, nuclear-wise, there is in the world and she can defeat any nation. The only thing, she can't defeat in this war, there're too many people with too many bombs.

42 I'll try to bring all of this out during the Feast, have it set up for several to be bringing a lot of this out during the Feast and showing you what nations has what. And, of course, they do have plans on using them.

43 And with, notice, **and with all deceivableness...** it's not bringing the Truth out, it's deceiving the nations. All of them. And other Scriptures say then the whole world is going to follow him. Worship him.

44 Notice, **verse 10, And with all deceivableness...** It's not bringing the Truth out. It's deceiving the nations, all of them. And other Scriptures say the whole world is going to follow him, worship him. Notice, **...deceivableness of sin in those who are perishing, because they did not receive the love of the Truth, that they might be saved.**

45 **Verse 12, In order that all those may be judged...** They may be judged, sentenced. **...as not having believed the Truth...** The pope says you don't even have to believe. What does this make him right here? **I Yahchanan 2, 2:4** says he who says I know him and keeps not His Laws is a liar. What does this make him right here also?

46 **Verse 12, In order that all those who may be judged as not having believed the Truth, but as having delighted in sin...** Delighted in sin. Well, that's the pope's job right there.

47 *Micah*, if you'll turn there to *Micah* or **Micahyah**, you'll see our job and what we're doing, what we're prophesied to do. And notice **verse 1. Micahyah 4**, notice **verse 1** for the time period that it's speaking of here. Just as we had a time period of Yahshua's coming, Yahshua gave it in **Mattithyah 24**, the Last Days. Then He said even the last

generation. This is all gonna take place in this generation right now. The House is here. Sickness and disease are rampant. The nuclear bombs are here. They were all invented in my lifetime, since 1934. Look it up. If you don't believe, look up those simple things. Prove it for yourself. You got it?

48 **Micahyah 4**, notice **verse 1, But in the Last Days...** The last generation as Yahshua said. We're in it right now. You really need to wake up and get these Scriptures. You really need to read these for yourself.

49 **But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; the promotion...** Which means *promotion*. We're being promoted right now by news medias. Yes, news medias picking it up and promoting The House of **YAHWEH**.

50 **...The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** What is the chief of the nations? He tells you what nation It's going to be established in. Did you see that? The United States is the chief nation of all nations today. You see these points? Isn't that simple?

51 **...It will be raised...** Either one of y'all, everyone here should be able to preach this sermon tomorrow if you're paying attention. And you should bring these points. You should be able to bring these points if I sent you to Russia. If I send you to Syria, you should be able to go there and teach this--teach the nations what I'm teaching you right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 **...It will be raised...** What will be raised. What would be raised? Did you see that? The House of **YAHWEH** is going to be raised. **...above all congregations...** Including the catholic church. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you're part of it. That should intrigue you to no end. You should be rejoicing and saying, "I am so, so glad that I got a part to play in the Work of **YAHWEH** today!" [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 **...and all peoples will...** Notice. ...

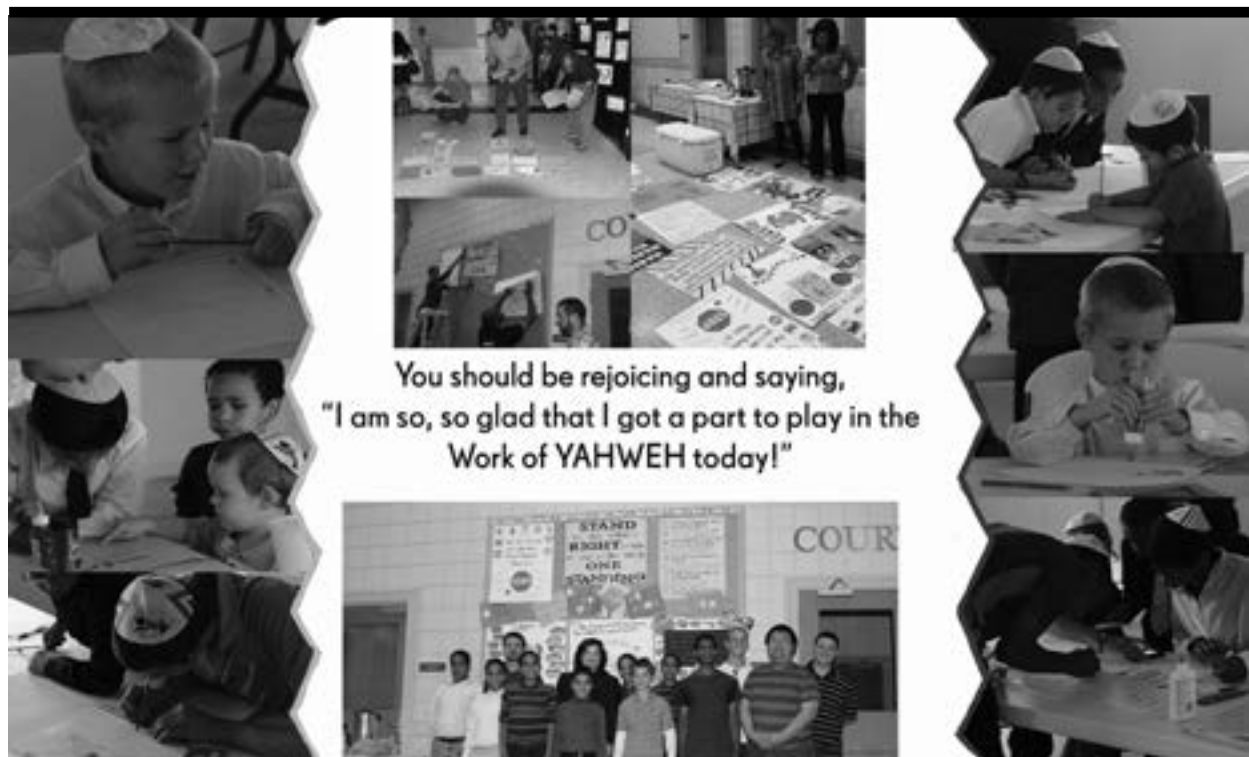
eventually flow to it... All that're left alive. That's not all that're gonna flow to it. When we resurrect these people that died before us and give them the opportunity. We're going to pick people there that will serve us too. That will serve **YAHWEH's** Work throughout all eternity.

54 Notice, **verse 2, And many people will go and say; Come...** I said, we're just seeing this, that **YAHWEH** was actually calling nations. I couldn't believe it when I heard it, you know. I did believe it! I could believe it! I do believe it because it's prophesied!

55 And many people will go and say; **Come, and let us go up to the mountain...** This Promotion. ...of **YAHWEH**, and to the **House of the Father of Yaaqob...** Who's **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** the Creator. ...and **He will teach us of His Ways...** His Ways are not war. Ah, man how did we ever get off into ruts that we're in where we think that if somebody hits us we got to hit them back. If somebody strikes us with a stick,

we got to get a bigger pole to hit him with. If someone shoots us with a gun, we got to get more guns that'll hold more bullets. How did we get in that rut? Isn't it something that **YAHWEH** told you that this world was gonna get in that rut? Until The House of **YAHWEH** is established to say, "This is not the way to peace." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 The pope said he's hunting a peaceful solution? No, don't let him deceive you! He's hunting a political solution. He's saying a peaceful solution and what he means by "peace" is give up your weapons, join the catholic church, worship Mary. That wouldn't stop wars. Even when they had the so-called 'holy' roman empire, now get this; when nothing else was in power but the 'holy' roman empire, that existed at one time, their historians boasted about this, saying, "We ruled the whole world." By force, they ruled the whole world and never once had peace. Never once was there any peace established. They fought



among themselves. And the popes would say, "Look, stop fighting among yourselves and come with us. We got another nation over here that we can take all their wealth; let's go get it and come divide it among ourselves." Well, the pope lied about that too. The popes did.

57 They took most of the inheritance. And they divided a few pennies among the soldiers, but they did pay their soldiers. They kept their soldiers working as they're keeping the soldiers working with 1.6 billion dollars in Syria right now. And saying to the Syrians, "Get rid of all your weapons and we'll find a peaceful solution." Well that's their peaceful solution coming straight from the pope.

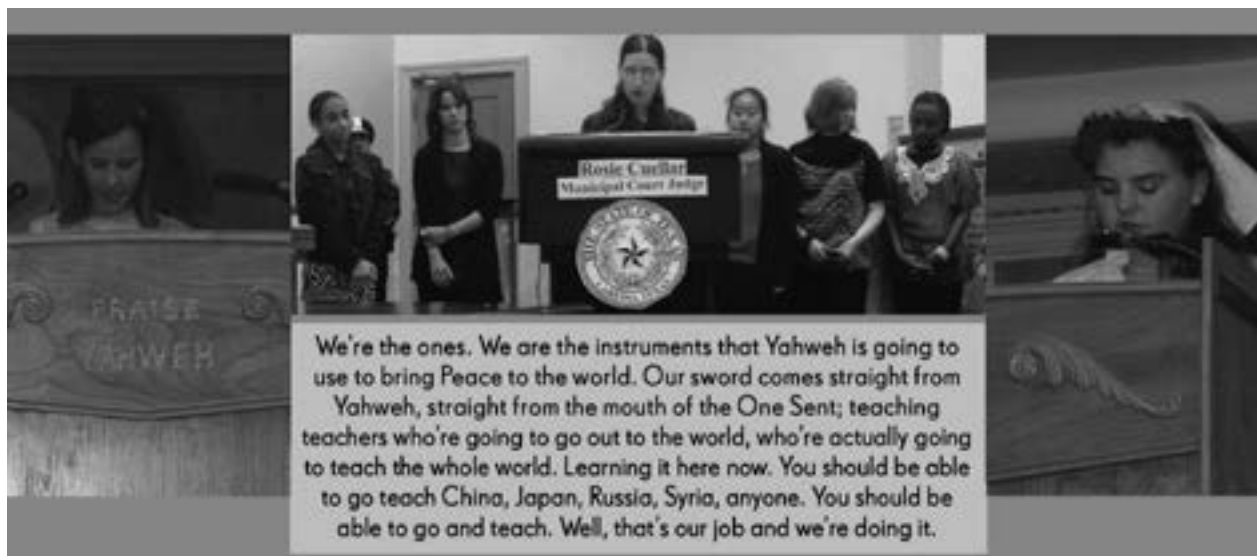
58 Before he said it there, he said it in Geneva. And he told the nations that are following him, the leaders of the nations that are following him, how this is going to be and how it's going to come about. Of course, **YAHWEH** says it's going to backfire on them. He says nothing that you're trying will succeed. And you should know where that is. Nothing that you're trying. You're gonna be groping--a blind man groping in the dark.

59 **...and He will teach us of His Ways... YAHWEH is going to teach us His Ways. ... and we will walk in His Paths...** And what

are we going to see there then, walking in His Paths? **...Because the Laws... Of YAHWEH ...will depart from Zion...** To the chief of the nations where it will go out to all the world. **...and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem.**

60 Verse 3, **And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks. Nation will not lift up sword against nation, nor will they learn...** What anymore? You see that? **...nor will they learn war anymore...** That's what the world has learned, from the day they're born. Little children come home from school and they say they're being picked on. Somebody hit them. They got a busted lip or a black eye. And the mother says, "You're going to have to learn to fight back. Let's send him to karate school." Well, the next time they bring a gun and shoot the karate. You know this is so stupid it stinks. But the world has practiced it now for 6,000 years and doesn't have sense enough yet to stop.

61 We're the ones. We are the instruments that **YAHWEH** is going to use to bring Peace to the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Our sword comes straight from **YAHWEH**, straight from the mouth of the One Sent; teaching teachers



who're going to go out to the world, who're actually going to teach the whole world. Learning it here now. You should be able to go teach China, Japan, Russia, Syria, anyone. You should be able to go and teach. Well, that's our job and we're doing it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 The pope is striving to win politicians even and now, if you notice, I'll read you this article or some of it here in a minute. Even the atheists, he's striving to get them over. He doesn't want these men because he's offering them Salvation. He's saying he's offering them Salvation. He's saying the christian god will forgive you whether you believe or not, and all you have to do is what's pleasing in your sight and you'll go to heaven. You know, and they think heaven is their reward. That's what they've been taught to believe. Heaven is their reward. [laughing] So they're gonna go to heaven. Where? They don't know. Maybe the black hole. You know, somewhere up there they're gonna go, they think. [laughing] And that's their goal and that's their promise. That's how little they know about the Scriptures and what **YAHWEH** actually offers. Even in the first three chapters, you know, **YAHWEH** offers it. He tells the position but they don't believe it.

63 But their God, the christian god, they're striving to win. And even, even the unbelieving, they're promising life eternal-which is a lie. The Gods can't give life. And the atheists, you know, they're smarter than the pope and they laugh at him. They say, if we're Gods, if we're gonna be Gods when we die, why do we need to submit to you, a nut like you? And that's actually what they're saying. They know more about the Scriptures and they know more about common sense than the pope does. Now these are the atheists. The pope says when you die you're gonna become a God. That's what their teaching is. That's from early,

early days of Egypt, this teaching comes forth.

64 Satan said, if you remember in **Genesis 3**, Satan says sin, practice sin. (Wake up now.) Practice sin and you'll become like the Gods. You're gonna become a God. That's what everyone is teaching. Herbert Armstrong got in this rut and he said you're gonna be born into the God family. [laughing] He didn't know what he was teaching, but he thought he had the Truth.

65 Well many, the whole christian world is this way, but the others too. They worship Gods. Man is a God. So when he dies they worship him. And the atheists say, "Well, if I'm gonna become a God when I die, I'll become a God whether I go to the catholic church or not, then. Right? If I'm gonna become a God, I'm gonna become a God, so why do I need to go to a nut like you?" Well, of course, they have no answers for this.

66 But this was published. This is out in print right now. Well, these are the atheists. Let me read you just a little of this. I know I'm about out of time, but let me read just a little of this article. *Pope Francis reaches out to atheists and agnostics. The pope has struck a surprisingly conciliatory tone towards atheists and agnostics, saying that God will "forgive" them as long as they behave morally and live according to their consciences...* Now, you can't find that in Scripture. And the Only, the Only One Who offers Eternal Life is **YAHWEH**, Who created mankind to begin with and created him for the purpose of becoming like **YAHWEH**. Giving him the opportunity to become like **YAHWEH** and be born into the **YAHWEH** Family, the Only Eternal Family that exists in the universe.

67 He says, "*God forgives those who obey their conscience*"... Where do you find this in Scripture? Well, you don't. You just

find it from the lies that come forth from the mouth of the pope. And he's not winning. He didn't win any converts from this, that I know of. In fact, the statistics show that nobody believes him and they think he's nothing but a liar now.

68 But the reason, why is he reaching out to these atheists this way? These atheists are strong. They're very strong. And many of them hold positions right now that could help the catholic church in their cause. Well, what's their cause? They're wanting to take over the world again, to resurrect the roman empire. And they're making promises to these people, "Come join us. We'll take these nations. We'll take their wealth." The same thing that went on in the first crusade. Hurt not the oil and the wine. And we'll take the wealth from these nations and we will divide it among ourselves.

69 Well, this is what was so in the roman empire. The Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, remember, they controlled the temple, but they didn't keep the Laws. And Yahshua told them this. They had their hearts set on ruling the world and had an army to back them up and eventually they did that. They ruled the world, but they didn't have peace.

70 But now these atheists, there're a bunch of them. That's the reason he's reaching out to them. Not with Salvation. They know better than this. They know the

man is stupid concerning the Scriptures. He's Scripturally illiterate and they know it. Many of them read the bible more than he does, and know what the bible says, but they just don't have any calling. They don't have any, any Inspiration from **YAHWEH**, so they can't see and prove that the Scripture is actually True like The House of **YAHWEH** can.

71 But they are listening to the pope and they're listening to The House of **YAHWEH** at the same time. We're gonna win them over! He's gonna lose. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're proving that **YAHWEH** is right and he is wrong.

72 Well God, he says God forgives. Well what's he talking about when he says God? He's talking about **Genesis 3**. Look at that. He's talking about the beginning here, saying, you're going to become a God. You're gonna be. This is the same lie that Satan taught to begin with, and the pope, whatever she tells you to do, that's what you're going to do. See?

73 The pope is walking in her footsteps, Satan's footsteps. In fact, that's what **Revelation** shows. She gives him his seat and his great authority. Satan does. And **YAHWEH** allows this for a time and a time, and the dividing of times, up until that time. And now she's being, Satan is being, Satan is being shown to the world for what she is. But Satan's servant is the one they see. They don't see Satan herself. She's like **YAHWEH** she stays hid from the world.

74 Notice here in **Genesis 3:1**. **Now the serpent was more subtle and crafty...** You need to learn the meaning of these words. You need to look them up in *Strong's Concordance*, but you need to look them up in the other books that help you too, because there're a lot of meaning behind this one--this word **subtle** or **crafty**. She's a liar. She's a liar and the Truth is not in

...they are listening to the pope and they're listening to The House of YAHWEH at the same time. We're gonna win them over! He's gonna lose. We're proving that YAHWEH is right and he is wrong.

her. She lies. She lied from the beginning but she does it in a cunning way to win converts.

75 And as **II Thessalonians** just showed us, this pope is very educated in this field. Satan has trained him well to take this last job that she's got to try to destroy man. She's not out to give Life to anyone. She wants to destroy mankind and the earth and the heavens that **YAHWEH** created for mankind, the heavens that are immediately connected with the earth and serve the earth and serve mankind. She wants to destroy this whole thing. This is shown in **Isayah 14**.

76 But here it's shown that the serpent, that's Satan herself, that old serpent called the devil and Satan, that's what **Revelation 12:9** says. That old serpent, which we see here, **Revelation 12:9**, that old serpent called Satan the devil. **...was more subtle and crafty than any of the beasts of the field which YAHWEH had made...** And He did make her. **...And she said to the woman; Has YAHWEH indeed said: You shall not eat of every tree of the garden?**

77 **Verse 2, And the woman said to the serpent; We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden;**

78 **Verse 3, But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, YAHWEH has said: You shall not eat...** He put that in the tree of Righteousness


and evil, that's in **Genesis 2:9** there. Righteousness and evil, you shall not mix them. You have got to be, you have got to be fully Righteous. And that's what we should be practicing to get ready for the Day of Atonement. We should be practicing and learning this Holy Scriptures that offers us Eternal Life.

79 **...nor shall you touch it...** Don't even get near it. Don't go out in it. If you've got a job with **YAHWEH**, stay out of the world completely. **...or you will die.**

80 **Verse 4, And the serpent said to the woman; You will not surely die...** What is the pope saying today to the atheists? You won't die. God, he says, God, God. Well, that's the God he's talking about.

81 But the serpent says, in **verse 5**, notice, "Go ahead and do these sins and you will be like the Gods." Practice sin and you will be like the Gods. Well, the pope is saying, God forgives those who obey their conscience. Well, he's talking about the Gods now, and the Gods are people who have died. They started with the Pharaohs, saying the Pharaohs can answer your prayers. He's gonna go to heaven and he can answer your prayers. And the elders of Israyl said, hey, this is a neat trick. It wins a lot of people, you know, so let's use this same trick. So when the rabbis die, let's say they are Gods. They've gone to heaven, so pray to them and they can answer your prayers, supernaturally, answer your prayers.

82 And then they showed it on television back then. They showed this man laying on the table and one leg was shorter than the other one. And they started praying for him and his leg started growing and his foot started coming out and it went too far so they had to pray that it would come back to the same



If you've got a job with
YAHWEH, stay out of the
world completely.

length. It's a miracle, that's what it was! That's a mir-cle. A mir-cle, not a miracle, but a mir-cle! [laughing] He's healed! Here's a blind man that is healed. And then when he leaves the stage and goes out, well they--news people question him and said, "can you see now?" And he, "well I could always see, I just couldn't see very well." Well, they said you were blind when you was up there on the stage. "Yeah, I heard that, but I wasn't blind." Well, there're all kinds of tricks of Satan, deceivableness of sins. **II Thessalonians 2**. Remember that. Y'all need to really study those chapters. **II Thessalonians 2:1** through about **verse 15** shows the pope and his actions today.

83 ...*the Christian God forgives those who do not believe...* Well, now he's saying that this lie, this is a lie then that's coming forth from christianity. Christianity has always taught these lies. These are the daughters of the catholic church. That's what **Revelation 17** shows them to be. The daughters of the harlots. They were saying all you have to do is believe. Well, now the pope is calling them liars. They're gonna be calling the pope liars too. Most all of them can see through, or many of them can see through these lies that this man is telling.

84 ...*"the Christian God forgives those who do not believe and do not seek faith."* The Pope wrote: *"The question for those who do not believe in God is to follow their own conscience..."* Well, where do you find that? You don't find it in the Holy Scriptures. In fact, **YAHWEH** plainly tells you in **chapter 4**, I mean **chapter 12** of **Deuteronomy**, if you want to write that down, **Deuteronomy 12**. Are you with me? **Deuteronomy 12:5**. He shows you what you must do for Salvation. And He says, you must not do like you're doing here today, every man, woman, child doing what is pleasing in their sight. Now that's what **YAHWEH** said. But Satan says, through

the pope, that just do what your conscience tells you to do. You don't have to believe.

85 He's saying this to the non-believer. Even for a non-believer ...*"Sin, even for a non-believer, is when one goes against one's own conscience."*

86 ...*He said that the "mercy of God has no limits"...* Oh, don't that sound great. The mercy of God has no limits. Now, He's speaking of people who are dead and know nothing. That's what the Scripture says. When you die, you know nothing, so the Gods know nothing. The Gods that they're praying to knows nothing. There's never been a prayer answered by the Gods. I'm talking about the Gods who are men, who have died and are deified. They know nothing. And as Benedict said, "I think God is asleep." That's what He said. These are the words coming out of the other pope's mouth. They are! They're dead and they know nothing.

87 He said that *the "mercy of God has no limits" and encompassed even non-believers, but his remarks failed to impress...* [laughing] Yes, they failed and they'll continue to fail. He's like a pope groping in the dark. He has no answers, no sensible answers. As the politicians that he leads, there're just no sensible answers for what they're doing. So they're like a bunch of people groping in the dark for answers and everything they try, it fails. Just like what they're trying in Syria right now. Now, they will take over because **YAHWEH** shows that Israel will be expanded through that area right there. So they will take over that land. That's coming next for you. Nuclear war is coming after that. When they say they have "peace, peace" or "true peace" then **YAHWEH** says comes the nuclear war.

88 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Eleven

History Of The House Of YAHWEH-- Then And Now, Eat And Rejoice! “Yahshua said to them: Come, and eat...” Yahchanan 21:12. 09/21/13 Feast of Tabernacles

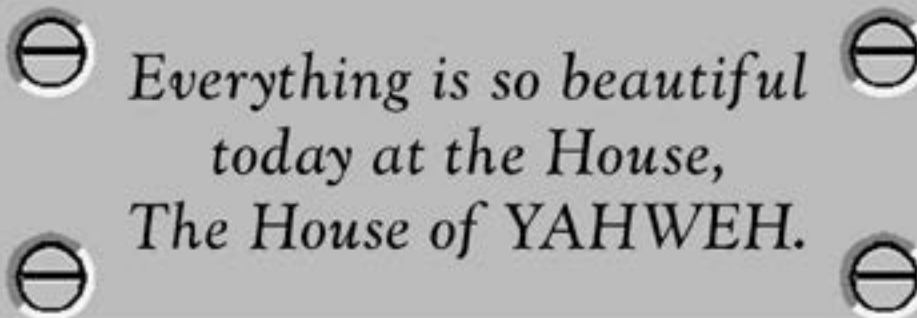
K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone!
Man, what a beautiful sight! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**]
YAHWEH, these are Your Children, Your House! Wow! Wow!
Okay, one big one! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**]
Praise **YAHWEH**! Ah boy! You



may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. Welcome Home! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] (Put that where everybody can see it. [showing *Thirteenth Book Of Yisrayl* on monitor] I'll get it to going here in a minute.)





2 Everything is so beautiful today at the House, The House of **YAHWEH**. It's such a messed-up mess in this world. Sometimes, sometimes I just want to push it out and push the world away and just kind of pretend we're all alone, you know. Man, oh man. [crying]

3 But, of course, the world is gonna be a part of us one of these days and that's **YAHWEH**'s Plan. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] All the people we've known that've lived and died, you know, we're the ones that're gonna receive the Power to resurrect them and, of course, give them the chance to see what you're seeing now. The Beautiful Peace, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that **YAHWEH** has offered mankind. Mankind refused it, so He withdrew it and said, "Well, you take this instead and one of these days you'll grow up and see that I'm right."

4 The House of **YAHWEH** is not just here. This Message is going out in so many different ways now. We've got people working on this almost day and night, trying to reach the world. And we are reaching the world.

5 The Message, now I got some later update on that one. I couldn't believe the amount. *Yisrayl Hawkins publishes new Prophetic Word magazine explaining why sickness and disease are so rampant...* Now, I called this morning because I thought they'd made a mistake in the

amount of newspapers that picked this up and were running this news story. But I said 82,000, that's not possible. So I called them and I said, did you make a mistake on this? "No, we didn't make a mistake." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] 82,338 news medias are running that thing. Well that, now, it was 81,000 yesterday, 81,684. Now, that was at 2:55 pm. And at 7:00 am this morning, sixteen hours later, it came up to 82,338 and still climbing. So I don't know what readers they have but, you know, that's reaching a lot of people showing why we're having sickness and disease.

6 The next one that came out, that they put out later, *Yisrayl Hawkins says Pope Francis is teaching the same thing Satan taught Eve in Genesis 3 and offers Truth through live sermons...* So far, this is just put out and it's already being published in 43,290 papers. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I understand now the international news is picking up on this and carrying it.

7 Well, here we have, as the Great Kohan Shaul has already shown you-- **YAHWEH**'s Way. [showing *Thirteenth Book of Yisrayl* on monitor] The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that teaches you to have Peace. Peace with your children, Peace at home, Peace throughout the world. We could stop wars. Stop all wars. Stop all sickness. All disease. **YAHWEH** said they will learn war no more

when this Work is finished. So that is a wonderful Promise right there. Learn war no more.

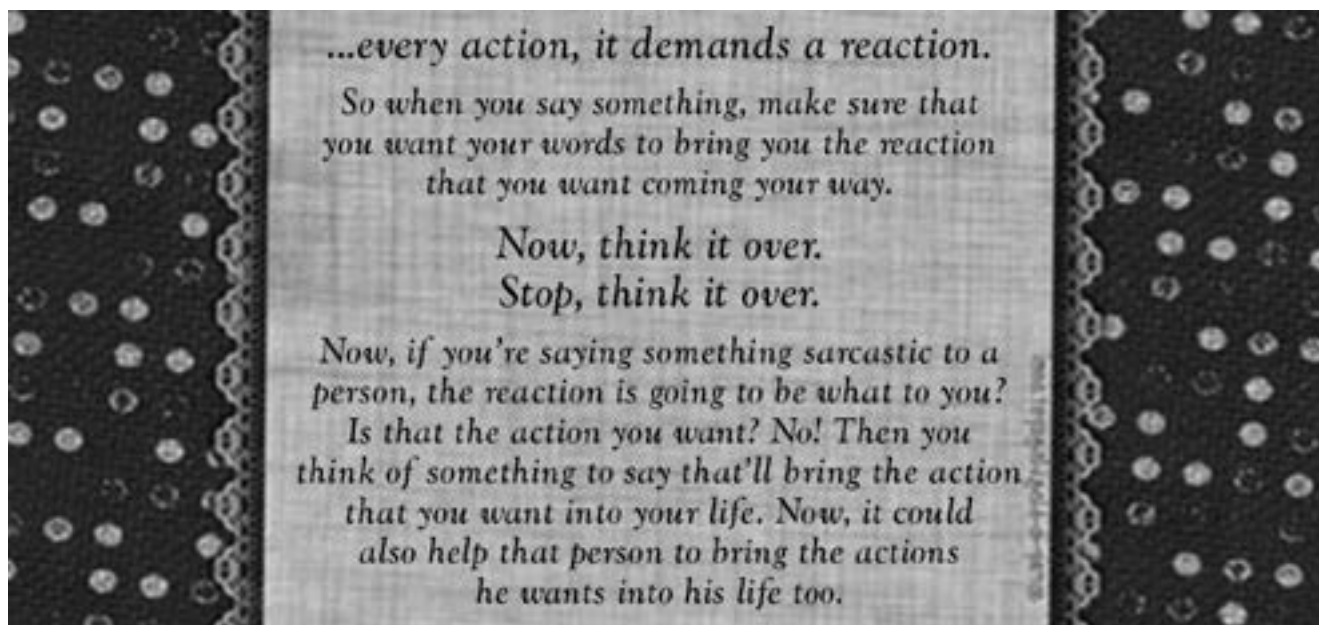
8 The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*: when you practice this, it kind of gives you the answers in advance. I was talking to one of our young Priests and I won't say too much about it because he's wanting to give a sermon on it, he said. But I said, you know, it shows you how every action, it demands a reaction. So when you say something, make sure that you want your words to bring you the reaction that you want coming your way. Now, think it over. Stop, think it over. Now, if you're saying something sarcastic to a person, the reaction is going to be what to you? Is that the action you want? No! Then you think of something to say that'll bring the action that you want into your life. Now, it could also help that person to bring the actions he wants into his life too.

9 This is what the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is about. It's about much more than this, you know. It brings a child up, to growing up to be like **YAHWEH** and, of course, being like the *Peaceful Solution Character Education*

Program. You're what you learn. You're what you practice.

10 Today, if you notice, we have a war zone down here--it's not open yet, but it will be tomorrow night. Tomorrow night is for the men only. No women on this side of the building at all tomorrow and tomorrow is the even day, right? Today's an odd day, tomorrow's the even day and it won't be open until tomorrow night at 7:30-8:30. And you need to bring your cameras, the men do. You need to bring your cameras. If you're truly an actor and really want to help, you could dress in some clothes that're ripped and torn and you can blood-stain them and put some bruises on your body, blood on your face. You could really fix it up to where you could be a part of this film, if you want to, a part of the movie that's coming out very soon.

11 This movie is called *Forced Move to the Ends of the Earth* and it's about the Work that **YAHWEH** had planned in advance, which I want made clear. This is what I hope to make everyone understand that **YAHWEH** set things in motion in His Plan. Nothing occurs without Him--Him being the Author of It and okaying that



move when, especially when it comes to His Work. And people have actually lost their lives trying to interfere with that Work that He had planned. But if you'll just start watching, you'll see how He's guiding and protecting His House. It's a beautiful thing when you see it.

12 But back to this now. The war zone will be open tomorrow night. That's the even days for the men. They said to give the odd days to the women. They all voted on that and said the women would fit right in there on those odd days. Now, I don't know what they was talking... [laughing] I said, no, the word is peculiar, not odd, peculiar! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, that's funny to an Okie, you know!

13 Take your cameras with you, your recorders. If you want to dress war zone, do so. The news team will be down there and they'll be doing interviews as you come out of the war zone. Maybe doing interviews when you go into it, I don't know. But they'll be there. You can be a part of the show and part of the movie if you want to. This is gonna be used quite extensively after the Feast to reach the world.

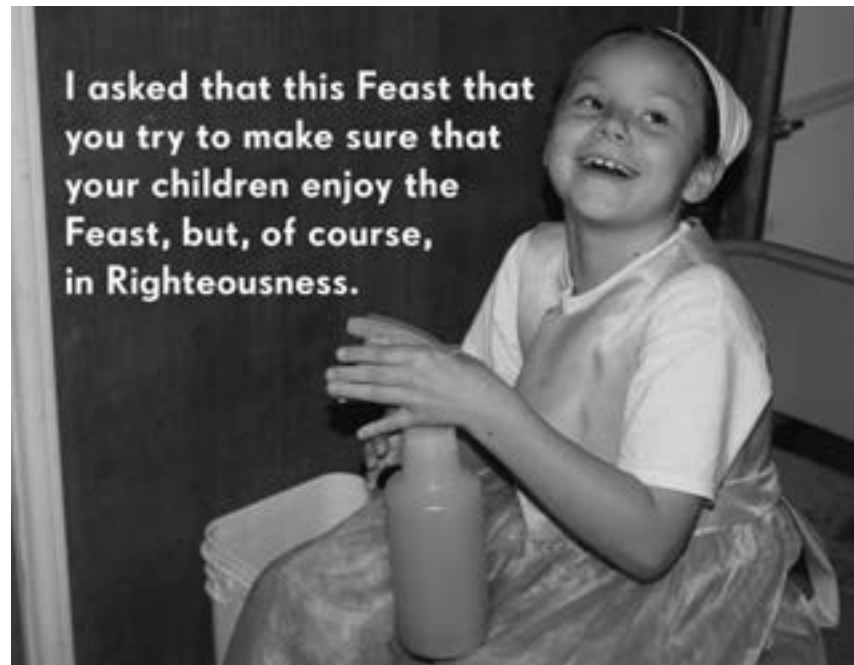
14 I do want to make you welcome. We're trying everything that we possibly can to make you feel welcome, at Home here, and feel like that you could live here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That's what we're going to be doing soon and, of course, we will go from here and bring others in and you'll be teaching others, two billion of them, in fact, very soon.

15 I asked that this Feast that you try to make sure that your children enjoy the Feast, but, of course, in

Righteousness, not in sports activities and, you know, stupidity.

16 The boy whose body was eaten up with cancer, I don't know if we played that or not, but twelve years old, born with cancer. Well that's going on all over the world now, millions of them. They're being born without hands, without half of their brain, with no lungs sometimes, no limbs. The deformities are so, you know, it's just sorrowful--it's heartbreaking to see it but then this is what **YAHWEH** allowed man to choose to begin with. He gave him His Way. They refused it so He took It back and He said, "Here's your tree mixed with Righteousness and evil. And when you get ready to repent, well, you'll let Me know." Well, of course, the world, it's about ready to repent, but first off, comes the nuclear wars that we're expecting now any time.

17 Almost, almost forty years back, I was trying to figure this up this morning because I got started thinking about this at two o'clock last night when Yahshua woke me up and started putting these things in my mind. But about forty years back, the homestead, we bought it, I think, in about



1969 or 70, somewhere along in there. It was maybe before that. But I remember I got the house built and we had a patio on behind that house and there're still people here today who came to that first service on that patio at what we call the homestead. That was the first land that **YAHWEH** gave us in this area.

18 The second land that He gave us was before the persecution started taking place. It started taking place a little. But He gave us some other land and we set up a mobile home because we outgrew the homestead.

19 But on that back patio, we--my brother and The House of **YAHWEH** in Odessa, they came down here and helped us to dedicate this Work on that day, on that patio at the homestead. And people are here and witnessed that, what took place there that day. The patio, the house, the living room was too small so we moved the people out.

20 That's one, you know, Kohan Shaul was talking about the Work there beginning when I was on the police department, that was when I met Kohan David Yahodah and he and I started studying and he became a part of the Work in a few months or years there, a big part of the Work, but there were many others and I see them here.

21 Dessie Demetro told me this morning, what was it, thirty something years ago, well I called and asked. Was that right, or thirty-one? Thirty-one? She said, she called me the other day and told me that this Feast thirty-one years ago, I believe it was, that she saw me for the first time in the Press Room and I believe that we were putting together a *Prophetic Word* magazine and she came in, her and her sons and introduced herself and I told one of the elders, I said, take them back there and put them to work. [laughing] And, of course, they went willingly and went to work; been working in **YAHWEH**'s Work ever since. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 Well anyway, on the patio, the house, we quickly outgrew that and a man called me and asked me, did I want to buy a mobile home, just out of the clear blue now. And I thought nothing of it, you know. I said, well I'd look at it and if the price is right. And all I could see when I looked at that mobile home was this would make a beautiful Sanctuary, a mobile Sanctuary. And so I bought the thing and we set it up there on property that **YAHWEH** led me to buy on 603, the property on 603. And we set that up and started holding services and the neighbors would drive by real slow and they'd almost, I think they was gonna break their neck, you know, looking at what was going on.

23 But pretty soon we got called to the Baird courthouse and they were trying to find something we were doing wrong and something to where they could shut us down, persecute us for it because they found the Name was called House of **YAHWEH** that just started in a mobile Sanctuary. And the rumor got out that the first Feast, which was the Feast of Tabernacles, we camped. We slept outside in booths and people are shaking their heads yes, they remember that. We let the women sleep inside the Sanctuary and us men slept outside under the succahs and it was raining all the way around us, all the way around us. And it rained for seven days straight all around us but never rained on us.

24 Now, if you could believe this, knowing **YAHWEH**, I know this is what took place. Before He created the earth, He had His Plans made to have His first Feast over there in that mobile home and have the rain shut off and work this great miracle all the way around that House for the people. Now, these are the True Miracles, True Miracles. We got a song called the *True Miracles*, if we ever get it recorded. The sound crew keeps sending it to me and I

keep rejecting it and telling them what's wrong and keep sending it back. But we're getting closer all the time. So maybe before the Feast is out, you might start praying for this. Everybody. Start praying for our Sound Room, the Sound Room. They're really overworked. They're working day and night but that's what they want to do. I haven't asked them to do it. They're just doing it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There's so much Work going on in The House of **YAHWEH**. People don't know about it, but it's going on day and night.

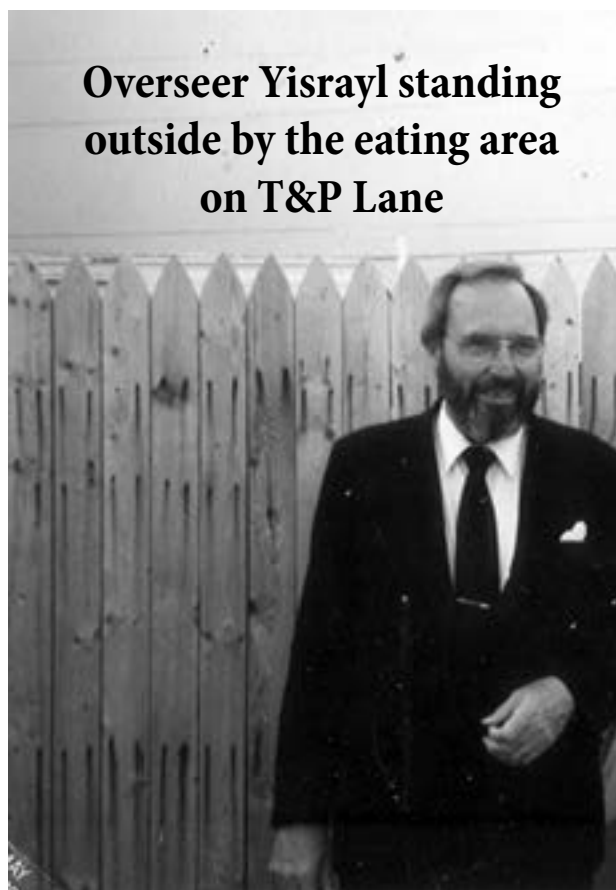
25 Well, the living room services lasted about three months and the patio lasted, helping us with it. But there was something that we did back then on each Sabbath day and I know you'll remember this. Tonyah was there and Tonyah helped me fix dinner for everyone. Ah, this was beautiful. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We fixed dinner for everyone who came and we enjoyed it and this went on a while.

26 Next thing came the mobile Sanctuary because we outgrew the living room in the house at the homestead and we moved over there. We didn't have a kitchen but we tore out all the walls and left the bathroom and then we left one wall there with a stove and refrigerator so we actually could fix food in advance, take it to the mobile Sanctuary and we all ate together. It was just such a beautiful thing. And the House started growing, of course, and we finally, in a short time, outgrew the mobile Sanctuary and we started building the Sanctuary in town, which is now called the Press Room. That's on 1025 Truth and Prophecy Lane. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 They named it T&P Lane, but they didn't know what the "T" meant or the "P" meant. And The House of **YAHWEH**, of course, had to enlighten them some and we hired a lawyer so it would go on record and we made a request to the city to change it



from T&P to Truth & Prophecy and it was quickly denied, but it's on record. Well, we offered them that opportunity to do this and it was denied because we were called The House of **YAHWEH**. As the lawyer said, you should have changed your name to "house of God" and you wouldn't have had any trouble. [laughing]



28 I was telling David this morning, I just found this last week, but in Egypt where the Gods were worshiped, all of them, this is where christianity comes from was the worship in Egypt and their Gods. The way they say Gods there, it's almost like the same spelling as elohim, which you find in Hebrew but it's changed just a little bit. And I was so glad. I've been hunting this for years to try to find where that word was used in Egypt. And I knew it was and finally, that's what they call their Gods. But it's changed just a little bit from the word elohim; that is, the spelling of it in English, but it's the same elohim and means Gods.

29 And they brought that God worship out with them when they came out of Egypt and we find in **I Samuyl 7** that this includes the easter celebration, the Goddess and the Gods and the rest of the Gods celebrating their pagan holidays. And it was celebrated long before they came out of Egypt and when it talks about them going back into Egypt, it means they went back to their God worship which came with them from Egypt and that's what **YAHWEH** said in **I Samuyl 8**.

30 But anyway, back to the small dining room in the Truth & Prophecy Lane. We had a small kitchen, in which I spent hours making my chili. That's what made that so famous, I think. No! [laughing] But I would, I would make a huge pot of chili and people would suffer for it--from it all night, I think, but they said it was so delicious, you know, they just couldn't pass it up.

31 But the eating together, the dining together, it was missing for so many years because we run out of a place. We became bigger. We outgrew it and we outgrew the kitchen and so we stopped. We stopped enjoying the Sabbath. I'm telling you, eating and drinking is a big part of keeping a Feast Day. Yes, very big. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yahshua worked

miracles so the people could enjoy the Sabbaths, the Sabbaths of **YAHWEH**. He worked miracles to feed them.

32 But while on T&P Lane, I bought five acres of land, didn't know why but the man called me and said, would you like to buy some land out on Oak Forest near Clyde. And come to find out, it was five acres of land with a mobile home on it. And I don't know why he called me, but I said well I'll go look at it, if the price is right, I'll buy it. Well, I bought it. Now, that is when you come in the south gate. We didn't own this land here at that time, but we had five acres down there on Oak Forest Road. Didn't know what I was gonna do with it at the time. I thought, well maybe I could rent the rent house there but I don't think we ever did. I don't think we ever rented it.

33 Later, later on, much later on, let me see, I don't want to get ahead of myself. Let's see. I bought the five acres called now the south gate. That's where you come in the super succah down there. You come under the super succah. But **YAHWEH** took a step there and I didn't realize it at the time, but I bought the land, went ahead and bought the land because it was put in front of me.

34 Now, after that, the man that owned this 44 acres here that this House is on right now, our campground, the man that owned that called me and asked me did I want to buy this land. So I promptly jumped in my car and came out here to see him and I said, Richard, I think I would like to build The House of **YAHWEH** here and I was standing right here, about where that stage is. And one of our engineers checked it out and he said it's the tallest, tallest place in Callahan county, highest land in Callahan county and we were standing on it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 And still, at that time now, I didn't even think about this five acres down here

joining this 44. But I want to show you how **YAHWEH** works. The road coming into this property right here at that time came off of County Road 258 and we drove through. It was a right-of-way that had been given to the Bade family and they came through that. About a quarter of a mile or more of that property is also dedicated to where the electric companies could come through and everything to get to this property. That was the only way you could get to this property by road. The 44, rather the road to the 44 came from the north.

36 Then, all of a sudden, the neighbors found out that we were putting House of **YAHWEH** out here, building The House of **YAHWEH** so they closed the road. They took bulldozers up here and they took crossties and built a mound to where we couldn't get to the property. Now, if **YAHWEH** hadn't of been thinking ahead, we would have been blocked to get in this property. And we were already being hated at that time because we were called House of **YAHWEH**. So we would have been blocked from getting into this 44. And the electric company called me and said, we can't get in to check your meters. They said, apparently the neighbors out there are angry about something and they've closed the road to us too. We can't get in and he said we had a right-of-way, a written right-of-way. He said, we can take this to court, if you want to. And I said, how long would that take? And he said probably years.

37 Well, I got to thinking about this five acres and I said, well you know I got five acres on the south of that property down there that joins Oak Forest. I said, but we don't have a road coming through it. He said, we'll send our bulldozers out and we'll make you a road through that acreage into this 44. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 I told him where to go and I said save every tree that you can possibly save. Don't

cut it down. And that's the reason you see these trees you got to drive around because I don't like to destroy trees.

39 Well, that was the first sign too of **YAHWEH** protecting His Work. He wanted that Work here. And the gates of hell will not prevail against this Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 On this Rock, I will establish My House and the gates of hell will not prevail against it. Now, that was Yahshua doing the speaking. Yahshua is the High Priest Who **YAHWEH** planned in advance and spoke to you about in **Genesis 49**, along with a Branch who **YAHWEH** says behold this Branch now because he's the one who's going to build the House. Well lo and behold, on the 44 acres, the House was built and we're sitting here. The House of **YAHWEH** is sitting in The House of **YAHWEH** at this time. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You are The House of **YAHWEH**.

41 Well, of course, we had a big House and for a long, long time though, we didn't have the Sabbath meals that you've got to have, you know, to make **YAHWEH**'s Family complete. And there're so many Scriptures that go with this, you know, it's just amazing the amount of Scriptures. If you remember, the very first Scripture is go seek the Place **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name. Well, here It was. And **YAHWEH** had bought property ahead of time so we'd have room to get in between the haters of **YAHWEH**'s House.

42 And the people all, they hated us so much that the people--I'm bragging about this hatred. You know, most people would shun hatred. But in the court, in the court in Baird where I was arrested on false charges, taken to court, and it was proven in court now, our attorneys hired a special team, a professional team to go to this Abilene and this surrounding area. And they brought

this out in court, we were, it was proven, we were the most hated people on the face of the earth. And I said Praise **YAHWEH** we just fulfilled another Prophecy! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Well, of course, our haters here, they don't know the House, but they all vowed. We were hated so much, these people on Oak Forest, they all vowed not to sell property to any member of The House of **YAHWEH**. Guess who they sold to? [laughing] Well, that's christianity! [laughing]

44 But Mosheh said, rather **YAHWEH** inspired Mosheh to say go to the Place. Seek the Place. Now, he was talking future, of course. Mosheh was writing Books to guide **YAHWEH**'s People. And he was talking future and he said, seek the Place that **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name and there you must go. And he said, there you must eat. And you know, we take that word lightly there, but he means eat together. Eat together with one another, with your families, your whole family. And this too, you can make--in this way, you can make the Feast special to your children.

45 Try every way you can. Talk to them. Find out what they like. You don't have to tell them you're gonna do it. But if you can surprise them and get it done, that is wonderful at Feast times. As long as it's Righteous, as long as it'll make your children look forward to going to the House, then do it! Do it for them! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 Well, there He said go and eat and rejoice. Rejoice. Go and eat and rejoice. Those are all Commands there in **Deuteronomy 12**.

47 Solomon, if you look at how, when he was following **YAHWEH** now, when he was actually following **YAHWEH** strictly, if you look at the amount of cattle and sheep and goats and things that that man butchered for the people in trying to bring joy--in trying

to make this a joyous Feast--it's extreme the amount of animals that were butchered, besides the corn and the wheat and so forth that came in as tithes and were used at the Feast Days when Solomon was king. It's a beautiful thing what we see there.

48 And Yahshua, of course, I said He fed the thousands, five thousand and seven thousand. He did this to make them welcome, to make them enjoy **YAHWEH**'s Way. And if He'd of had a House to have set this up in, you know, He didn't. He worked in the fields, but He got the Work done nevertheless and He got the Message taught to these people, this five thousand and seven thousand when they came there. They might have come there to eat food but He fed them the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the Prophecies of **YAHWEH** and that is the reason we have this *Book of YAHWEH* right here today that we can hold up now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 Because this Book was outlawed, but because of Yahshua's Teaching and because of Yahshua beholding the Branch, because He didn't do this in His Lifetime. The Book, this Book was taken away from mankind. In 70 CE when the religions of **Daniyl 2-7** that are shown there, when those religions decided they could not operate on Mount Zion and they decided to go to the hills of rome and set their church that doesn't have a name, it's just universal. Universal what? It's universal deception is what it should be called because they've got the whole world deceived. Catholic means universal. Universal is not a name. It's geographic. It just tells you it's universal. It's everywhere.

50 But they changed their names from Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. The Herodians are the ones that owned the army and then when they got to the seven hills of rome, they didn't actually change their name, they had all this God worship that they display there

gladly to everyone. You know, they have Gods everywhere, sticking up everywhere you look. And of course, those Gods, many of them came from Egypt that they were worshipping. Isis and Ishtar, they were famous in Egypt. These were their two top Gods, the chief of the Gods in Egypt and they're still worshiped at the vatican in rome. Well it kind of shows you what they are and where they came from.

51 But they knew they couldn't operate where they were operating because of the Message that Yahshua put out to these people that He fed. Yes, He fed them. He made them feel great and He fed them spiritual food and physical food, as well, and it's recorded in **Mattithyah 25**. You know that--well you can read it later. **Mattithyah 25:37**. But Yahshua said when you have done it to the least of these, you've done it unto Me. Come, you hungry. Eat with us.

52 Well, once again we're keeping the Holy Sabbaths actually Holy now, right now, in the House. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] We'll be having a Holy meal on the Holy Sabbath on the Last Great Day, a community meal, so prepare for that. If there's anything your children want in the way of dessert then get it beforehand. Make sure you get it for them and maybe surprise them with it and tell them, this is **YAHWEH's** House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 If you have a gripe, don't show it on your face. Now, prove that you're grown. Prove that you're a grown up. Prove that you're an adult. Prove that you're a Righteous person. Smile, even though you're hating to, smile. Let me finish this. Go to the closet and lock yourself in and tell **YAHWEH** what you got to gripe about. But make sure nobody outside hears it and your Father will hear you in secret and He'll reward you with a repentant mind so you can come back and face your child and

your wife or your husband with a smile on your face. Yes, a smile, not [gritting teeth] not that! But a smile! Make your children, your wife, your husbands feel absolutely wonderful at this Feast so they will want to come back and bring you with them again at the next Feast. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 You know, I used to, I'd see this parking lot empty on the Sabbath. The people, there was something missing and I knew it. But the people would come to services grudgingly. They would listen. They'd rejoice in the service, the spiritual food they got, but the physical food was missing and that made a big difference. And of course, they would listen to the service. Their stomachs were growling because they got up late, didn't eat breakfast. Now, they got their breakfast waiting here on them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 Now, you think what a difference that makes. If you don't think this is true, you can go to the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH* and see what the Apostles did. But they, the Apostles, it became so great as it grew, like it's growing now and like it's been growing from the beginning. The Apostles got so busy that it was taking all their time to feed and take care of the people so they started enlisting Deacons and Deaconesses and so forth to help in the Work. And one of the Apostles said, don't even think about taking care of a widow unless she has fed the hungry, washed the Saints' feet, did all kinds of services in The House of **YAHWEH**. That's servitude.

56 I get these beautiful letters on my bread, and I forgot to bring the bread sack this week. It had a great message on it that said, "Sing this" and I'm gonna sing it to you. When I get it put to music I'll sing it to you. [laughing] But it makes me rejoice just reading that bread sack that the Sabbath bread comes in of a morning when

I pick it up. I run all the way down here to the cafeteria and I run all the way back! [pretends to be driving a car. Laughing]

57 But I see now the difference. It's quite a change you see of a morning when I'm watching them. I hear the music start playing. I see the cars start driving in before it's ever daylight and people coming. I hear laughter and singing going on in the parking lots as they're parking the cars and they head immediately in to get them something to eat and drink. I said, this is of **YAHWEH**. This is beautiful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 Now, this starts about six or six-thirty of a morning, sometimes earlier. And then I look out of an evening and late, getting late on the Sabbath and the people are still here. The parking lots are still full and people hating to go home even at that time. Well, that's The House of **YAHWEH** then and now. And we have what **YAHWEH** wants it to be.

59 Don't forget. Help your children enjoy

the Feast. If you'd turn to **Deuteronomy**, I will read one Scripture! **Deuteronomy 6** and here is where **YAHWEH** is telling you to care for your children. Most of all, make that child joyous that he's at this Feast. Make him want to come back to the next Feast and the next and be here every Sabbath Day. Let him know that this is a joyous place to be in this time of war and hatred.

60 But **Deuteronomy 6:4**, He said, **Hear, O Israyl...** That's me. It's also the nation of Israyl. **Hear, O Israyl, YAHWEH is our Father. YAHWEH is One...** This means much more and I got several sermons I want to bring on this unity and hope to bring some of it this Feast.

61 **Verse 5, And you must love YAHWEH your Father...** I do. I love **YAHWEH** with all my heart. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I've totally dedicated my life to this Being and I want to serve Him totally. I want to bring forth what I see in this Holy Scriptures the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. I want to take it to the entire



universe and I've wanted that for several years and I won't stop. I won't stop unless I am stopped physically but I don't think I will be. From what I see in the Scriptures, I won't be stopped. This is our job. Yours and mine. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] You got a forever position in YAHWEH's House and the only way you can go is up from here, unless you quit.

62 Verse 5, And you must love YAHWEH your Father with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your might.

63 Verse 6, And these Laws... These Laws are what's going to bring Peace and they will learn war no more. These Laws. But you've got to put it in their minds.

64 Look at verse 7, And you must teach them diligently to your children, and talk about them when you sit in your house, and when you walk on the road, and when you lie down, and when you rise up.

65 You know, I was talking to some this week about hanging the fruit on the succah and this was such a joyous look on the children's face when this was mentioned that we could. And, of course, they worked. They worked late last night and they got up early this morning, the children. And they hung fruit on this super succah in the Land of Peace down here. [Praise



YAHWEH, applause] Where the horses are peacefully grazing and eating from a bale of hay. The goats are waiting to be milked. Today's an even day so I guess the women milked the goats and the children watched this morning, hopefully. That's the way it's supposed to be. If not, well, we got another even day, an odd day I mean, coming up and remember that.

66 We need women milking the goat. We need the children watching and learning how to milk a goat. This is a very joyous time, a very joyous thing for a child to see where milk comes from, how YAHWEH made that goat to eat that grass and weeds of all colors and give white milk and butter for you, to go with your honey. That's what the bees do. YAHWEH made the bees for that purpose to gather honey and put it together for you to eat. Yes, YAHWEH did that for you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

67 He sends the grasshoppers and people think, well they are destroying my crops, but they're a food supply in themselves and our young children get this and you're going to be blessed, by the way, to have grasshoppers available. If you've never eaten a grasshopper, he's a delicious little, little thing and very healthy for you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

68 But that's just some of the joys. Take your children, the women on the odd days, the men are not allowed out here on the south side at that time from the parking lot on down. So you can take your children or go with your friends or go by yourself, whatever, take your camera and enjoy this Feast. And then the men, on the even days, you got the south side and the women are not allowed there on the even days. And you can learn to milk a goat, too, if you don't know how.

69 I talk about this team of horses we have. I was raised with horses and mules. I'm an Okie. I spent a lot of time in a wagon. When we would be going somewhere, I

would sit in a wagon. I'd pull my *King James Bible* out of my pocket and lean back against the sideboard on the wagon and I would read my *King James Version* at that time, learning the Scriptures on the way to town. That's the way we traveled back and forth to town eighty years ago. I'm the same age as Moses, as Mosheh now, when YAHWEH sent him back to Egypt to get the twelve tribes and bring them out of Egypt. Yes, same age. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

70 I saw the new moon first this month! I saw it first! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I pointed it out to Kohan Shaul. I said, see that limb on the tree? Look just a little ways to the right of it. He said, oh yeah! I see it. And then I showed it to several others and I'm gonna quote Mosheh. My eyes are not dimmed and neither has my pace slackened! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

71 That word pace means your hours that you put in, in working. It don't mean I can outrun anybody here anymore. I used to outrun all of you. But I stopped running so, you know, I had to start moving my hand and I can't get my writing all done. So I sit and I sit and I sit and I write and I write and I write so you can read and it can go out to all the newspapers. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

72 But as Mosheh said when he was

begging YAHWEH to let him go ahead and finish this, he said, my eyes are not dimmed and neither has my pace slackened. I can do this job. Well, that's what I'm saying to YAHWEH now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

73 I'm thinking that YAHWEH, hopefully, will see fit to keep everyone here alive, witness this world go down, so you won't have any doubts about what sin brings. Right now we're seeing so much sickness and disease and war and surely if you watch the news, you'll see it increasing. We're playing it here. But it's increasing daily now.

74 And of course, the children, they're being born with these diseases. You know, a twelve-year-old boy, they'd already operated on--took his left arm off and then they said, the doctors then come back and told him that it had entered his lungs. The cancer had gotten in the bloodstream and entered his lungs and now it's eating his lungs up and he has but a short time to live. You know, this is the kind of world that we're in right now.

75 Hitler created the same thing when he was trying to create a super race and he was turning the army in to commit rape and fornication, adultery day after day, night after night and he brought back disaster. He brought forth a bunch of idiots in Germany

that didn't have sense enough to do anything but pull the gun, pull the trigger. Well we're right back to that shape again. America is getting into that shape right now.

76 Have nothing to do with this world, brethren. Be thankful that YAHWEH has set His House up and the gates of hell won't prevail against you. May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the service back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



Chapter Twelve

The Peace Of The Fourth Beast Is Being Shown Now In Its Deceptive Play Of “Bring Peace To All Nations”

09/28/13

Last Great Day

K. Tsephanyah: It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! Wow, what a crowd! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You see this, **YAHWEH**?! Oh, Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. [someone calls out “We love you, Pastor!”] That’s what I say too! That’s how I got my start too. Just hang in there. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I hope you all listened to that letter last night. Hope you all read it and studied it. [*Yisrayl Hawkins Says... The Pope's Comments Do Not Stand Up to Scripture*] [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. It'll help you to understand that news. That news fits right in with what the pope is doing and what the Scriptures actually say and even the fact that the pope is calling me a false prophet now openly. That makes me feel great. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're the bug on the back of the catholic church that's gnawing away. [laughing] Taking that tree down.

3 I've been told to tell you to ask the Cafeteria, general store for the blessed oil and say no more. Now, that should be enough for you. Ask.

4 Thanks for reading the book and, of course, we want to get right into this sermon today. I won't be able to cover it all. I know I wont, but at least we'll get a great start on it.

5 Oh, you noticed the pope. You noticed how the nations were lining up for war and boy, it looked like nuclear war just any day now and first strike. And then the pope comes out and says we've got to stop this. We've got to find a peaceful political solution and all the nations backed off. Now, now if it had been that easy, why didn't he do it a long time ago? Why didn't he? Why didn't Pope Benedict do it? Well, the fact is, you know, if you remember Malachi Martin, he talked about having this set up and it's gonna be a three-way contest between the pope and Russia and the United States and



each one of them hope to come out on top. And this would be when the world would be depopulated which they're getting ready to do. They're not getting ready to bring peace. They're getting ready to depopulate the earth. They're getting set up for it where they can get trusted and, of course, get their way and get set up the way they want it before the great destruction takes place.

6 Iran, immediately after they said that, Iran, *Iranian President Rouhani*... I believe is his name. ...*wants nuclear deal in 3 to 6 months*... Never would, never could even talk to these people before and all of a sudden now, after the pope says this, then here comes three to six months and I want a deal with the United States. Notice these things and how they play into Prophecy.

7 Remember, **YAHWEH** said in **II Thessalonians** that there would be the falling away. You'll see that, not today, but you'll see it in history probably this coming Sabbath, next Sabbath. But the fact is, that falling away came. And then certain things were changed in the catholic church. And the man of sin now, the next thing would be the man of sin revealed, which is our job. That's our job in the Last Days. We're the ones who're revealing the man of sin. That shouldn't be too hard to see, you know. The pope is doing everything contrary to the Laws, the Scriptures and, of course, sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. **I Yahchanan**, *I John 3:4*. That's easy. **I Yahchanan**, *I John 3:4*. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. But also, **I Yahchanan**, *I John 3:7-8* says let no man deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous but he who sins belongs to Satan the devil.

8 Now, the pope actually proves that he belongs to Satan the devil. Malachi Martin in this book, *The Keys of this Blood*, said the vatican is full of devil worshipers. The pope has no say. He's outnumbered so there's nothing he can do. He's the santa

claus. He's a show man who goes out and pretends that he's kissing babies so he can be like--it makes him look good. Do good things. Think good and you'll be saved, he says. You don't have to believe. And then on the other hand, he changes his mind and says, as long as you believe. Then he said, no, you atheists don't have to believe. You're saved anyway. The christian God forgives everything. I'll show you that in Daniyl's Prophecy in just a little bit.

9 After this, after the pope said what he did, here's what they said. We are ready to talk, *Iran leader says nuclear deal with U.S. possible within 'three months'*... Hey, everybody's agreeing on three months. Did you see that? The other one said three to six months. This one says three months.

10 *Quartet reveals economic plan for Mideast peace*... At last, we got an economic plan for the Middle East. But there's more to this on this. These financial institutions, if you remember, Malachi Martin, he said the people who have the money, the ones that control the wealth, the big wealth, he said they can say whether a nation stands or falls. Well, is that the pope? No, it's the one that owns the pope. Like the catholic church owned the army, the roving army. The eyes of the world, the eyes of their world, as Daniyl said, full of eyes. He has eyes where he can find you wherever you are. And, of course, the torture began.

11 There's a book that I would everyone could read but I'm not asking you to do so. But *Vicars of Christ: the Dark Side of the Papacy* by Peter De Rosa. It actually shows the crusades. It advertises another book in this book. There's another book called *The Operating Manual of the Holy Inquisition*. Now, this book actually taught the police how to torture and how to get confessions.

12 If they arrested a woman for keeping the Sabbath, now you know, it makes out like it's christianity. That's what the pope

makes out like was taking place. They were persecuting the christians. The christians don't keep the Sabbath. The christians never have kept the Sabbath. In this book, keeping the Sabbath was one of the things that would get you burned.

13 If they arrested a woman because they knew or heard that the family was keeping the Sabbath, they would arrest the woman, the wife. Now, if she would immediately confess, that would save her family. They wouldn't save her. They wouldn't bother her family but they would just go ahead and simply burn her to death. If she refused, this book showed how they tortured the woman until her mind went blank. About the last thing they did was pull the woman in two with ropes. Sometimes the ropes would break and so forth.

14 The torture they went through--there was a thing in Dallas; I forgot what the thing was called. I brought it out in sermons, you know, where it actually showed the tools that they used, the catholic church used in the dungeons. And, of course, the pope was above all of this. He was out there kissing babies while this was going on, but they knew this was what was going on. And he knows today what is going on while he's out there pretending that he's righteous.

15 He's the furthestest thing from Righteousness. He keeps no Laws of Righteousness at all. He teaches against those Laws and **YAHWEH** shows that he won't repent of it. He says he's above God anyway, so he's a God and he's above God, and history, I mean Scripture shows that too.

16 *History of the Inquisition* in 1907 was one of these books that this was taken from. *The charge against her was that of never eating pork...* Never eating pork. You know anyone that don't eat pork? Now, they made out like this was christianity. Christianity doesn't--they don't obey the

Law of not eating pork. In fact, they follow the priest who eat pork, who eats pork, as **Isayah 65** shows.

17 *History of the Inquisition*. (Let's see.) *History of the Inquisition* and how they put them to death. I've got another one here I want to show you about the keeping of the Sabbath in this book. (If I can find it. I think I marked it.) Okay. Yeah. *One very worrying aspect of witchcraft...* Now, this is witchcraft. This is what they accused you of, if you, listen to the rest of it. *...was that of the Sabbath commenced on a Friday night...* And if they were caught celebrating from Friday night to Saturday evening at sunset, then they were accused of witchcraft. Well this is recorded. This comes from history and anyone can get this book. It's on the market. Anyone can get it.

18 Well the quartet now, *...reveals economic plan for Mideast peace...* Now, that's talking about bringing peace. Now, they're talking about the financial help. *...in an effort to support peace negotiations between Israel and the Palestinians...* Did this just begin? Did they just now notice that the Palestinians were starving to death over there? They got them blocked in. They can't get in or out. They can't get jobs outside. The only hope is the handout that they give them weekly or daily. They got them starved down.

19 So the pope, in his goodness of heart. He says, *...The report came as Israel announced it would ease restrictions...* Oh, all of a sudden, Israel is gonna ease restrictions on the Palestinians. After the pope said, hey we've got to find a different way. So he's showing, he tells them, we've got to stop this. And immediately now, after he tells Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu what to do, of course, he starts easing restrictions.

20 *...The report came as Israel announced it would ease restrictions...*

The report, *Quartet reveals economic plan for Mideast peace*. The quartet revealed this. The quartet, if you remember, is shown with the pope in **Revelation 6**. It's part of the make up. The pope is part of the quartet. He's the one that runs it. He's the one that owns it. Malachi Martin says the people with the big money, they can dish out money where they want to. They can take money away from any nation they want to. They can say whether a nation rises or falls, they have that power. Well, who are these people? They're catholics, of course. Owned by the catholic church. They're the ones that're making the decisions of the world today, the vatican, the great city that sits on seven hills and shown to you in **Revelation 17**.

21 *...Israel announced it would ease restrictions on the impoverished Gaza Strip and West Bank and after international financial institutions... International financial institutions. ...urged the Jewish state... They told the Jewish state, "Ease up. Get back. Loosen your restrictions." They told them exactly what to do and that's exactly what they're doing.*

22 *...“Without economic empowerment, any negotiations are likely to seem too remote from reality to be credible,” said the Quartet (The European Union, Russia, United Nations and United States) and represented by former British premier Tony Blair... It's all falling in place, brethren, if you'd just watch the news and remember what I brought you in Prophecy.*

23 *...The three-year “Palestinian Economic Initiative” would focus on private sector growth. It identified eight key sectors targeted for development, including construction and building materials, agriculture, energy and water, and tourism.*

24 *...On Wednesday... That's the date we saw a lot of. There're a lot of things that took place on Wednesday September*

25th. ...Israel officially announced it was easing some restrictions on the Palestinian territories.

25 *...The moves came as the International Monetary Fund... Did you get that? The International Monetary Fund, the people that Malachi Martin says owns the great wealth of the world and can dish it out and have the authority to say this nation falls or this nation stands.*

26 *...The moves came as the International Monetary Fund and World Bank called for an easing of Israeli restrictions... Well, suddenly Netanyahu follows orders. Not before. Not before, but now.*

27 *Now, get this. ...UN chief Ban Ki-moon called on all donors Wednesday... All donors now, Wednesday, this took place Wednesday. ...to step up efforts to help the slowing Palestinian economy.*

28 *He said the situation there is critical and we have the need for speed to take care of this situation, mainly because the pope was commanded to go out and give the order, like he did when he caused the Berlin wall to fall.*

29 *John Kerry, now listen to this one now, also on Wednesday the 25th. John Kerry. US Says Israelis, Palestinians Aim For Final Deal... Now, this is the final deal. This is the aim for the final deal and it was announced Wednesday the 25th. ... United Nations. Israelis and Palestinians have agreed... They have agreed at last. ... to intensify peace talks aimed at reaching a final agreement, not an interim accord... But a final agreement. ...U.S. Secretary of State John Kerry said on Wednesday... 09/25/2013. I want to get that on the record.*

30 *And then again, ...The two sides met on the sidelines of the United Nations General Assembly in New York at a conference of donors looking for ways to revive the fragile Palestinian economy...*

No, it's actually looking for a way to put the seven-year peace agreement back into effect and that's got to take place for the rest of the Prophecies to be fulfilled and that's what they're going to do.

31 *...Speaking before the closed-door meeting known as the Ad Hoc Liaison Committee, Kerry said the goal of newly restarted talks between Israel and the Palestinians is a "final status agreement" not an interim one.*

32 *...On Tuesday, President Barack Obama met Palestinian Authority President Mahmoud Abbas, and he plans to meet with Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu next week in Washington.*

33 *...Both sides expressed their commitment to the peace talks at the Ad Hoc meeting and noted the determination of the U.S., and Kerry in particular, to move the process along.*

34 *...The new [Palestinian] finance minister called Wednesday's economic talks "very, very successful"... It all depends on the money, the money flow and, of course, the power of the catholic church.*

35 *...The donor meeting... The donor meeting. ...asked Israel to ease some of the restrictions... That's why it's doing it. That's why Netanyahu said he was going to.*

36 *...An International Monetary Fund staff report on West Bank and Gaza economics released last week said extensive Israeli restrictions on movement and access should be eased and eventually removed... That was after they'd already given the order to Netanyahu.*

37 *...The donors on Wednesday also asked the Palestinians to rein in expenditures and take steps to "develop a business-friendly environment." They are facing a \$350 million financing gap projected for this year.*

38 *Two more things. ...The Palestinians depend heavily on aid from donors – about*

\$1.3 billion this year, or the equivalent of nearly 12 percent of annual gross domestic product. But the aid has been falling in recent years, along with optimism over peace... Now, you see what's taking place here. It's failing. That is, they withdraw it, the monetary funds withdrew, the ones in command withdrew their money and said, you're gonna have to do what I say or you won't get any more and we're gonna starve you out. And all the threats went along with this. So now, they have agreed and now there'll be an agreement made. No interims anymore. It's already settled. They're going to make the agreement. That's what this article is saying.

39 *...Both sides appeared unusually upbeat after Wednesday's meeting, despite the challenges... Challenges that've always been there. They just couldn't get the Palestinians to give up the temple mount and the other places they want. ...And they acknowledged they have little time to be otherwise.*

40 *...“We are particularly conscious of the fact that we can't build a state that almost totally depends on foreign grants,”... Did you get that? On foreign grants from the giants. These are the money donors. These are the ones that say fall or stand. ...Bishara told reporters after the meeting... It depends, it don't almost, it depends on foreign giants.*

41 *Well, before I get too far along here, I want to show you what The House of YAHWEH is doing. And first off, City of Abilene, if you're living in the city of Abilene, you might start thinking about a well. City of Abilene water and sewage users to see increase in monthly bills... They're gonna increase the finances, your taxes so they can, the following.*

42 *...Abilene Mayor Norm Archibald wants to make it clear to water customers that you'll see an increase on your bills very soon.*

43 ...*The City of Abilene is moving forward with plans to use the Hamby Water Treatment Plan to create reclaimed, effluent water that will be pumped back into Lake Fort Phantom.*

44 If you remember the Scripture, I brought it out years ago this was gonna take place. I don't know if you forgot it or not, but the Scripture says they will be drinking their own urine. That's what the Scripture predicts when it's talking about the Place of Safety being protected by **YAHWEH** at the same time, while we're protected by **YAHWEH**.

45 ...*And to pay for the project...* They're gonna charge you for putting your urine back in the water. ...*your bills are going up...* First phase of the project, October 2014 that bill would go up to another, let's see. The first one is coming very, very soon, in November.

46 ...*For the first phase of the project, the next year and a half, the average bill will go up to \$43.50, an increase of \$5.75...* Per customer.

47 ...*Then, during the second phase...* The next year it would go up a little more.

48 ...*At the end of both phases, this means an overall increase of \$8.25 a month, or \$99 a year.*

49 ...*The mayor said there was no other alternative to meet the city's growing water needs in dry West Texas.*

50 ...*"Today, we do not see any other alternatives other than, number one, putting treated effluent water back into Phantom"...* Well, just so you remember that **YAHWEH** told us this before it started taking place.

51 Total impressions. *Yisrayl Hawkins writes a new publication showing pope's statements do not stand up to Scripture...* Now, this was brought last night but the newspapers have already grabbed this story and started running it with 25,472 news medias throughout the United States. I

don't know how many this has caught, worldwide, but it's also going global now. They're also picking up our articles. They're quite interested in what The House of **YAHWEH** has to say in its fight against the pope. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 And I think many people, including the pope, the pope is answering, saying a lot of things in rebuttal to what we're bringing out in Scripture, of course as the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Hawkins brought out. And every few days it seems like somebody will call me and say the pope read your letter. He just said something else about you. [laughing] The last thing was he called me the false prophet because he said when a person claims to know the answers, you know, that means they're a false prophet.

53 Well, **YAHWEH** has always claimed that. His Prophets have always claimed that. Yahshua claimed that. The Apostles claimed that. And yes, I do claim it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] When you see the Prophecies coming to pass, as we see it now, he should wake up to the fact that we do know everything! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Like the Great Deacon brought out, this man was a professor from Africa and he told us, he said, you know, he knew microorganisms back and forth. He didn't understand anything about them until he got this information from The House of **YAHWEH** and he said it's like a light bulb went off in his head and suddenly he could see what this was all about. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, praise **YAHWEH**, flesh and blood, as Yahshua told Kepha, flesh and blood only has not

When you see the Prophecies coming to pass, as we see it now, he should wake up to the fact that we do know everything!

shown you that, but My Father in heaven. And on that rock, on that rock, I'm going to build My House. My House, Yahshua's House. Now, remember that because it's gonna help you understand **Daniyl**, a Prophecy in **Daniyl**.

55 But the foreign newspapers, now I haven't heard of any of these until now, until they started letting us know they were running our articles. *American Public Media*, that's one. *Biospace*, *The Boston Globe*, *The Columbus Dispatch*, this goes around the world. *Contra Costa Times* and *Expresso Times*. It goes on and on, several pages through different ones and they keep coming in as picking this up. *The Boston Globe*, *Biospace*, *The Columbus Dispatch*. Anyway, anyway, I want you to know that the newspapers are taking this thing around the world for us, so pray for the news media to keep up their job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 In *Amos 2*, **Amosyah 2**, **YAHWEH** shows Amosyah that The End is come. Now, most of the commentaries refer this, of course, to the end of Jerusalem, but that is not what it's speaking of and we'll see this actually in Amosyah's own words and also Isayah's own words.

57 But it's a great Prophecy that one in **Amosyah 8:1**. **This is what Father YAHWEH showed me: Behold, a basket of summer fruit...** The summer fruit.

58 **Verse 2, And He said: Amosyah, what do you see? And I said; A basket of summer fruit. Then YAHWEH said to me: The end has come upon My People Israyl, I will not pass by them anymore...** Well, of course, it's pretty easy if you know the Hebrew. And, of course, the commentaries know, a lot of the people that write commentaries are familiar with the Hebrew, Greek and Aramaic.

59 So is our extremely intelligent Great Kohan Yahodah. He is also familiar with this. For almost forty years now, I've been working with him and when I saw that he

liked to study this kind of stuff, I said you can be a big help to me if you'll just put in a lot of hours on these Scriptures that I will provide for you and you get the books. And we started gathering books at that time and he's spent many, many hours a day on this and sometimes up into the night depending on how many Scriptures I give him that day. He's working on some that I gave him this morning, some more that I gave him last night that he hadn't gotten to the bottom of yet.

60 But anyway, the ones that understand this, summer fruit is fruit that you can't preserve because by the time you get it gathered, you know, it's hot and withering and so you got to eat it right then and there. You got to get it to Riiyah Shekinah and get it served before it loses its value as a food. So that's why we're putting out our men too, our gardeners, you know. They're bringing in so much fruit that we can't take care of it so we had to go and can some and preserve it.

61 But, **...a basket of summer fruit...** The Hebrew **k'luv qayitz**, *the end has come*. Now, and then **ba haQetz**, **ba haQetz**, that's a Hebrew word believe it or not, *here is a panorama or play upon the whole of the words*. **Qayitz**, that means *summer fruit* and **k'luv** *the end*. Both coming from the similar roots. Now, you can find these in other Scriptures.

62 I guess we should turn to **Yechetzqyah** and read that. **Yechetzqyah 7:2**. Because in **Yechetzqyah**, he made Yechetzqyah demonstrate to Israyl where everybody would see and he would sit and do this all day long, one time after another. In **Yechetzqyah 7:2**, he says, **...An end! The end is come upon the four corners of the land!**

63 Let's go back to **verse 1, The Word of YAHWEH came to me, saying:**

64 **Verse 2, Also, son of man, this is what Father YAHWEH says to the land of**

Israyl: An end! The end... Now, notice he uses this twice. **An end!...** An end. Then **...The end is come upon the four corners of the land!**

65 The same thing is seen here in **Amosyah** and he says, go back to **Amosyah 8:2**. And He says, **...I will not pass by them anymore...** Meaning I'm not going to guard them anymore. I'm not going to protect them. I'm gonna let this thing go through.

66 Now, what Amosyah in his time and Isayah, Yechetzqyah were all facing was the fact that a certain group, that now called themselves catholics, they had this thing formed. But now, I know you'll see in history, they'll say the crusades began in 1300. I know you've probably seen that already that the crusades began in 1300. Well, that's what you see. Well, any, any jerk, I mean even a christian, if they'd just look at what the Scripture says, **Hebrews 11** goes to extreme showing the persecution that was already taking place at that time. They were sawed asunder, they were butchered in every way, hung on the stake, burned, everything in **Hebrews 11**. Did they not read that? What do they equate this with? Was that 1300?

67 The **Acts of the Apostles**, it was already taking place. The Apostle Shaul, or Paul as they call him, he was one of the roman soldiers who was doing the crusading. And he got his orders from the high priest. What more do you need to know that the high priest was actually giving orders to the roman army? This should tell anyone, no matter how stupid they are, this should tell them that the crusades were going on then. And **Hebrews 11** talked about the Prophets. They hid in caves. They did everything to try to save their lives. That was going on at that time. Five hundred years before Yahshua it was going on and long before that it was going on.

68 The wars in Samuyl's day, they were between jews and christians. You saw what

the jews were doing here in this book. I just read it to you. They were keeping the Sabbath from Friday evening sunset to Saturday evening sunset. These're the jews that they want to call jews--and they try to lead you to believe that the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians were all keeping the Laws and this was what was wrong with them. And here christianity was trying to get them to stop doing it.

69 Well, these were all jews. They were all Hebrew people. They were all of the twelve tribes and they were fighting each other and they were violent men. They would see a weak colony, they would take it over and take its wealth. And of course, they wanted kings. They said to Samuyl, we want kings to fight our battles for us to keep us safe so we can do farming up here and live in peace. That's all they were wanting. Well, the king next door would take them over and say, "I'll protect you if you'll pay tribute to us." If they said no, the war began.

70 Well, of course, the roman army was built on that respect. Amosyah was in a time period when this was going on before it was called the roman army, before the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes were called Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. They didn't take that name. They owned the temple. They controlled the temple. What were they called before that? They were called the elders of Israyl, the twelve tribes, the elders. That was what they were called in Samuyl's day.

71 They called themselves Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. And then when they made the move, the secret move to the seven hills of rome, they changed their name then because they took over the whole world as Prophecy said they would. Daniyl prophesied that they would. Amos is prophesying the same thing here, Amosyah is prophesying the same thing.

72 In **Amosyah 8:3** you see the words

the songs of the temple, the songs of the temple. They were beautiful, beautiful songs and they were like today. They were like this morning. I cheered! I cried! I tell you, the music was so wonderful. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I could actually hear the children. I actually understood our choir this morning. I understood what they were saying. They're getting so great. And the songs are getting great.

73 We were getting some complaints because they were saying the songs don't rhyme. When I'd turn the song in and I'd say, let's have this out now by the Feast and they said well, it don't rhyme. And finally I wrote up above it, I said the reason for these being so different is because we're so peculiar. But put the music to it and make the music rhyme and you'll see that it will be better than singing a hillbilly song that rhymes. Well, anyway, we got some beautiful songs, don't you agree? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 Well anyway, the songs of the temple. They were like they are today in The House of **YAHWEH**. They told a story. You can read many of those in the Holy Scriptures. They told a story. They didn't rhyme. They weren't fairy tales that rhymed. But they told a story and they had a rhythm to it and a beautiful sound and that's what we've learned to do now here in the last few years. And they have a meaning. They're educating. When you hear it, you'll get a lesson. You'll get things brought out that're actually beneficial.

75 Well, the songs of the temple. You see that in **verse 3, Amosyah 8:3. And the songs of the sanctuary will be wailing...** It's gonna turn to wailing. **...in that day, says Father YAHWEH--many dead bodies in every place; they will throw them out in silence...** These were the crusades. These were the crusades that were prophesied.

76 *Instead of joyous songs, they will be wailing...* Nothing but lamentation. *...The*

dead bodies being cast out... Being in every place, *...being cast out of every place and a dreadful silence shall reign universally...* Universally, the Hebrew word means universally. *...The few that remain, being afraid...* Being afraid now. You remember **Hebrews 11** where they hid in caves and so forth. *...being afraid either to speak or complain or even to chant a funeral bridge for the most respectable of the dead.*

77 Now this is how bad it came that was prophesied to come. The Prophecy was promised. This Prophecy was promised in about 787 BCE. Just 75 years later, yes later, we see in **Isayah**, if you'll turn over to **Isayah 59**. He wrote in about 712 BCE. **Isayah 59**. We've read that many times but we've never, never explained this Prophecy before, that I can remember.

78 Israyl showed the extremes of persecution and to whom it was directed. If you can imagine Hitler, Hitler was a Jew. His mother was Jewish. His dad was Jewish as they call it. Well, of course, they give it that word, you know, but it wasn't Jews they were hunting and killing. It was people who kept the Laws: who kept the Sabbath, who would not eat pork. Those two things they hunted for them and they called them witches. They put them in dungeons. They tortured them.

79 You know the water torture that they use at Guantanamo Bay, that water torture, it's shown in this book. That's where they got it. This book that I gave you the name of a while ago, earlier, a while ago. It's shown how to do this to a person. Another way was taking ropes and putting them on the woman's arms and twisting the ropes. Just keep twisting them until they either, sometimes they'd break the bones. Sometimes they'd break the rope and they'd put them on again.

80 And they'd torture the person and the person wouldn't even know what they were supposed to say. They'd say, "Tell us

the truth.” But they didn’t even know what they were talking about. And then finally they would tell them what to say, what to confess to after they said, “I’ll confess to anything. I’ll confess to anything.” So then they would let them confess to all of these things--so they’d have this confession that the person finally confessed to.

81 Well, in about 712 BCE, Isayah showed the extreme persecution and to whom it was directed. If you will look at **Isayah 59** and please believe this. **Isayah 59:15. Yes, Truth...** Well, what is the Truth? **Psalms 119, Psalm 119** shows the Truth is the Laws of **YAHWEH. ...is suppressed...** Daniyl said the same thing. They’re gonna change the Laws. It’s suppressed.

82 This is **Isayah 59:15. ...is suppressed; and he who departs from evil; upholds the Laws, is accounted as mad...** In the *King James Version*, you will find this says *he makes himself a prey*. A prey to whom? A prey to the christian world, the catholic church, who was operating under the name elders of Israyl at that time. These were the elders of Israyl and they were wiping out the Laws. They were getting rid of the Laws and anyone who kept them.

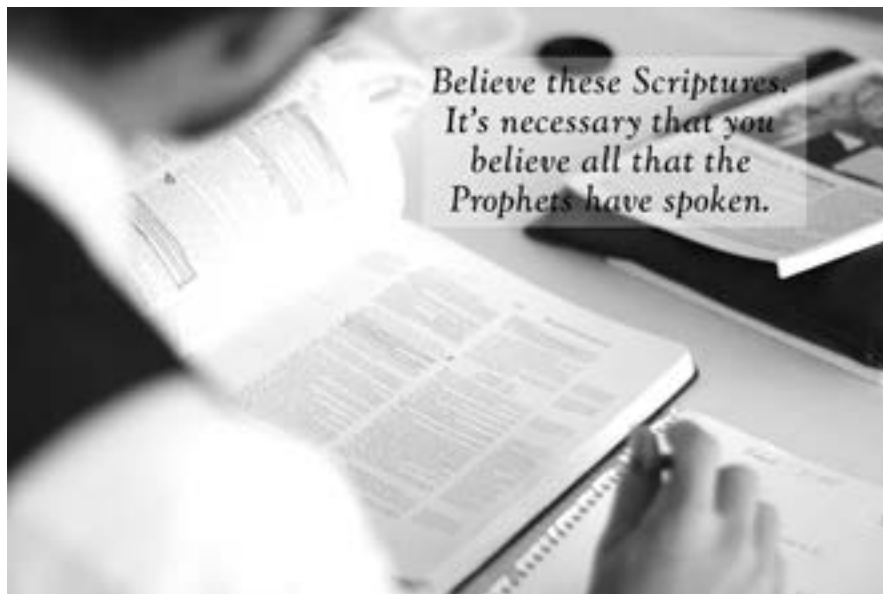
83 They would arrest the woman of

the house. If she admitted that she was the only one doing it then the family was allowed to live and they would kill her only, burning her at the stake. If she wouldn’t confess, they’d go get the children and the husband and all of them were burned at the stake. And some people actually died in not confessing. Many of them did. And that’s what your **Hebrews 11** shows you.

84 Believe these Scriptures. It’s necessary that you believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And he’s telling you here, you depart from evil and you’re gonna make yourself a prey, a prey to these inquisitions. The crusades. Yes, Paul, the Apostle Shaul, went out hunting these people. Well, he knew where to find them. They had eyes. As Daniyl said, this beast has eyes. It had a roving spy, roving spies that went before the roving army, mapping out where the colonies were spread, where they were located and what they were doing. They’d just come and mix in with them and find out what they were doing and then here would come the roman army to take them in.

85 And the roman army gathered colonies and took them to babylon, retrained them and then sent them out to be christians. And this is how they got their

growth and they kept the best, the strongest of the strong to enlist in their armies. The rest of them, if they would convert, if they could convert them--they couldn’t convert Daniyl. You know what they did with him? They threw him in a fiery furnace and a lions’ den. And **YAHWEH** saved him through that. He protected him through that but those were the things that they did.



86 I visited that thing in Israel myself where they did this very thing in Israel, feeding them to the lions. It still exists. I took pictures of it. I guess we got those. We still got those pictures.

87 But, **...makes himself a prey!...** It's talking about what is going to take place next. I'm not going to protect you anymore, He said. You're going to suffer the full force of your sins that you have brought against yourselves by rejecting My Laws. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

88 Of course, this displeased **YAHWEH**. **...YAHWEH saw this, and it displeased Him that there was no justice...** No justice. When you take a person and torture them until they're willing to confess to lies, charge them with any false charge you want to charge them with and then torture them until they confess to this lie. Make yourself a prey.

89 Remember now **Amosyah 8:3**, they shall cast. They shall cast them forth from them; that is, the dead. And being afraid to either speak or to complain, even to chant a funeral bridge for the most respectable of the dead, history said.

90 Remember the fourth beast also, the fourth beast. If you'd turn there quickly and see what **YAHWEH** is showing you. The reason I'm showing you this is because this beast is about to make the most strongest move that he's ever made before. He's getting ready to make the strongest move and no one will be able to buy or sell unless they have his okay.

91 In **Daniyl 7:7**. You see this. **After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast...** Everyone, even the christians know this is the roman empire. They called it the 'holy' roman empire. **Daniyl 7:7**. That should be easy to remember. **7:7**, everything was 7-7-7 this Feast. Started off that way. It's been perfect, a perfect Feast so far. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

92 Well here now, **...a fourth beast, dreadful... Notice, he's dreadful. ...and terrible, and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured and broke in pieces, then trampled the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns...** Well, of course, that's the same ten horns that we see in **Revelation**.

93 Well, we're about to see this again and its full power. The pope, this present pope, when I saw what the man was doing and see how the nations are obeying him, now you can surely see that. When he speaks, you know, it's not just him speaking. It's the money. It's the money behind this pope that's telling him what to do in this three-way contest that they call--that Malachi Martin called the three-way contest between Russia, the pope and the United States. And all three of them hope to come out on top in this depopulation of the world and then they want nothing but catholics left.

94 They are after the Muslims. The Muslims, of course, they say, well the crusades began when they started war with the Muslims to try to take the holy land back from them. That wasn't the beginning of the crusades. Anybody's a fool who'd believe that. They were going on long before that and the wars have continued.

95 Well, now he has two of the strongest armies that there are as the Deacon brought out this morning. Not just the United States, but Britain also. And then the US has its ally. And where is its ally? On the hills of Jerusalem, of course, Israel. That's where it all started and never been disconnected. Never will. And the pope will take his place there soon. This is one of the other things--he'll take his place there maybe before rome is burned because I think he knows rome is going to burn. If not, I'm telling him right now.

96 What are you gonna say to that, what

the Prophecies say? He's gonna say, well that man that says he knows this, he's a false prophet. Well, he just called Yahchanan a false prophet. He called Yahshua a false prophet because Yahshua gave this to Yahchanan. He called **YAHWEH** a false prophet because **YAHWEH** gave it to Yahshua. And He wrote it and said only the ones that keep My Laws are going to have Salvation.

97 Well, Salvation has begun. Salvation

is here brought by Yahshua. It's brought by Yahshua in the House that He said, "I will build on this rock; unity, on this rock." Unity is that rock. And **YAHWEH** gives us that opportunity to come to unity, of course. And He says, "On this rock; unity, I'm going to build My House and the gates of hell are not going to prevail against it this time."

98 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll see you this afternoon. Shalom everyone! I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

And Yahshua says, "On this rock; unity, I'm going to build My House and the gates of hell are not going to prevail against it this time."

Afternoon Remarks and Closing Prayer

99 If everyone will stand... you're already standing! You stood all the way through this. Wonderful! I'd like to have prayer at this time. This is a wonderful day, a blessed day, a beautiful Feast. I've never seen anything like it before. This was the best! I said that about the last one, but this one topped it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

100 Next Feast, next Feast... **YAHWEH** Shammah, right?! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:

101 Our Father in Heaven, again we come to you. This is Yisrayl Hawkins, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Father, through Yahshua, our High Priest, coming to You, Father, along with all the Priests in Your House, the Deacons, the Deaconesses, the workers, Father, that You have in Your House. All the workers that are putting themselves forward, Father, and bringing Your Great Work forward and at the same time, learning joy and gladness and learning to experience sadness and sorry with joy, learning to experience difficulties, Father, with joy.

102 We've seen them overcome,



Father, and I gladly, I gladly hold them up to You. I gladly hold them up to You, Father, through Yahshua our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. He built this House, Father. He established His House, He built this House in these Last Days and we know the gates of hell will not prevail against this House.

103 We know, Father, our job. Our job is to take this Message to all the world, **Mattithyah 24:14**, in this last generation,

Mattithyah 24:34. And we're seeing this right now at this time. We're facing, Father, the greatest false prophet ever to stand in the history of the fourth beast. He's striving, Father, with all of his might. He is might-ful. He has the armies standing behind him, not only that, he has all the municipal systems in the United States. He has passed the laws to give himself that power and it has been given unto his hands until You created Your House and You established Your House. And we know this and we thank You for showing us that Prophecy, Father, and making us understand it.

104 And now, he's being exposed by Your House and we can tell that he is terribly angry, but we look to You, Father, as our Protection, our Guide, our Inspiration. We have seen much difficulty. We haven't run. We haven't stopped our Work. We've kept the Work going. And we know that our records, we know that our records in doing this are written in heaven. We know that we are written in the Lamb's Book of Life. We know this from Prophecy. We are the ones that You have chosen to be in the prophesied Book of Life. And we praise You Father for that information. We bless You. We ask, Father, Your Inspiration in everything we say and do.

105 And we know, Father, that there are those here at this time that must go back out into the world. We need Your Protection, Father. Also, not only on them, but the many that You're calling in the nations, the leaders of the nations that are now saying, "We need **YAHWEH**." Oh! We praise You for that. We know when they say that, "We need the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*," they're actually saying, "We need **YAHWEH** in our lives."

106 And we're praying, Father, that this group, none of them will ever, ever turn from You like the ones in the past. That

they'll stand strong, they'll stand strong, keep working and not stop the Work for any, any persecution, whatever they come at us with. We know that this Work is going to grow like the big oak tree. It's going to take over. It won't diminish this time but it will keep growing. It will take over, not only the earth, but the universe and those who reject You will slowly fade away and destroy themselves.

107 Father, we ask Your Protection on those who are going back out into the world. Please, guard them Father from sickness and disease which are everywhere today. Give them the Knowledge and Wisdom and Inspiration, Father, to flee from these things that would bring them down, bring their bodies down and their children down. Also from accidents, the road rage that we're seeing today is bad as the wars that are taking place throughout the whole world and people are getting killed on the highways, not really by accident but by anger and vengeance and hatred. We ask You to protect our people and the Work from that.

108 We all love each other here, Father. We love each other and we love You for bringing that love and making it grow between us. I see it nowhere else in the world but here in Your House. We look forward to Passover. We've started looking forward to it, planning for it already. But we're praying Father that it might be held, this next Feast, in **YAHWEH** Shammah with You. Boy, we look forward to that.

109 Heavenly Father, bless, bless every one of us. Give us the blessings we need to do Your Work and we vow with all of our heart that we will do Your Work from now, for now and forever. **HalleluYAHWEH.**

110 Hey! At the count of three, at the count of three, let's jar these rafters. One, two, three... **HALLELUYAHWEH!** Praise **YAHWEH!**

Chapter Thirteen

Pope Francis And His G8 Are Preparing For War Against All Holiness.

10/05/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow, you're beautiful here today! No wonder **YAHWEH** loves you so much. I love you too! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Wow! Now, let's go! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! They love you, Father. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We're seeing the world go down. Babylon is fallen, is fallen. That's great news for **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom which was planned from the beginning. And from the beginning **YAHWEH** offered His Salvation, His Way of Life, His Peace, Joy, Love that His House is practicing here this day. And of course, it was rejected and still being rejected by Pope Francis, the Santa Claus of the Catholic Church. Man, O Man, what a showpiece.

3 Pope, this is what I was looking for. *Pope Francis to Consecrate the World to Mary's Immaculate Heart...* Now, this is going to take place a week from this first day on the 13th of October. A lot of things have taken place on that day. Very famous in

history, due to the catholic church and the Fatima Prophecy that they call it supposedly, I believe this, that it was because some of the things that she said came true. So I believe that Satan did appear.

4 This was not Mary or Miriam, of course, the mother of Yahshua who was a very Righteous Saintly woman, but it was the queen of heaven that was appearing to them. To get her ball to rolling to try to destroy **YAHWEH**'s Work, which is the earth, the heavens that govern the earth, that have to do with mankind being trained to be teachers of the universe and, of course, the governments of the earth.

5 *Pope Francis will consecrate the world to the Immaculate Heart of Mary this Oct. 13 as part of the Marian Day celebration that will involve the iconic statue of Our Lady of the Rosary of Fatima...* Well, you can see the pope's leadership in everything and his great G8 that he has chosen.

6 Now this, of course, is the G8, the extension of the vatican. You almost have to catch up on the history of all of this to



understand what's taking place. But the two popes, the two dead popes that he is about to deify, that's exactly what it involves. He wants to make them Gods that can and will be worshiped by the people. He's worshipping them right now, praying to them.

7 It's kind of like their brothers in Israel, you know, who also follow this same teaching, but pretend they're something else. But they wear the kippahs on their head just like the pope. They pray to Mary's tomb. The first time I was in Israel I like to have flipped because I saw this rabbi praying to Mary's tomb. [laughing] But they worship the dead hoping they will get a prayer answered. They go to the rock wall and somebody asked one of them one day, "You know, you come here everyday right?" And he said, "Oh, yes." And he said, "Well, what's it like coming here all the time and not getting your prayers answered." He says, "You know, sometimes I just think I'm just talking to a rock wall." [laughing] And of course, they put their notes in the rock wall and they remain there until the first rain, I guess.

8 *Pope Francis signals...* Well, you've got to remember now these people were brilliant at one time. They had **YAHWEH**'s Knowledge, a great deal of it. But, of course, they rejected it. And they didn't want to live by **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

9 So the biggest majority started turning against that way. The elders were leading them. You saw what occurred with Samuyl when the elders turned against him. And of course, Yliyah said, baal has thousands of cardinals and I only--you only have one worshiper here, that's me. And they're all against me, he said.

10 Well, that's the way it is today, of course. When a person like myself says we're going to win, people don't believe that but we have **YAHWEH**'s Prophecies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And **YAHWEH** is

the One Who has the Plan. And everything thus far, all of His Prophecies leading up to this time period including the increase in knowledge, the nuclear bombs, all of those things are according to Prophecy. Not one of His Prophecies have failed. So why should we not believe when He says you're going to succeed and babylon is going to fall? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 But they're trusting in their lady Fatima. *The official website of the Shrine of Our Lady of Fatima, in Fatima, Portugal has announced that Pope Francis will consecrate the world to the Immaculate Heart of Mary on Sunday October 13th, 2013...* Very exciting times, brethren. ... *which has been dedicated the Marian Day of the Year of Faith. October 13th is significant because it was on that day in 1917 that Our Lady's promised 'miracle of the sun' took place witnessed by over 70,000. Pope Francis has dedicated his pontificate to Our Lady of Fatima...* Be looking for that, but also be looking for what follows in Prophecy with prayer and fasting.

12 Now, he, as I said, he's the Santa Claus of the catholic church. He's sent forth to win the people. The G8 was created for that purpose. I'll have a map for you, **YAHWEH** willing next Sabbath that shows where each one of these G8 that he chose is from and each nation, they pretty well cover the world.

13 You can tell, you know, in America they pretty well control America. Somebody says you can't--it's hard to find a non-catholic school anymore because the catholics, the schools that they own, you know, that's obvious. The ones they don't own but they run, that's obvious too. Think about it, when the pope says this is gonna be a holiday from now on, do you hear any politicians griping about it or objecting to it? He pretty much says what goes on

in the United States. And, of course, the only thing that **YAHWEH** doesn't give him control over is The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes!

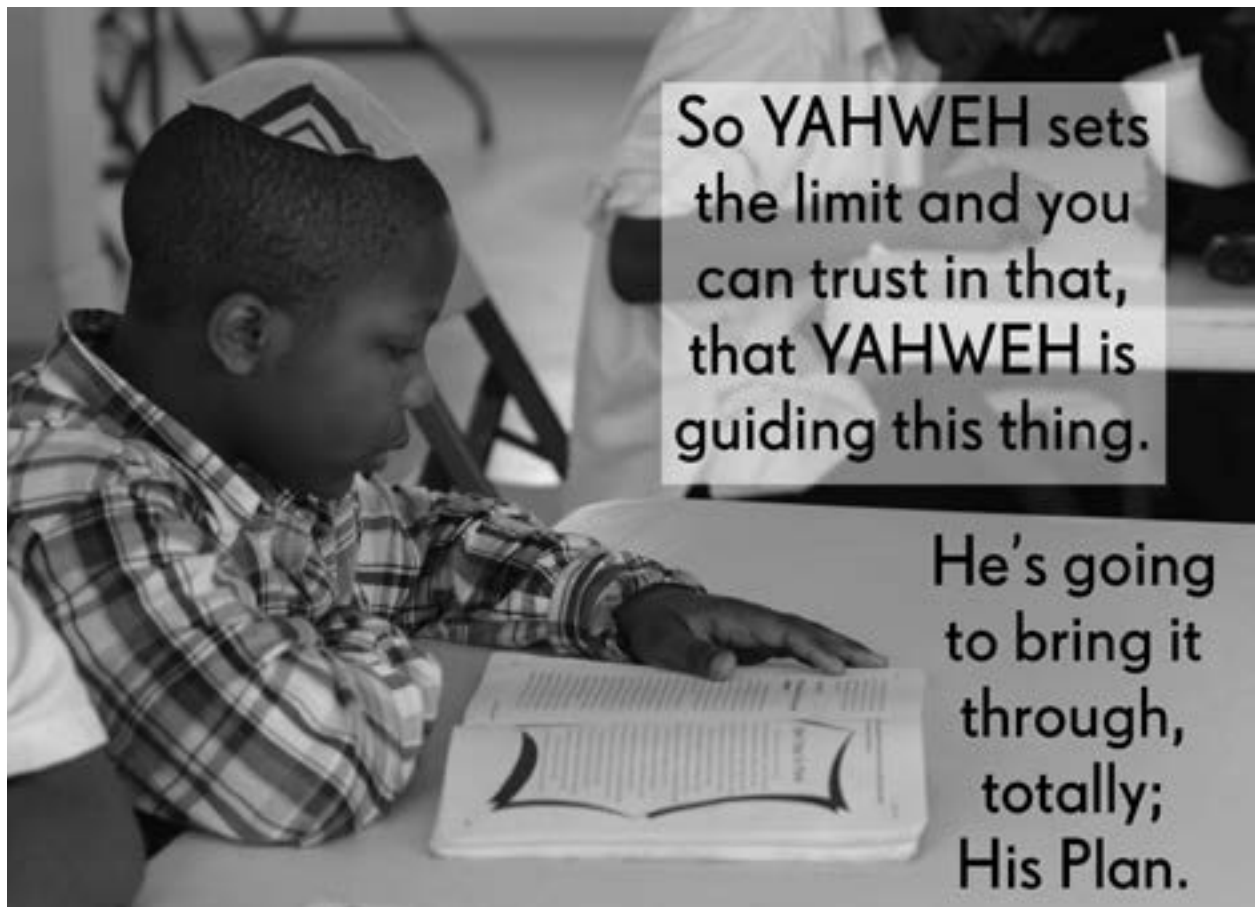
14 So **YAHWEH** sets the limit and you can trust in that, that **YAHWEH** is guiding this thing. He's going to bring it through, totally; His Plan. His Plan is in **Genesis 1:26**. And I want everyone to pay attention to me now. You are an Eternal Part of this Plan right here. And **YAHWEH** shows this in many, many Prophecies. His Plan is shown in **Yahchanan 1:1** where Yahchanan actually says that nothing is allowed outside of this Plan. And He shows us His Plan in Prophecy. He shows what is allowed, what is allowable for Satan and she can't get by those bounds. She can do her thing. He's given her plenty of rope to hang herself. And she can. She's allowed to do her thing in deceiving mankind and

in trying to destroy the earth as **Isayah 14** shows that she will just about do it too.

15 The earth is going to be devastated and we're going to see a bunch of believers after that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's gonna be pretty hard to deny what we're gonna see here with these nuclear bombs. And the nuclear bombs, as the Great Deacon Tovia Hawkins brought out, you know, they only came to pass after **YAHWEH** said that He would increase knowledge after that time.

16 Well, with that Knowledge increase, which was in this generation, and Yahshua said this generation. Get all this in your mind. This generation is not going to pass away until all of these things are fulfilled. This generation. We're in it. I'm part of it. You're part of it. You're an Eternal Part of it.

17 Well, in spite of the 6,000 years of



Satan's deception and man's schemes to be Gods like the serpent, **YAHWEH's** Plan will be fulfilled. His Authority will be given to His Saints. Saints. I would I could show you right now in just a nutshell who a Saint is. But, of course, as Yahshua said, in ten words or less, they are those who keep His Commandments, keep **YAHWEH's** Commandments and have the Testimony of Yahshua. Well, the Testimony of Yahshua goes all the way back to **Genesis** too. **Genesis 49.**

18 But in **Daniyl 7.** I want you to turn there first. **Daniyl 7.** And let's look here at **verse 26.** *The Book of YAHWEH* first. **Daniyl 7:26.** He said, **But the Judgment will sit...** Or is set. It actually means is set. That's His Plan, **YAHWEH's** Plan. Found on page 679.

19 I have a little tab in my *Book Of YAHWEH.* It's almost wore out but I may can show you what I'm talking about. It makes it kind of handy. But, I don't have **Daniyl** tabbed, but you can see **Hosheyah** right there on that. And I just made my own tab. The next Book is **Hosheyah** so you, if you stick your finger there in **Hosheyah,** you've got **Daniyl.** And it makes it fast, and some of the small Books you can find them really rapidly if you'd just put you a tab there like that. You can write it yourself, write it on both sides, fold it around your paper and put a piece of scotch tape on it. This one has lasted quite some time now. I started having to replace some because I couldn't read them. They're wore out. But anyway I'm still using the same Book. It's a little bit fragile!

20 But here in **verse 26** now, he says, **But the Judgment will sit...** They're set. They're already set. It's **YAHWEH's** Plan and nothing is taking place without Him allowing it. That's what it's talking about here. The Judgments are set already.

21 **But the Judgment will sit, and they**

will take away his government... Well his, his? Who is **his?** Well, if you go back over to **verse 11,** it's talking about the little horn.

22 **Daniyl 7:11. I beheld, then, because of the voice of the great words...** Now, I brought this out before. These are laws that the fourth beast passes in his leadership of the earth. You know, the leader of the kings of the earth. That's what Yahshua shows us in **Revelation.** Come and I'll show you the great whore who is the leader of the kings of the earth that sits on seven hills. There's no other city that I know of that leads the kings of the earth, that sits on seven hills. And of course, they're all named after Gods, different Gods, the wilderness of Gods, god worshipers.

23 But he said, **I beheld, then, because of the voice...** That is, the proclamation. Like you visit the senate, and sit in their chambers for a little while and you see them passing all these laws. Well, that's what this is talking about. A proclamation, a voice, a proclamation. **...of the great...** That means *many.* **...words...** That means *laws.* Like in **Psalms 94:20.** Evil by law. That's what they're bringing forth. **Psalms 94:20.** It's evil brought forth by law, laws of the land, of course.

24 And they have their armies called police and armed forces called navy and marines and army to back them up, like the roman army that stands on their part. Whoever pays the army, that's who he fights for. Like we were reading about Josephus last night, he was owned by the romans and, of course, the roman army. So, you win the war you can write history the way you want it. If you're the winner of the war, you can take the bible away from people and rewrite it the way you want it and that's what they did.

25 All these things were allowed by **YAHWEH.** And still He said, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House and it will

bring forth My Laws and they will learn war no more.” And that’s what’s taking place right now. The Way to Peace is now being taught from His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 Well, He says, to get you back on the subject here. **Verse 26, But the Judgment will sit and they will take away his government...** His, the little horn that passes all of these laws to bring forth his evil, laws to kill those who keep the Sabbath, laws to kill those who refuse to eat pork. All the things that have to do with Holiness, this is what Mary is going to wipe out. Malachi Martin said the same thing. He was a high-ranking officer in the catholic church that exposed the church’s plans, unintentionally to do harm. But that’s what he did to the catholic church, he exposed them.

27 The laws which the horn spoke. **Verse 11, ...I beheld until the beast...** The fourth beast. **...was slain...** No, he’s never been slain. He separated. He just separated and devoured the whole earth like Daniyl said he would. Like **YAHWEH** said he would.

Never been killed. Never been wiped out. He’s going to fall, of course. **...until the beast was slain...** And this takes place with a burning, **YAHWEH** shows. **...and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame..**

28 Well, back to **verse 26** now, **The Judgment will sit...** This is what’s going to take place with this fourth beast. It’s already set. And **YAHWEH** will not stop it and He’s the Only One Who could stop it. Satan is pushing this. She’s got the world deceived.

29 Let’s go quickly--hold your place right there and go over to **Isayah 14** and get this Scripture in your head, in your mind. Now, now, wake up now and pay attention to me. **Isayah 14**. It’s found on page 538. You really need to compare this with Daniyl here because he’s showing Satan’s schemes.

30 Satan is the inspiration of Francis, Pope Francis right now. The lady of Fatima was condemned in your bible by the Great Prophet Yeremyah in **chapter 44** where she shows that they were baking cakes to the queen of heaven. She was also condemned



by Samuyl in **I Samuyl 7**, where the elders were worshiping these same Gods and Goddesses from Egypt.

31 Well, here is Satan's plan now in **Isayah 14** to destroy. And she's the one that's gonna bring about the burning flame, the nuclear holocaust that we're going to see in this generation, this generation that we're in right now. That's when we're gonna see this nuclear holocaust. Yahshua gives you that in **Mattithyah 24**.

32 But **Isayah 14** He shows you Satan's plans right here. **Isayah 14:12. How you have fallen...** Well, what caused you to fall? What caused you to fall from the great position you had. You had life, life so pleasant, life so great, so joyous. What ever brought you to this situation right here? Well, it shows her desire. She was given much power. The great serpent was given great power. She's a very smart being. She got rich. She actually got rich in her activities with mankind and with the Gods of heaven. So we know all of this is going on. What's going on, on earth is going on there.

33 Well he says **How you have fallen...** That don't mean she stumped her toe and fell. It means, how did your position change? What changed your character? What changed your position? Character especially. She followed after this character that illegal lust brought into her mind.

34 **...from heaven...** That is, the haughty, lofty attitude that you have, the exalted position that you had. **...O Hillel; Lucifer, Aphrodite, Venus, child of the light!...** That's what she was at one time. Even--she was even able to create and maintain flesh. **...How you are cut down to the ground, you who weakened the nations!...** Did you get that? Who is it weakening the nations? That's going to cause, as **Daniyl** said, the destruction to your kingdom here.

35 Weakened. It's her who is weakening the nations by deception, of course. And

leading the popes into believing something other than the Prophets. Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. He doesn't say anything about looking up into the sky and believing Fatima. I don't find that anywhere in the Scriptures. He said don't look up into the heavens and worship what you see there. But you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

36 Put your trust in what the Prophets have spoken, He said, and you will be given Authority over the nations. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes. Just believe. And the christians, that's all they heard out of the whole bible was 'believe'. [laughing] Yeah, they believe Fatima and they take her with a grain of salt too.

37 **Verse 13, For you have said in your heart...** This is what caused her to fall. Get this. You see the illegal lust there? Read it. Read it for yourself. **Verse 13**, this is what caused you to fall, Satan, Lucifer, serpent, that old serpent called the devil and Satan who deceives the whole world. That's **Revelation 12:9**.

38 Well, He says, what caused this? **For you have said in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens...** Did you know that this, even the commentators talk about the popes putting themselves above, just like Satan--just like you see Satan right here. They talk about their hopes and plans and everything, putting themselves above everything, even, that is called God. [laughing] They're the top Gods now.

39 **...I will ascend above the heavens; I will raise my throne above the stars of YAHWEH. I will sit...** That is, judge. That word *sit* means *judge*. **...I will judge in the**

Put your trust in what the Prophets have spoken, He said, and you will be given Authority over the nations.

highest place... That's what they're doing. The seven hills of Rome, the city that sits on seven hills. That word **sits** is *judge*. Who judges the world. And they've got cardinals in every place in the world. And that G8, if you'll, well, I didn't bring it with me to show you, but it's scattered throughout the whole world. They picked them well.

40 **...On the Holy Mountain of the congregation...** Well, in the Last Days, in the Last Days I will establish My House, the mountain of The House of **YAHWEH**. If you'll just look, it's talking about the same thing, the Mountain of the congregation.

41 **Verse 14, I will ascend above the heights...** Now she's trying this right now and **Revelation** shows how she actually tries to make war against you. That's you training here for the position that **YAHWEH** prophesied you will have very, very soon.

42 **Verse 14, I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High.**

43 **Verse 15, Yet you will be brought down to sheol; the grave, to the sides of the pit.**

44 **Verse 16, Those who see you will stare at you and they will talk about you, saying; Is this the one; the adversary, who shook the earth...** Shook the earth. Isayah said it's gonna reel to and fro like a drunkard. This is **verse 16. ...Is this the one...** Are you the one who shook the earth? Wow! And here you lay dead. **...who shook the earth, and made kingdoms tremble?**

45 **Verse 17, Is this the one who made the world like a wilderness?... That's what it's coming to.** This is what Daniyl is talking about that we just read. **Is this the one who made the world like a wilderness, who overthrew the cities in it, and who would not let her captives go free?**

46 Look down to **verse 20, You will not be joined with them in burial because you have destroyed your land, and slaughtered**

your people; the seed of evildoers will never be mentioned again!

47 **Verse 21, Prepare slaughter for her children, because...** This is the slaughter Daniyl is talking about. **Prepare slaughter for her children because of the iniquities of their fathers...** And that slaughter, of course, Isayah mentions in **Isayah 24**.

48 And **YAHWEH** shows in **verse 24, YAHWEH our Father has vowed, saying: Just as surely as I have planned...** Planned. In the beginning was the Plan. Well, now, we see it taking shape. We see the nuclear bomb is here. We see the planes and the missiles that carry them are here.

49 **Verse 26, This is the purpose...** Or plan. **...that is purposed upon the whole earth...** Why? To teach mankind what sin brings, to teach His Children here to hate sin.

50 Do you know it's a sin to disrespect the hairy head, the white head? The hoary head as it's called in the *King James Version*. To show disrespect to an elder, an elderly person, just an elderly person. You know that? That's sin. This is the way it starts. Oh, yes, I'm so high and mighty I'm looking down on this gray-haired person. Well, you're looking down on **YAHWEH**. And you're taking the same thing, the same character in your mind that Satan took into hers right there in **verse 13**.

51 Now get that. Don't show disrespect to anyone. Not in word or in deed. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That sermon that the Great Deacon Tovia brought out, you need to listen to that again. You need to listen to it closely. Try to absorb it and make it a part of your life.

52 You know, you steal, you think about stealing. Right? Stealing, that's to take

**Don't show disrespect to anyone.
Not in word or in deed.**

You can take or you can steal a person's integrity by saying certain stupid words, let certain stupid words come out of your mouth, like Satan did with YAHWEH. She stole YAHWEH's Integrity. YAHWEH doesn't lie.

something off of my desk and carry it with you and use it for yourself. Well, that's not the only way you can steal. You can take or you can steal a person's integrity by saying certain stupid words, let certain stupid words come out of your mouth, like Satan did with YAHWEH. She stole YAHWEH's Integrity. YAHWEH doesn't lie. She said no, YAHWEH is lying. YAHWEH lied to you here.

53 Well, of course, that's taking away something that she never replaced and she won't replace it. That's a sin that she's carrying with her to the grave. Don't let it occur to you. Repent of it. Don't ever let it proceed from your mouth again. Make up your mind, I will never do this again.

54 Well, this is the purpose, the Plan, to show you what sin brings. Yes, it's destruction. The earth is going to be almost totally destroyed because of sin. But they chose sin so YAHWEH said, "Okay, you go ahead and take sin and I'm going to show you what it's going to bring you." That's the reason we're in this mess right now and got a pope out here kissing babies. But in his great plans of the vatican, he's planning on what Malachi Martin said, to destroy all of those who will not join this queen of heaven and worship her. And this is who He's talking about right here. She's the one that they're worshiping that's going to bring the nations down. Now that's shown in **Isayah**, it's shown in **Revelation**. It's shown by **Daniyl**.

55 Go back to **Daniyl** here now **7:26**. Everybody read this. **Daniyl 7:26**. And keep in mind what we just read in **Isayah**. **But the Judgment will sit...** It's already set, as He said there in **Isayah**. It's already planned. It's coming to pass. This is how YAHWEH is gonna allow the world to be taught a lesson that they will never, ever forget again.

56 And then, take away, **verse 26**, **But the Judgment will sit...** Or is set. **...and they will take away...** They, that is, of course, the armies that she has created within her kingdom and the plans to destroy those who won't accept Mary. Well, they're gonna fight back and they have means to do so.

57 **But the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his government...** It's actually going to collapse due to their efforts, the catholic church's efforts, who turned against YAHWEH's Laws. It's going to collapse upon them. They're going to destroy their own governments. **...to consume and to destroy them completely.**

58 Now, that **verse 26**, the *King James Version*, the only difference here--but I do want you to know the difference because it can be translated either way. There at the last, it says, the governments, **...to consume and to destroy them completely.** The *King James Version* says, *...to consume and to destroy it unto the end...* Unto the end.

59 Well, if you think about it, either way, but unto the end, the end that he's talking about here is what Yahshua talked about, this last generation, when you see the end of man's governments of the people and by the people. We have a government that we proudly proclaim is government of and by the people. Of course, every other nation does too. It's of and by the people. But it won't be that way ever again. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

60 And you will see to it that it's not because you can see to it, what it brought here. Where people get to lusting and they say, "Well, let's pull together here and we

can pull this thing off.” The vatican did that. And then they created the second vatican. And this second vatican is what Pope Francis is pushing for now.

61 It was brought into or created by the dead popes that he’s going to deify and start worshiping. And of course, **YAHWEH** says, “I’ll send them strong delusions,” or let them be sent strong delusions from Satan so they can believe the lies that they want to believe. And they’re gonna see miracles coming out of their ears and noses and everywhere. Miracles. They’re not true miracles. They’re just delusions.

62 But **verse 27** now, in the *King James Version*. It says--well let me go back up. ... **to consume...** This word **consume**, now, keep this in mind. You can mark your place or you can come, hold your finger in it, but **Isayah**. Go back to **Isayah 66** and remember that word **consume** there that you saw in **Daniyl**. The word **consume**.

63 They’ll be consumed to the end, the *King James Version* says *unto the end*. That’s **Daniyl 7:26**. *The Book of YAHWEH* says ...**consume or destroy it completely...** But there’s a time limit of this destruction because there won’t be destruction forever. They’ll learn war no more. That’s our job. And we’ll keep it that way. And we’ll protect it and keep the people in a peaceful situation of serving one another.

64 You can’t, you can’t get angry with that. They’ll be friends. You know, if you got a wife who’s also a friend, you got a real wife. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If you got a brother, a brother who’s a friend, you know, that’s a true friend. Or your dad, you got a father who’s a friend to you. I

**...if you got a wife who’s also a friend,
you got a real wife. If you got a
brother, a brother who’s a friend, you
know, that’s a true friend.**

remember this. I remember the difference. And I was impressed. I saw the difference in my dad and those of the fathers of other children. And it was more or less, you know, the fathers of the other children they was more or less, you know, “Get them out of my hair,” or “Get them raised and get them out of here.”

65 But with dad it was a totally different thing. And my brother saw how I was impressed with my dad and I remember he wrote a letter when dad died and said I know this grieved you. [crying] He said, I know this grieved you greatly because you were close friends with dad. And so it was something that was noticeable that my dad was also my friend. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

66 Well, we did things. We did things together and dad was always, always teaching. And his teachings were just, sometimes just words, you know, “This is not right.” We’d be discussing certain things that took place in the community or with the preacher and dad would always argue against evil. Always. And he taught me that. And just little words and he said, “Two wrongs don’t make a right.” But it was just mostly in short phrases like that. “If you’re sure you’re right you can’t go wrong if you follow that, but make sure you’re right.”

67 Anyway, this **consume**. If you go back over to **Isayah 66**. Now this is speaking of the same thing, but it brings into place or it brings into focus here a religion, a religion that does certain things. It shows you the character, the activities here in this one with the word **consume**. You saw the word **consume** now there in **consume together**. The government, ... **take away his government to consume and to destroy it completely**. Or *King James Version*, *consume unto the end*. Consume it unto the end.

68 Well, The End is when mankind’s governments will come to an end,

governments of and by the people. That's when you take over. Are you paying attention? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Watch now. That's when you take over the governments, as we'll see here in just a moment.

69 But get the word **consume** because that ties you in then with a person, a religion that's bringing this about when you go back to **Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves...** Are you reading with me? **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves...** If you remember, Mosheh said in **Exodus 20** and **chapter 31, Exodus 31**, he said, keep the Sabbaths Holy because this is what sanctifies you. It sets you apart as belonging to **YAHWEH. I John or I Yahchanan 3** says those who keep the Commandments, you know, they belong to **YAHWEH** and that distinguishes them as belonging to **YAHWEH**. So He's talking about the same things.

70 But these people, they don't let **YAHWEH** sanctify them by keeping His Holy Sabbath. They sanctify themselves in doing their rituals that they picked up from Egypt, which make big money. Now **YAHWEH** showed this in **Revelation** when this thing crumbles, their wealth and the means of gathering wealth from christmas, halloween, easter is gone. And there's nobody that will buy this merchandise from the Santa Claus who delivers.

71 Well, he is a Santa Claus, of course, but he's the front-runner. The Santa Claus of the catholic church who's supposed to make the catholic church look good. Now he's organized the second vatican to try to pull back into the catholic church, the original vatican, those whom they have lost. And they're leaving like, you know, flies going to another carcass. But he's trying to call them back now into the first carcass that's already dead and decaying already, but it's going to be gone forever.

72 Well here, He said, **They who sanctify**

themselves... **YAHWEH** hasn't set them apart. Sanctify is setting apart for a use. **YAHWEH** sets you apart for a Holy use and when you keep His Sabbaths, it means you're agreeing with Him. You're in unity with Him to meet with Him every Sabbath Day, as the pope is meeting with the great eight; the great eight of the nations to get their orders. We meet with **YAHWEH** every Sabbath Day to get our instructions. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause].

73 Well, same thing here. And it's going to go out, go on throughout all Eternity. So if you keep these Sabbath Days He said, that shows that I'm the One Who sets you apart and this distinguishes you. This is a great distinction because you, if you've got it, then you've got Protection. And this is the great thing about it right now because you need that Protection. And you need it to the very end. To the end or to the consumption of this other government as we just saw in **Daniyl**.

74 So sanctify themselves. **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priest in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** Benedict, if you noticed his words this week, he said he loved lard. And they talked about the pork that he ate. Benedict.

75 Well, they brag about this. Billy Graham said he bragged about the same thing. And he's the one that brought forth that it didn't make any difference. Well, that shows how confused his mind was, you know, or he would know that there're things in pork that destroys the mind, certain portions of the mind. And now they know this scientifically.

76 See, they can actually study these microorganisms that enter the mind and know what they actually do to the mind. And as one scientist actually wrote, he said, a person can work, but they just can't reason. Well, this is where they want their subjects. They want them in that position

where they can't divide themselves and separate themselves from one another, but they'll be a part of this corporation, this kingdom, this tower that nimrod built.

77 He says, **...following after the priest who eats swine's flesh...** That's the catholic church. That distinguishes them, what they're doing here. **YAHWEH's** People don't eat swine's flesh so this is one of the distinguishing characteristics that **YAHWEH** gives you here.

78 **...who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods (elohim) and the rodent...** I don't know if you heard of this. I do believe, where they made ice cream of this--what was it? The rodent, the rodent, he eats trees. Beaver! Man! [laughing] Little beaver. I should have thought. Anyway, they got him in the ice cream. Now, now, and they're saying this makes--this rump of the beaver, that it makes your ice cream, it gives it a certain flavor that you just can't resist.

79 Well, that's what, if you remember, that's what Eve said. These're her words. Remember her words? Oh! She saw this was very desirable. That's what they said when I caught them in Sam's eating a, what'd they call it? A kosher wiener. And I said how do you know that this thing is kosher? Where? Where do you get that? They won't even show you the ingredients. They won't show you where they get it specially made. And they call it kosher. Who koshered this? How much money did they pay him to "kosher" this?

80 And then you see the people on the news that actually sneak cameras in where these things are made. And he said what goes into this? Well, I'll show you. And he said about twelve different kinds of animals. Now, it's not all beef and chicken. [laughing]

81 Well, now they got it in your ice cream that you buy from the stores. That is the raspberry. And when this was reported, we didn't get it here. We couldn't get it, but it was on RT, a Russian channel. The guy that

was saying this, he was saying, I wonder what they got hidden from the color of this, what they got hidden in the chocolate.

82 But now the beaver is becoming very popular. They've also taken his poo poo, yes, and the doctors are taking this. They can't put it in capsules. They said it will eat a capsule in just a second. It will devour that capsule in a second. That's how strong it is. But they take these enzymes from the beaver's waste and they are putting them--they have to go directly to the person instantly. But they're actually curing what they call irritable bowel syndrome. They don't cure it, but it will last for a few days or, you know, a certain amount of days, then they have to do it again. But it won't get rid of it totally.

83 But now they're trying to figure out a way to freeze it so they can give it to you in a frozen something or another. Some way or another where they can give it to you that way because of the fact that it's so powerful it eats everything they put it in. So, that beaver's stomach can devour anything.

84 Well, anyway the rodent, that's part of it. And **Revelation**, if you tie this in with **Revelation 9** where it says they won't repent. Even after a third part of man is killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates, they still will not repent of their sorcery. They used the word sorcery there. Remember? Remember, you got that? Boys? Woo. You got it?

85 The word **sorcery**, that word **sorcery** actually means *pharmaceuticals*. This is bringing in big, big amounts of money. One of the highest paying things. Well, this is one of the things that's falling, gonna fall. Babylon is fallen. This confusion, it's coming down.

86 Well, the world here is following this person, this church, this catholic church that sits on seven hills that brings forth confusion. They will be consumed. Look at the last, next to the last line. **...those who**

eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods (elohim) and the rodent... They eat these two things. Well the world is following after them and Mary wants everyone to follow after them. This is the Fatima, the queen of heaven wants everyone to follow after them. **...will be consumed together: says YAHWEH.** Now that's what Daniyl said. They'll be consumed.

87 If you turn back here to **Isayah 65** and look at **verse 1**, it shows you who these people are now. Now, it takes you way back from **Revelation**, the catholic church that sits on seven hills. This was before they moved to the seven hills of Rome. These were the elders of Israyl who had built up quite a gang, built themselves up towers. And of course, the kings were fighting against themselves, fighting with each other.

88 But at the same time they were huge armies being built and one of those armies took over the world. That was the roman army, put together by four religions and, of course, owned by one of the religions so the others had to follow him, had to go along with him. So this kept down on some, you know. If you can control them with your money or control them with the power you have, which the Herodians, they had both. The army belonged to them. They paid the soldiers and they would wipe out colonies as they wanted. They got strong enough where they could wipe out colonies, any colony they wanted.

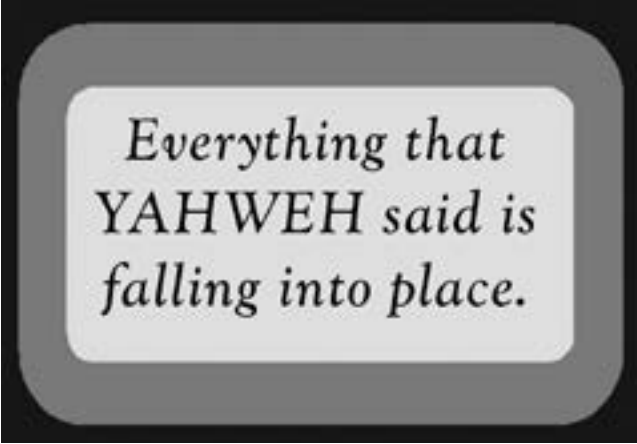
89 The pope is trying again, on that same scale now. He actually says that these people he has chosen, they're the ones with the money, the Great Eight. And Malachi Martin said these people are the ones who can say to a nation, let it stand or take it down. And their wish will be obeyed. And this is what the pope has chosen. The writers say, the writer for Francis says, you can rest assured that Francis will have the last word.

90 Well, not according to Malachi

Martin, he doesn't. He's a showpiece that is bringing this forth. And when they meet together, he's going there to get their orders. The great eight is telling Francis, "This is what we want. This is what you're going to do." So when he dedicates this world to Mary next Sunday, not tomorrow, but a week from tomorrow, when He dedicates this to Mary, I'll show you next week what occurred when they dedicated or when they did this before. It's in history. This is not the first time. Mary is getting pretty old. [laughing] But she's still demanding. She's still demanding much worship.

91 We didn't get as far here as I wanted to today, but **YAHWEH** willing we will take up next week. If I don't have any unforeseen problems, then we'll take up right where we left off this week. It's really interesting what's taking place in the world right now. Everything that **YAHWEH** said is falling into place. The nations are getting ready with the nuclear bombs that were invented after the increase in knowledge. They're getting ready to blow themselves up. Consuming themselves in their own fire that they've created. Be consumed with fire. These're the nuclear fires, of course, nuclear fires that can consume a whole city at one time.

92 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*Everything that
YAHWEH said is
falling into place.*

Chapter Fourteen

In Hopes Of Helping The Pope. 10/12/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! We've got a lot of racket. Praise **YAHWEH**! Alright, let's go! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Woo! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Isn't that news great? They're actually showing what the catholic church is bringing forth today. Of course, this started years ago with their fathers. This started years ago with their fathers. I think it was 1901 when Monsanto was actually legally started. Same year, the American Medical Association was started, 1901. They were linked--both of these companies are linked to the big oil field, oil-producing organizations, corporations. And they were needing an outlet for the waste they were bringing forth from the oil wells so they opened companies to take care of this and, of course, treat the people. You make them sick and then you treat them. This will increase their income. These are the schools of higher learning, teaching you to make money.

3 There won't be any money in this, but we got phonics lessons that have started. And hopefully next week we'll be announcing the teachers for this and the

classes you can get into free. The poor have the messages taught to them too. This is The House of **YAHWEH**. House of Prayer for all people. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

4 We're also reaching the world quite substantially. This article just came out in the newspapers. *Yisrayl Hawkins publishes new article with explosive details on the pope, nuclear war, and bible Prophecy*. Just came out last night, but it's already reached almost 6,000 people--6,000 news agencies have published this. This is TV and online. TV, some of the major companies I'm told is WSFX-TV Online, WSFX-TV in another location, PR Web Online, five of those. Northern Colorado, five online. KTXD, that doesn't mean much, but it's just some of the major ones. These are major TV stations around the United States and other places. In fact, this is going global now.

5 The article, *With John Kerry pushing to restart the seven-year peace plan, Yisrayl Hawkins publishes a new article detailing how it relates to Prophecy*. That's already picked up, been run by 26,876 news medias. The one on *Yisrayl Hawkins writes a new publication showing pope's statements do not stand up to Scripture*, that has been run



by 60,000, 60,000 news medias. 60,000. I would have been surprised with 1,000, but man, 60,000 newspapers running this! I think that is beautiful.

6 The pope. I've entitled this, today's sermon, "In Hopes of Helping the Pope." And I'd like to speak directly to him because I can see the man is nervous. In fact, the news media says he's nervous. Every time he gives a speech I'm gonna be watching it and I'm the Witness. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I'm also the Prophet spoken of who's got to prophesy in the Last Days. In **Chapter 10, Revelation 10:7**. I'm the Seventh and Last Messenger of YAHWEH and, of course, we're going worldwide.

7 And in this article, he made the statement now, he's got to pay attention to this because "the gospel is the gospel," he said. And so I'm gonna hold him to those words and correct him on his vocabulary.

8 But the articles. You may have seen those, these are several. *Pope, in Assisi, calls on Church to shun vanity...* That's a great statement and I'll explain what he means and what the Prophets meant and, of course, the Apostles too when they used these words.

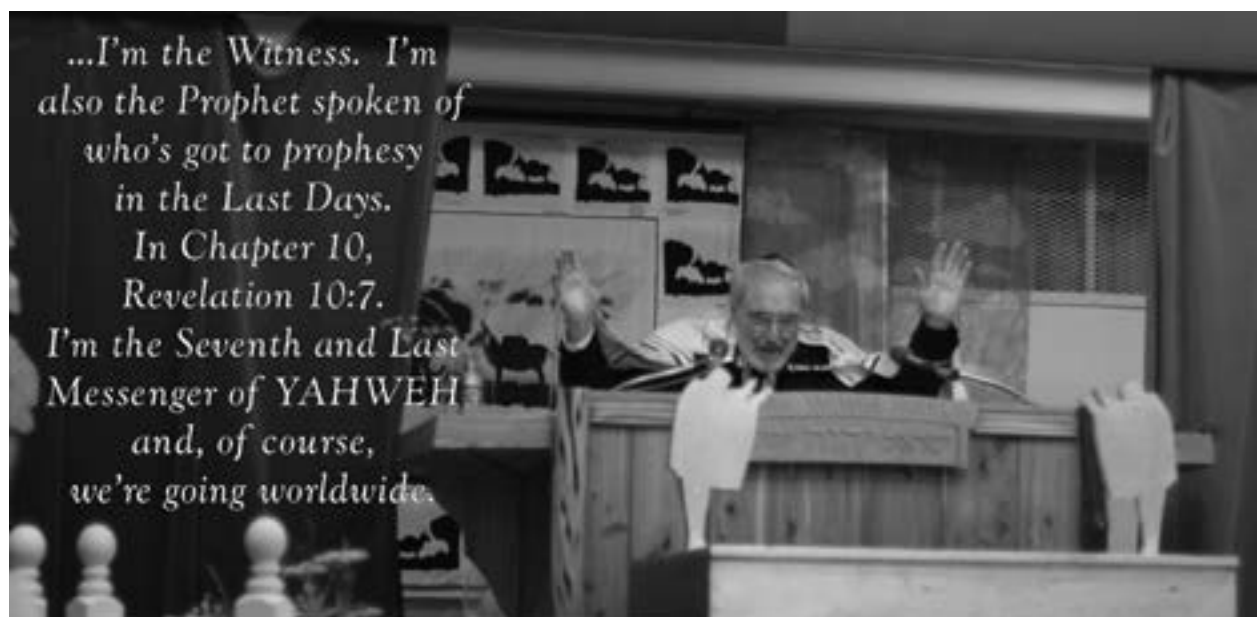
9 The second article that came out

about this. *Pope Francis says Church must rid itself of 'worldliness'...* The whole church. He's talking about the catholic church. Now it sounds like they're going to repent and they probably would if he'd use that word. But he avoids that word repent. He avoids the word Righteousness.

10 But in this article, he says, *Pope will attend a feast of Saint Francis at Assisi...* Now, of course, this is worship of the dead. This is a feast day that is in celebration of a dead man, a dead man. He's nothing more than a dead man. Now he's nothing more than dust because he's turned back to dust. He knows nothing, the Scriptures said. The dead, the living know that they will die, but the dead know nothing, the Scriptures said. And the gospel is the gospel, right? That's what he said.

11 So, now, wake up to some other things that you didn't see, that you didn't write. I'm willingly pointing them out to you. He says, *...praying at the tomb...* Praying at the tomb of this dead saint on this dead saints' day. He's widely loved. He's widely worshiped in Italy.

12 If you, Francis, Pope Francis, if you'll go over to **Isayah 65**, and that's where we left off last week and this interrupted



us. This will interrupt us a little, but not much. We'll get back to that subject that we started here during the Feast. But in **Isayah 65:4**. See, this is what the Prophet Isayah, the Prophet Isayah whose name you changed. Your forefathers changed it, but you have not tried to do anything to correct it even though you admit this was done.

13 But the Great Prophet **Isayah** was condemning your forefathers for doing this very thing and saying, you're throwing away your Salvation. You're going the wrong track. You're gonna bring trouble upon yourselves and upon the whole land of Israyl and you're gonna be scattered for doing this. You're gonna bring disaster, wars are going to take place. The whole thing is going to be moved out of proportion and gone all over the world with this wickedness.

14 And He starts in **verse 1**, by saying, **Isayah 65:1. I am sought by those who did not ask for Me; I am found by those who did not seek Me. I said: Here I am, here I am to a nation...** This is, of course, the twelve tribes, the same ones that **Yeremyah** warned in **Yeremyah 23**, whose name you changed. You changed Yeremyah's name to Jeremiah, Mr. Pope. He said, **...to a nation that was not called by My Name.**

15 **Verse 2, I have spread out My Hands all day to a rebellious people...** That's the catholic church. You're rebelling against all the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments of **YAHWEH. ...a rebellious people...**

16 **Verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** It couldn't be any plainer than that and here you are going to a grave and worshiping the dead. And you're one of the top leaders of the largest religious organizations on earth. You're the leaders of the kings of the earth at this time. They're all practicing your example, except the Muslims whom you hate for it and want to destroy them. The Muslims, the Muslims you drug into these

wars because they thought they had to defend themselves. So they took up arms and started trying to defend themselves.

17 Of course, war is all about wealth. The wealth made those who have the nuclear bombs, it made them rich enough to do what they wanted to do in developing them, which takes a lot of money.

18 But notice, Francis. He says, **verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead, who eat swine's flesh...** You brag in your letters, I noticed, about eating swine's flesh. This is part of your confusion because what is in swine's flesh actually affects your mind. And this is one of the problems you're having. Your mind is affected and so you're lusting after things that your mind would never crave, your taste buds would never crave if you hadn't eaten that swine's flesh.

19 You could get off of it. You could repent and get off of the swine's flesh, that would start helping you some. When you're asking the world to get rid of worldliness, why don't you ask them to repent of eating swine flesh? It's against **YAHWEH's** Laws, which is sin, and it's also worldliness. The whole world is seeking after your example here.

20 **Verse 4 again. ...and spend the night keeping memorials to the dead... Worshiping the dead, as you're doing now. ...who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable...** Get that word Francis because you will see it in several other Scriptures that describes the catholic church today. **Abominable**, it comes from the word **abomination**.

21 **...abominable things... Unclean. ...is in their vessels...** That's what you're carrying now in the vessels of your body, the blood vessels. And it's getting to your brain and your brain is suffering from it.

22 Look at **verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me, for**

I am holier than you!... The reason you separated yourself wasn't because you're holy. We know that. The catholic church is plagued with all kinds of sexual abuse, abominations, wickedness, evil of all kinds, murder, rape, everything. It's because you wanted to keep your secrets hidden. That's the reason you had to move from Jerusalem to babylon and rome so you could separate yourselves and you could live the life you wanted to in the vatican, inside the vatican, behind closed doors. The perfect way of life, right? And now you're wanting to reject it. That's great. That's one great thing that I see coming from you. It may not be all lost.

23 Look down to **verse 7, Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers together...** Now get this because you say when you removed the Name **YAHWEH** from the Holy Scriptures and you removed the Name Yahshua from the Holy Scriptures, you say you did this because our forefathers did this. Your forefathers, the seed of Abraham, we know who you are. You're of the twelve tribes. You wear the tallit and the kippah to disguise your sins, to make people think you're holy. But of course, you're condemned for that too. You're wearing them to deceive and that's illegal.

24 But we know that you are Abraham's seed. We know that. The Savior even said that. He tells us you're Abraham's seed. And when you moved your religious organizations from Jerusalem and destroyed the temple and took the artifacts to rome, we know that. You did it to separate yourselves so you could do what you wanted to do without detection because there were always people in Jerusalem who were swarming the temple. They knew what was going on and they were saying, "It's not right for you to have your brother's wife. It's not right for you to be a sodomite. It's not right for you to rape babies."

25 These things were all, all being

exposed to you and that's the reason you separated yourselves and moved to a location where you could have your armies guard you and keep people away from your private lives that you're now wanting to force everyone into and that you have indulged in now for years as the world goes down.

26 And Monsanto is one of your projects. We know that. And it wasn't meant to feed the world. It was meant to feed the world death. But it wasn't meant for the world to survive on and you know this. And now there're many people rising up against you at this time Francis. You're going down. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 You're falling. Your kingdom is falling. We know that has fallen by about thirty eight percent already. We know that you're worried. I can see that. You're begging for people to strip themselves of funds and give it to the catholic church. That is no, no secret because other people are writing about you and this situation, these things you're saying also. Even christian people are writing against you, and they know your schemes. They can see through some of these schemes that you're pulling.

28 But **verse 7, Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers...** The Prophets were condemning your forefathers for removing the Names **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. They were condemning them for eating these swine's flesh, and saying, "You're filling your body with confusion." That's what you're suffering today is confusion. That's the reason you can't make a sensible decision out there. And what you're doing now, getting ready to destroy the earth, you know, you're being led by Satan herself as she did with Cain. As she did with Cain and also Eve and Adam.

29 But it says, **Your iniquities...** That's doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Iniquity, that's what it means, doing away

with the Laws. Iniquity is not a sin, but if you commit this act it is sin. Removing the Laws, ignoring the Laws, doing away with the Laws. You are the fourth beast and you know this. And you know that the spokesman for the four beasts; the four beasts, the spokesman, the last spokesman for it is the catholic church. And the army that stood on your part and has carried out these wishes that you wanted in getting or in doing away with the Laws. Well, what have you brought the world to in doing away with the Laws? Now you're saying the church has got to strip itself of everything that you've been working for now for 6,000 years almost.

30 **Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers together, says YAHWEH: who have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed Me upon the hills. Therefore, I will measure their former works into their bosom...** Yes, your former works are followed now by your present works and the sin is at its peak. You need to repent is what **YAHWEH** says you need to do.

31 Well, to read on in your letter here, the remarks of your writers that wrote this in bragging on you. Of course, they're confused too and they say things in here that would actually bring you down. Let me write for you. I'll tell you what to do, what you should have said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 *...Speaking in the hall where the medieval saint is said to have taken off his robes in a gesture of humility, the Pope said the church should also "divest" itself and return to spiritual basics...* Spiritual basics.

33 Well, I know what the Scripture means. I know what you call the gospel. That gospel, I know, and you know too, it's a new word that you created to bring, rather to make the people think that this was a God spell that you were gonna cast upon

them. And that's exactly what it means. But it wasn't even used by the Prophets. They wouldn't have gotten near it. It's only put in the New Testament, as you call it. The Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. It's not in the First Part at all.

34 You invented it, so you could use it to make out like this is a holy ghost that's going to enter you and give you the God-spell. You should have let the Holy Spirit of **YAHWEH** enter you and give you **YAHWEH's** Message to the Way of Salvation. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 Well this basics, I want you to turn over with me, or write this down, Francis. I know I'm going too fast for you, but write it down and look at *John*. You got a *King James Version*. The name is not John. It was actually, his actual name was Yahchanan. But look at **Yahchanan 6. Yahchanan 6:63** and remember what you said about this spiritual basics, back to spiritual basics. Well, here is the spiritual basics given to you by the Savior, Himself, Yahshua Messiah.

36 Not Jesus. Jesus was a God and you know that. He's a dead God. All those Gods that you are worshiping and going to their grave and praying, they can't hear you. They know nothing. So you're like, it's praying to a brick wall that you've got built over a body that is even turned back to dust. It can't think. It knows nothing. It's back to the dust it came from.

37 Well, here in **Yahchanan 6:63**, He says, **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** It is the Spirit that gives Life. Spirit. Now this is the Spirit you're talking about. You just got it going wrong where you get the Spirit. So pay close attention to what I'm going to explain to you, what the Savior explains to you. **It is the Spirit that gives life; the flesh is useless. The Law that I speak to you, they are the Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** Now you want to get back to Spiritual basics? You'd have to go back to

Now you want to get back to Spiritual basics? You'd have to go back to the Laws that were taught in the beginning to do this; the Laws that YAHWEH gave in Genesis; gave to Adam and Eve, gave to Abel and Abel is still teaching them. Even though he's dead, his works are still alive and teaching today, if you would just pay attention to them.

the Laws that were taught in the beginning to do this; the Laws that YAHWEH gave in Genesis; gave to Adam and Eve, gave to Abel and Abel is still teaching them. Even though he's dead, his works are still alive and teaching today, if you would just pay attention to them.

38 Now read it again. Make sure you understand this. **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** Well, what is the Spirit? He says, ... **the flesh is useless...** You can't get anything out of the flesh. It's useless. But the Spirit gives the flesh, It actually gives the flesh Life.

39 How does it do it? The Spirit is the Laws that Yahshua Messiah is teaching you. ...**The Laws that I speak to you...** That's the Laws of YAHWEH, 613 Laws, but also Ten Commandments that you're ignoring. ...**they are Spirit...** They are the Spirit I'm talking about. They're the Spirit that you mentioned. But you got it all in your mind, all wrong in your mind. You're thinking it's a ghost that cast a God spell upon you. So you called it God-spell. Gospel. God-spell. See you're going back to God worship again.

The Spirit is the Laws that Yahshua Messiah is teaching you.

40 ...**and they are Life...** The Spirit, the Laws that I give you. The Savior, He's speaking there saying, the Laws that I give you, Francis. ...**they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting.**

41 He says here, your writer goes on to say, ...*"The Church, all of us should divest ourselves of worldliness"*... Divest ourselves of worldliness.

42 For Yahshua's Words on this, let's go back to **Mattithyah 10. Mattithyah 10.** Because this is what you're speaking of here when you're speaking of worldliness. And, of course, the people know that you're wanting the people, you're wanting the rich people to divest themselves of their wealth and give it to the catholic church when you're saying this.

43 But notice here now, your writer says. ...*"The Church, all of us... Including yourself. ...should divest ourselves of worldliness," a visibly emotional pope said...* Said this.

44 That worldliness, this worldliness, we've got to divest ourselves of it. ...*"Worldliness is a murderer... It actually commits murder. Worldliness does. ... because it kills souls...* So you're admitting here you don't have an eternal soul. Did you get that? You say it murders the souls.

45 ...*because it kills souls, kills people, kills the Church"*... That's what your writer says here.

46 Well, in **Mattithyah 10:28.** The Name you removed from the Holy Scriptures was YAHWEH. It's Him here Who is being quoted. Yahshua says of YAHWEH, **verse 28.** This is **Mattithyah 10:28.** **And do not fear those who kill the body, but are not able to kill the spirit...** Or *soul*, that's what the *King James Version* says. They're not able to kill the soul. ...**but rather, fear Him...** Who is YAHWEH, Whose Name you removed, ...**Who is able to destroy both... The soul and the body in gehenna.**

That's your *King James* that I'm quoting from.

47 Why does it murder? If you go over to **I Yahchanan. I Yahchanan 3**. You're right about it murdering. Worldliness murders. And I want you to understand why that it murders. And we're shown here by one of the Apostles, and remember what you said, the gospel is the gospel. The gospel is the gospel. We've got to do this because the gospel is the gospel. Well, pay attention to this Message. That's what it should have been translated. And it was Righteousness, a Message of Righteousness. That's what the messenger brought forth. That's what is being brought forth today by **YAHWEH's** reestablished House. And I know you're well aware of this reestablished House because you've written letters that included me in your writing.

48 In **I Yahchanan 3:12**, notice this. **Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and murdered his brother...** So you can see he's saying here that you're following in the steps of Cain--that's what you're saying, that you've got to divest yourself of, you said this yourself. You've got to divest yourself of this worldliness and not be as Cain, murdering.

49 **...that wicked one...** Cain, that wicked one. **...and murdered his brother...**

Well, pay attention to this Message. That's what it should have been translated. And it was Righteousness, a Message of Righteousness. That's what the messenger brought forth. That's what is being brought forth today by YAHWEH's reestablished House. And I know you're well aware of this reestablished House because you've written letters that included me in your writing.

Murdered his brother. Well, see, he's what you're talking about today. It murders people. Worldliness murders people. ... **And why did he murder his brother?...** That's what I want you to understand now, Francis, is why Cain murdered Abel. Notice. **...Because his works were evil, and his brother's... Abel's works. ...were Righteous...** What is Righteous?

50 Look back up, Francis, to **I Yahchanan, I John 3:4. Whosoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

51 Now look at **verse 7**, Francis. **Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...**

52 Look at **verse 8, He who commits sin is of the devil...** That evil one who murders his brother. So the sins that you're committing are causing you to murder. Like you said, it causes murder. It murders people. It murders souls. Yes, there's no Eternal Life for the murderer or the one who does away with the Laws.

53 **Verse 7, Little children...**

54 **Verse 8, He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning...** This is what she told Eve and Adam and caused them to sin and caused Cain to destroy, to murder his brother. Yes, she was the leader of it. He was merely doing what he had been taught to do by Satan. You today are doing what you've been taught to do by your teacher, Satan. Your teacher, Satan, did away with the Laws. Has **YAHWEH** said? In the beginning, **Genesis 3**. She's doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, Satan was. She said, "You won't die. Go ahead and sin."

55 Now in **verse 8**. This is **I Yahchanan, I John 3:8. He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of YAHWEH was manifested; that He might destroy the works of the devil...** The works of the devil

is sitting in the vatican, Francis. Yes, make them strip themselves of all worldliness and we will get rid of the works of the devil out of the vatican. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] From there it's going forth to all the world, from the vatican.

56 (Let's see.) We're in, yes, **I Yahchanan**. Murderer. And you see why. She had done away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, Satan had, so Cain killed Abel. He murdered him.

57 Well, you're saying here worldliness, you're admitting this in this letter. Worldliness is a murderer that kills souls, kills people, kills churches. And here is why: Because you have done away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Look now on further. Let me see, Spiritual basics.

Well, you're saying here worldliness, you're admitting this in this letter. Worldliness is a murderer that kills souls, kills people, kills churches. And here is why: Because you have done away with the Laws of YAHWEH.

58 Look further to **Yahchanan**. Go back, I mean, to it now. **Yahchanan 6** again and notice the Savior's Words here on this very thing. **Yahchanan 6** and look back up to **verse 58**. We read **verse 63**, just a minute ago. Look back up to **verse 58**.

59 **Yahchanan 6:57**. Yahshua's pointing out the works of the forefathers here. And He said, **Just as the Living Father has sent Me, and I live because of the Father, so he who eats Me, will live because of Me.**

60 **Verse 58, This is the bread...** Now, of course, this bread is not that wafer you're putting in people's mouths that has the lard--and I suspect ashes of dead "saints"--what you call 'saints'. Dead bodies. It's also called cannibalism. And we never, we don't eat Yahshua's Body; that is, the meat from

His Body. That's in heaven right now, alive, sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**.

61 But let me explain, if you will, what Yahshua was saying here. **This is the bread...** The bread sent down from heaven. The Plan, this bread, it means Plan. It's the Plan of **YAHWEH** that brought forth Yahshua. And when you take this into your mind and you swallow it through your tongue, teach it to others, and you take it into your body, yes this is eating. I could give you several Scriptures. I was told in **Revelation 7** to take this book and eat it, which I did. And He said it would be bitter to me and it'd be sweet and so forth. But to take it and teach the nations with it and that's what I'm doing.

62 **This is the bread which came out of YAHWEH, that came down...** Down from **YAHWEH**. And nothing, as **Yahchanan 1:1** says, it's the Plan of **YAHWEH** that was with Him from the beginning that He has given. It's sent down from **YAHWEH** to us. That's the Plan of **YAHWEH** that He has allowed nothing to interfere with that Plan. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

63 **This is the bread which came out of YAHWEH, that came down. Not like your fathers... Not like your fathers. ...who ate manna, but died; he who eats of this bread will live forever...** He who believes, all that the Prophets have spoken, and practices Righteousness, yes, they will never die.

64 And then read **verse 63** again. **It is the Spirit...** It's the Spirit. **It is the Spirit that gives life...** This bread that came down from heaven. **...the flesh...** This flesh. **...is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are the Spirit...** The Spirit from **YAHWEH**. The bread from **YAHWEH**, that gives you Life. You, yes, you eat this bread, you'll live forever. **...and they are Life Everlasting.** This bread, this Spirit, this Message of the Laws, the Laws that I speak to you they are Life Everlasting.

But there are some of you who do not believe... Yes, you're one of them Francis and this is your biggest problem. You don't believe the Scriptures.

65 Verse 64, **But there are some of you who do not believe...** Yes, you're one of them Francis and this is your biggest problem. You don't believe the Scriptures.

66 The hatred for Yahshua's Teaching, you still carry that. If you look to **Yahchanan 7:7** you'll see what He's saying here. **Yahchanan 7:7. The world cannot hate you... Speaking to His brothers here, His earthly brothers. The world cannot hate you; but it hates Me...** Just as the catholic church today. They hate Yahshua. Why? Because He teaches the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Let me show you that. That's what your church, that's what your forefathers did. That's what the Prophets warned them of. They were doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws.

67 **The world cannot hate you; but it hates Me because of the Testimony I bring against it: that its works are evil...** Yes, the whole catholic church, the whole form of christianity is evil. All of you are breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that's what the Savior is telling you. And you hate me because I'm telling you the Words of the Savior.

68 The Testimony. Turn on over a little bit further to **chapter 15** and you'll see the Savior expound on this, **chapter 15**, to your forefathers who also were sodomites and they did away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Yahchanan 15.**

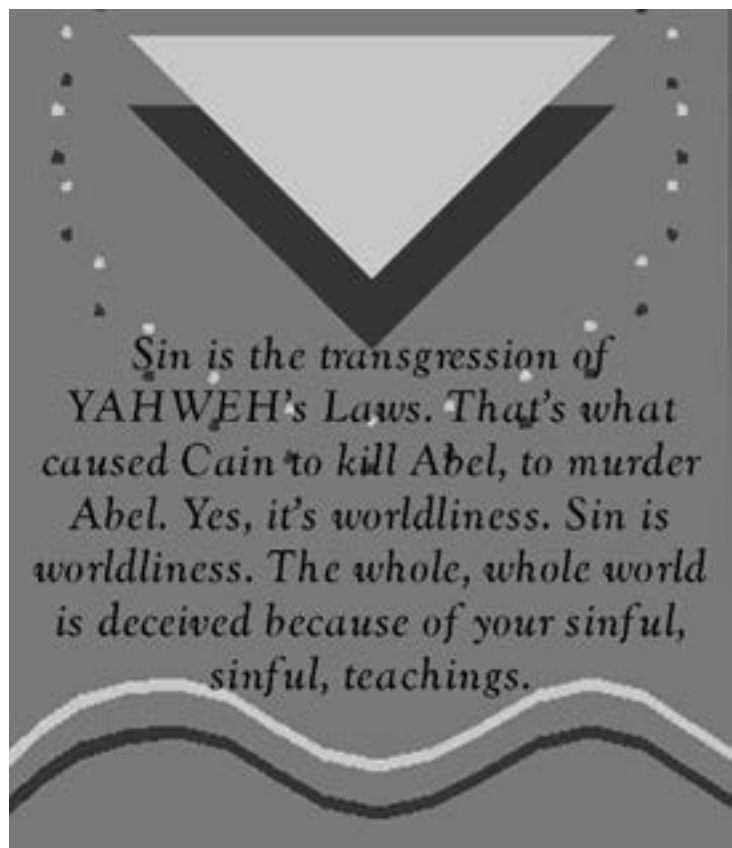
69 **Yahchanan 15:22. If I had not come and spoken to them...** Got

that? Now here's the Savior speaking. He's doing the speaking here. **If I had not come and spoken to them...** He was preaching. He brought a Message to them. Not a God-spell, but a Message, a Righteous Message.

70 **If I had not come and spoken to them...** Brought this Righteous Message to them. **...they would not have had their sins revealed...** He was revealing your sins, Francis. Sin is the transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's what caused Cain to kill Abel, to murder Abel. Yes, it's worldliness. Sin is worldliness. The whole, whole world is deceived because of your sinful, sinful, teachings.

71 **...but now they have no cloak, covering for, their sins...** Because He exposed them.

72 And then He says, **verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father...** All of you out there in TV land that're hearing this and got a hatred stirred up for me now



and would want to kill me, you're not of **YAHWEH**. You're of Satan herself, Satan the devil. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 Well, remember His Words now in **Yahchanan 7:7**. **Yahchanan 7:7**. He says, **The world cannot hate you; but it hates Me because of the Testimony I bring against it: that its works... Its works. ...are evil.**

74 Now let's go over to **Revelation 18**. Because **Revelation 18** actually shows... You know, I've been preaching for quite some time and that clock hasn't moved [laughing] Somebody must have stopped it! Did you do it a purpose? It's now 10:40. That's when I walked up here! Maybe **YAHWEH** did that! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 In **Revelation 18** now and remember the sins now. Sins. That's what killed Abel, what killed Abel was the sins affecting Cain. It's what brought him to kill Abel. Well here now it's speaking of you, Francis, and I think you know this because there're not too many cities that sit on seven hills that rule the earth, that's leader of the kings of the earth at this time.

76 In **Revelation 17** shows that this city, **Revelation 17:18** shows that this woman is a city that sits on the seven hills. It's the great city that reigns over the kings of the earth. And in **verse 9** it shows that she sits--this city sits on seven hills. And in **chapter 18**, He continues His Message, not a Godspell, but a Message to this city, to you and showing you that you're gonna burn. That's what He's showing you here in **chapter 18**.

77 **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Malak... Messenger. ... come down from heaven...** This Messenger didn't come down from heaven, but the Plan of **YAHWEH** came down from heaven and it impregnated a woman. Not, not literally! [laughing] But it brought forth a man-child, just like in the days of Yahshua. The same Plan came down and did this, coming

straight from **YAHWEH**. And this was worked out through many generations of many people. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 **...come down from heaven...** The Plan did. **...having great authority...** And gives a man Authority, gives Him Authority. **...and the earth was enlightened...** To enlighten the world, to bring Light to the world. You know your forefathers were the light of the world at one time.

79 Well here, if you'll read just the first six verses, first five verses, you'll see in **verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!...** That is, doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, doing away with the Laws. So He's remembered this and if you read on there you will see that it's going to be burned.

80 I want to go to another letter from another writer concerning your organization. It's writing on the same time that you visited Assisi. And you said christians must strip themselves of worldliness. Well, you can see already that worldliness is sin. It's breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that's what's brought us to this point here. You've told the people they don't have to believe. You've told them they don't have to keep the Laws. It's like giving a boy, a young man, a car and saying, "Go drive this thing in the city. Don't pay any attention to the stop signs. Just drive it right, wherever you want to, at any speed you want to." Now, that, that is exactly what you've done to the world today.

81 Well he said, you say, the writer, your writer says here when he was trying to brag on you, we need to strip the church, he said. That is, Francis said. *We are in very grave danger...* Yes, you are. You better pay attention to your writer's words here. If these are your words, you better pay heed to your own words because you are in grave danger unless you repent.

82 Now, in **Acts 3** we see the gospel, as you call it. And 'the gospel is the gospel'. Remember these are your words now. In **chapter 3 of Acts**, this Message, that came down from heaven. And the man that was speaking this was actually planned before the earth was. He was called for the purpose of giving you this information.

83 (I know I'm going over but since I can't, since the clock hasn't moved I'm just gonna keep going! [laughing])

84 **Acts 3:19**, He says, **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out...** Now, if you don't repent Francis, if you don't get your people to repent, their sins won't be blotted out. They will die in their sins. **...that times of refreshing may come from the Presence of YAHWEH.**

85 But repent and be converted. Converted to what? Converted to keeping the Laws of Righteousness. The Laws of YAHWEH.

86 Look back to **verse 13, The Father of Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob, the Father of our fathers, glorified His Servant Yahshua, Whom you handed over and denied in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to release Him...** Speaking of your forefathers, Francis. Mine too, but I repented of the acts of my forefathers.

87 **Verse 14, However, you denied the Holy One and the Just, and demanded that a murderer should be released to you...** Well, that's what you have. You demanded it. Well here it is. You're talking about murdering. You're the one that chose it over the way of Righteousness, over the way of the bread from heaven.

88 **Verse 15, And killed the Prince of Life, Whom YAHWEH raised from the dead. Of this we are witnesses.**

89 **Verse 17, And now, brothers, I know that you did this through ignorance, as did also your rulers...** What he's saying here,

you actually, he says he knows that you were pork eaters, that you were following the priest who ate swine's flesh. You're worshiping dead saints who cannot help you at all, who cannot teach you. This is what he was actually saying to these people, you did this in confusion.

90 The word **ignorance** here, this is what it covers, the Hebrew word. It actually indicates you were following the priest who eats swine's flesh. That's what the ones who're in control of the temple at that time, they're the ones following the priest who ate swine's flesh, the same as you today. Therefore you murdered the Just One.

91 **Verse 17, And now, brothers, I know that you did this through ignorance, as did also your rulers...** You were all eating swine's flesh. You were participating in sodomy, homosexuality, fornication, adultery, and bestiality. Yahchanan came before this man, and warned you of it, and said it's not right. It's not right. He means it's not healthy. It won't bring you health. It won't bring you life. It will destroy your body. It's a sin against your own body. That's the message he brought and you hated him for it and you murdered him too.

You were all eating swine's flesh. You were participating in sodomy, homosexuality, fornication, adultery, and bestiality. Yahchanan came before this man, and warned you of it, and said it's not right. It's not right. He means it's not healthy. It won't bring you health. It won't bring you life. It will destroy your body. It's a sin against your own body. That's the message he brought and you hated him for it and you murdered him too.

92 **Verse 18, But those things which YAHWEH foretold by the mouth of all the Prophets...** That is, His Prophets. ... **that Messiah must suffer, He has fulfilled this...** Yahshua Messiah fulfilled this.

93 Not Jesus Christ. These're two Gods that are both dead, that you're still worshiping and you chose. Your leader, Constantine, chose those names of those two Gods to replace Yahshua. It's in your records, the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. If you want to strip yourself of worldliness, you need to strip what you have done. What is actually exposing you is your *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. Go back and look at these records and you'll see what your forefathers have done if you're too ignorant to know this.

94 Then you can repent as he says in **verse 17, Repent therefore, and be converted...** Stop this sinning. Stop following the priest that eats swine's flesh. That's what you've got the world to doing now, more so in these Last Days than ever before. Because Francis, you have admitted that you and Benedict love eating pork. So the world is following the priest who eats swine's flesh, who is also admitting that they are confused.

95 No one can eat swine's flesh without suffering the confusion that's inside swine's flesh; the microorganisms that go instantly to the brain. Even science proves this now, not just the Scriptures. However, Scripture is the best proof of all, but science can prove this too. There're records where they've actually proven that it slows the brain down.

It confuses the brain. You can still work. You can do work for the vatican, which you are. But I can tell from reading about what you're saying, you are more confused than the forefathers who killed Yahshua.

96 Well, I brought this sermon to you in hopes of helping you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can throw it out the window if you want to or you can repent and tell all your people to repent of breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. Don't talk confusion to them. Use the words that the Apostles used, and the Prophets used. Repent of sin. Repent and be converted and you won't die.

97 That's what Yechetzqyah said too. Every soul that sins, it will die. Every soul is Mine, **YAHWEH** said. **Yechetzqyah 18**. That's *Ezekiel* in your *King James Version*. Every soul is Mine. The soul that sins, it will die. But if you will repent you will live **YAHWEH** says.

98 The Savior said the same thing in the last words, in the last chapter of your bible. **Revelation 22:12-14**, Yahshua was speaking in **chapter 12** and said, "I'm coming now pretty soon, real quickly." And it is pretty quickly now to the nuclear wars. And He said blessed are those who keep His, the Father's Laws, that they may have Right to the Tree of Life.

99 You don't have Right to the Tree of Life, Francis. You're the furthestest thing from it. You really do need to strip yourself of worldliness. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Well, I brought this sermon to you in hopes of helping you. You can throw it out the window if you want to or you can repent and tell all your people to repent of breaking YAHWEH's Laws. Don't talk confusion to them. Use the words that the Apostles used, and the Prophets used. Repent of sin. Repent and be converted and you won't die.

Chapter Fifteen

Yahshua Is The Bread Of Life. The Catholic Church Has Rejected The Bread Of Life Which Is The Teachings Of Yahshua Messiah. 10/19/13

K. Tsephanyah: If you'll all please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! You really look great! Okay. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] **YAHWEH**, that's for You! You may be seated! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Got some great things going on. Those first two articles, I noticed, they showed whose hands the world is in and, you know, another dead person. No wonder they're having so much trouble. Everybody, everything they're praying to is dead! Dead Gods can't answer prayers!

3 Let's see. This, I don't think we showed it but, *Palestinian president hopes to use pen from pope to sign peace treaty...* Now that is really great. ...*Pope Francis gave Palestinian President Mahmoud Abbas a fancy pen as a gift, and Abbas told the pope, "I hope to sign the peace*

agreement with Israel with this pen"... Ah, that is great news. Go for it, Francis! [laughing]

4 Babylon is fallen, is falling. The first article there showed whose hands the world is in. And then the next ones show the mess it's in. And this is just a very small number of news articles. We just kind of get a few each week, but there're hundreds of them out there as bad or worse.

5 This means a lot. *Pope Plans to Visit Israel as Early as Next Year. Trip to Israel Would Come After Pontiff's Strong Condemnation of Anti-Semitism...* And this, he's using psychology here again. And you've got to remember this anti-Semitism. They've got it in the people's minds that the word 'Jew' means those who keep the Laws. Anti-Semitism is, of course, people who hate Jews. Well, this pretty well spells it out. Except the people who were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** or trying to, they were



the ones and they've always been the ones who were persecuted and killed. They were the Disciples of Yahshua. They were people who followed the Disciples of Yahshua. And of course this was going on in Germany.

6 And this right here is a picture of one of the German leaders--he died recently. Now, get this. It says, *Six days after the death of former Nazi commander Erich Priebke, the furor over his burial continues, with Italian and Vatican officials refusing a funeral. Priebke had been serving a life sentence in Italy when he died at age 100.*

7 Now Pope Francis plans to visit Israel now, as soon as next year. Six days after he died. We're checking now to get his exact history. But they're trying to make a showing here of this man, making out like they're against people who hate Hebrew people or hate those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And they've got them pictured as those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

8 Of course, the people in charge of the temple that they're making out like, Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, they did not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And these're the ones they're talking about and trying to make out like they're the ones that were persecuted when it was actually them that were doing the persecuting. And then they moved to Rome and changed their name to 'universal,' accepting one speaker to govern the four religions. Accepting one speaker who was a hater of **YAHWEH**'s People and a hater of the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And that's what that pattern is, that's the pattern we see.

9 *During his young papacy, Pope Francis...* (Let me see. What do I want here?) *During his young papacy, Pope Francis has reached out to the Jewish community on several fronts...* He's wanting their votes. He's wanting to call them into the catholic church. *...Last week he met with members of Rome's Jewish*

community to mark the 70th anniversary of the start of the deportation of Italian Jews... Now these were not just Hebrew people. These were people who were trying in one way or another to keep some part of the Inspired Scriptures and they wanted them out of there. These are the ones that we talked about last week.

10 The crusades were against people who kept the Sabbath. That's what the crusades were about. These people that he's talking about were trying to keep the Sabbath Day. That might have been all they had that they were hanging on to. And that's what they were trying to do. And this started the great deportation of what they call Italian Jews from Rome to nazi concentration camps. To nazi concentration camps? Take them there to murder them, to kill them. Get them out of the way. Hitler was their tool in doing so. Concentration camps.

11 Promising--well. It says *During the German occupation of Italy on October 16, 1943, more than 1,000 Roman...* Hebrew people who were teaching the Inspired Scriptures of **YAHWEH** were deported. *...Jews were deported...* To Germany, over 1,000. *...Only 16 returned home...* Those sixteen were promising that they would convert to catholicism.

12 They won't tell you the complete truth in these things. But if you'll study, if you study, at all, the crusades, you'll find out what it was. Or even believe your Holy Scriptures. The Apostle Shaul was a crusader, a roman crusader, and the Scripture plainly shows what the man was doing.

13 *...This week, the Vatican also banned churches in Rome from holding a funeral for Erich Priebke, a former German commander who played a role in the wartime massacre of Italian partisans and civilians. Mr. Priebke's arrest, and*

subsequent conviction and life sentence, was an important milestone for Rome's 2,000 year old Roman Jewish community. Now the only ones that they allowed to live were the ones that gave up following the Laws of YAHWEH.

14 ...*"It's a contradiction for a Christian to be anti-Semitic: His roots... now this is more propaganda to make out like he's in love with the Jews now. He's not in love with the Jews. He's in love with those who have turned to catholicism and who's running Israel, by the way, right now.*

15 *The pope's visit to the Holy Land would also forward his appeal for peace in the Middle East...* Now, the peace that he's talking about is not peace, but those who will sign contracts with the catholic church to, of course, number one, have nothing to do with the Laws of YAHWEH. That's number one. Number two, they'll give him the sights that he wants in Israel and he's wanting them bad and he's going to get them. The pope is.

16 Let's see. ...*In Thursday's meeting with Mr. Abbas, the two men discussed the political conflict in the region and, in particular, the reinstatement of negotiations between Israelis and Palestinians.*

17 ...*"The parties expressed their hope that this process may bear fruit and enable a just and lasting solution"...* I'm sure glad they put that. They should have said peace, true peace but that's what they're saying in another way. Just and lasting peace, lasting solution he says. ...*a just and lasting solution...* Copying part of our Work, but leaving out the most important.

18 ...*When Pope Francis gave Mr. Abbas a gift, a pen, Thursday, the Palestinian President told him, "I hope to sign the peace treaty with Israel with this pen"...* So we see it coming.

19 On the next page, you see where the confusion comes in. It's disgusting, I know,

but I don't know whether those are boys or girls. [showing picture on monitor] But they passed a law. Well, you can make up your own mind. They call this the "supreme court." They call it the "supreme court" allows same sex marriages.

20 *Same-sex marriages will begin within days in New Jersey after the state's highest court ruled unanimously Friday to uphold lower-court order that gay weddings must start Monday and to deny a delay that was sought by Chris Christie's administration...* I was so glad to see him standing up for this, even though his power has failed.

21 This thing is going through. The sodomites, the sodomites, that's part of the catholic religion and it's being spread. It's being taught in the schools. Try to find a non-catholic school in the United States. People are hunting them. They can't find them. But this is not the Supreme Court either. The United States supreme court is not the Supreme Court. The Supreme Court, of course, is YAHWEH's Court. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] His Kingdom is The House of YAHWEH. And The House of YAHWEH, the gates of hell are not going to prevail against this. It may look like they're going to, but they're not.

22 If you want the ruling of the Supreme Courts, turn over to **I Corinthians 6** and you can read what is actually going to take place. They may get these people together

The United States supreme court is not the Supreme Court. The Supreme Court, of course, is YAHWEH's Court. His Kingdom is The House of YAHWEH. And The House of YAHWEH, the gates of hell are not going to prevail against this.

for a little while, you know, and show their sins off and make out like that it's acceptable and, therefore, Righteous. That's what they're trying to show the people. Making, pretending that this has become-- when it becomes acceptable to the majority of the people, then it's "righteous". Catholicism is not acceptable to the majority of the people right now. So are they gonna take that same route? No their minds are twisted. They can't get them straightened out.

23 The lady that stood up in the--let me see if I have that article--that stood up in the House of Representatives and made the statement that God is not divided. (I thought... hey, maybe it's in this pile.) She, this week, I don't know. We couldn't get the video on that, they quickly took it off. Here it is. *House Stenographer...* Been there for twenty years. ...*exposes the truth about the U.S. government and gets escorted out...* Out from this. It says, *Here is the transcript of Dianne Reidy statement: He [God] will not be mocked...* She quietly got up from her stand, been working there twenty years. She got up from her stenograph machine, as, I think that's what you call it, walked to the podium and bravely said the words, "God will not be mocked."

24 ...*He will not be mocked. The greatest deception here is this is not one nation under God. It never was. Had it been, it would not have been!... Had it been...* Under 'God', she's talking about **YAHWEH**. ...*it would not have been!...* They wouldn't have stood up for it is what she's saying.

25 ...*it would not have been! No, it would not have been! The Constitution would not have been written by Freemasons!...* [laughing] This is what she said. ...*They go against God...* She said. ...*You cannot serve two masters, you cannot serve two masters. Praise be to God the Lord Jesus Christ...*

26 *Here is a video clip. It is...* Apparently there's one out there but we haven't found it yet. ...*It is unfortunate that when you wish to proclaim the truth, as in this case, you quickly get escorted out....* Now this is what the news media said. The news, well I won't give her name, they'll just bring more persecution against her.

27 ...*Let us remember...* She's the newsperson that wrote this. ...*Let us remember...* She says. ...*that it was only a few months ago when Imam Talib Shareef, from the Masjid Muhammad in Washington D.C. gave the opening invocation at the very same location where Ms. Reidy made her statement. Imam Shareef, who is connected to the Terrorist Organization CAIR, opened this session of congress with an Islamic prayer to allah. It seems that those who give praise to the god of Islam get invited into the Congress to speak, while those who give praise to the Hebrew God get dragged out...* Off the stage. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We need more brave people like that. You better get to The House of **YAHWEH** for protection, though, because they took her to the insane institution and having her examined. And no telling how many shots they've given her already.

28 Catholic News Service, *Pope Francis gives Palestinian president...* Well I covered that.

29 Okay. Dick Cheney, Dick Cheney. He's suffering part of the sickness that was started by babylon, the catholic church, which dates back--all the way back to Cain. And the gifts that he offered, the bread that he offered. Bread, bread, that'll get your mind on what I brought last week. Keep that in mind, the bread that he offered to **YAHWEH**.

30 *Dick Cheney calls his current health a miracle...* It's a miracle. Well he's not out of the woods yet and won't be, you know,

but they got a Band-Aid on it right now so he thinks he is.

31 Kerry now. *'Urgent' to set date for Syria 'Geneva 2' meet: Kerry. US Secretary of State John Kerry said Monday it was "urgent".... It's real urgent now. Get this. ...to set a date for the so-called Geneva 2 meeting on the future of Syria, but that peace was impossible until President Bashar al-Assad was replaced...* So you can see where we're going there. They're getting rid of his fighting equipment. And now they say, "No, this is not enough. You're gonna to have to leave office."

32 House of **YAHWEH**. The article published, *Yisrayl Hawkins publishes new article with explosive details on the pope, nuclear war and bible Prophecy...* I understand that's already been published by what are they saying, 60,000 people. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

33 That's not the big one, yesterday and I don't quite understand how they did this. But yesterday, the--*Yisrayl Hawkins published October newsletter...* That, of course, House of **YAHWEH**, published this newsletter. *...detailing who is really responsible for crimes...* Who is really responsible for crimes. This newsletter, it's very important. You need to get it and read it. 48,725 have since six o'clock yesterday evening. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 I was told that one large, very large news media numbering 358 million readers, 358 million readers, they have this running right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 In India, another large one in India now. India. Now this was only published yesterday evening at six o'clock. In India, another large news media is running this same newsletter. Now, they only give us the news medias on these, on the foreign, but we're going global. This is going global. And from six o'clock yesterday evening, until right now, this very large one in India, but

several others throughout the world over there, throughout that part of the world.

36 I said something about bread a while ago. Remember? Of course, that's where we left off last week because of this letter that the pope wrote. I intended to bring, every week I get a bread sack with my Sabbath bread in it. And somebody writes me a note on there. And they had the note for here a few weeks ago, and I told you about it, servitude. About servitude, the attitude of servitude.

37 Well somebody called me yesterday or day before and said did you know the pope got that Message about the attitude of servitude? [laughing] So I want the ones to know, who're putting this on those bread sacks that you got, you pulled his string. You got his attention. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 And he wrote a long letter, which I will answer hopefully next week. But, you know, because he's condemning, condemning servitude. Of all things, the man is condemning servitude on the one hand while he makes out like he's serving on the other hand, you know. So the poor guy is, you know, there's something wrong with his mind. He can't think straight; he can't get anything straight. And I don't know if anything, or if anyone has told him the confusion that he's bringing forth. Probably not. They probably don't have guts enough to tell him.

39 But anyway last week, if you remember, he said to the catholic church that they have to repent of all worldliness. Now before, you know, you didn't have to do anything but follow your conscience. Well that's what he said. He even said this to the atheist. You don't even have to believe. Just follow your conscience and you'll go to heaven. That was his statement. Going to heaven, as if heaven was your reward.

40 Well, your reward is much more than geographic. In fact, it has nothing to

do with it. Your reward is receiving total Righteousness, a total Righteous character and body from **YAHWEH**'s Teachings each week. The Sabbath bread, if you want to put it that way, the Sabbath bread that's what it represents. The Sabbath bread, that we get each week here, it represents the actual Teaching that is coming forth from heaven, out of heaven.

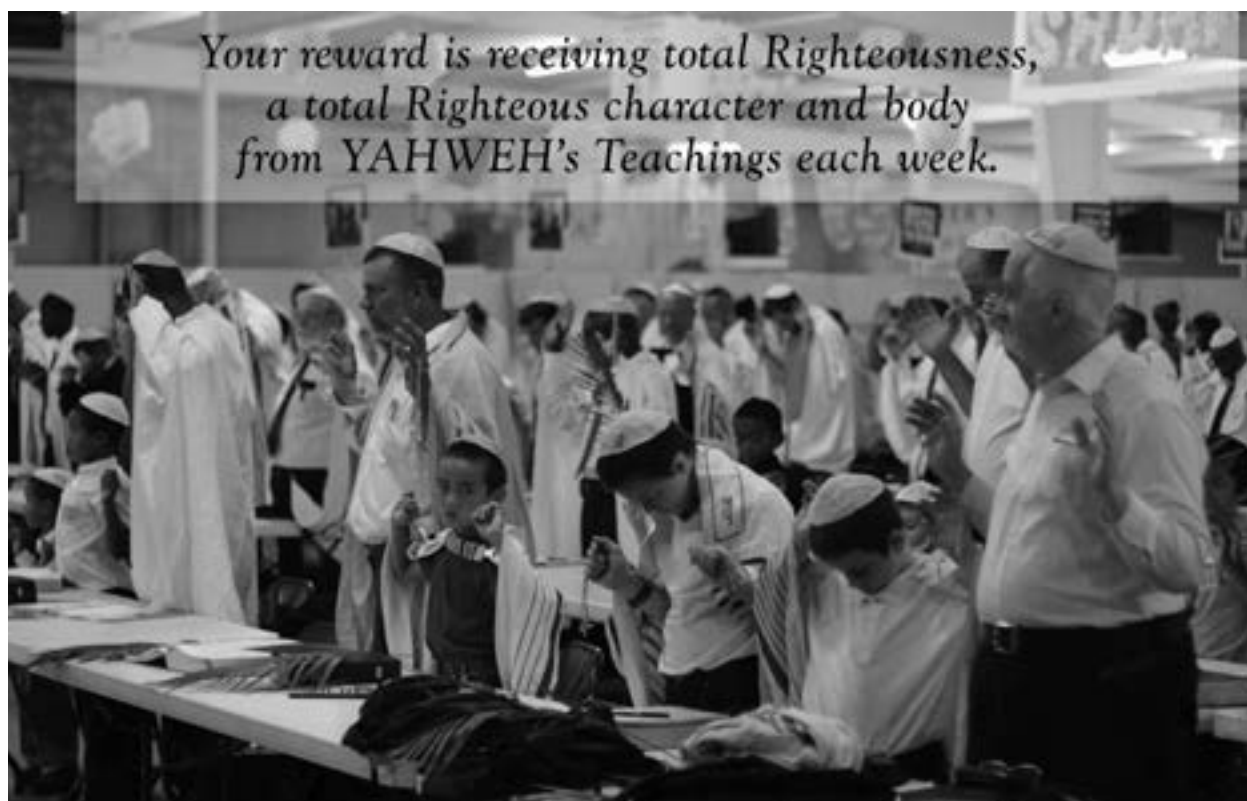
41 The person who came from heaven was appointed from heaven, the Teaching that came forth from **YAHWEH** out of heaven, the man who came forth from **YAHWEH** out of heaven. The man came forth because the Teaching came forth that raised the man. He didn't travel or he wasn't transported bodily from heaven to earth. He was taught from heaven, the Teaching that you're receiving here each week, the Sabbath bread that you're receiving here each week. I'll show you that in Scripture here in just a little bit so pay close attention. You don't wanna miss this.

You've got to be able to understand it and explain it later in your own sermons.

42 But he said worldliness was murder, if you remember. I brought that out. **I Yahchanan 3:15** or *I John 3:15* if you have a *King James Version*. **...no murderer has Eternal Life abiding in him...** So if--the pope now has already said that we've got to repent of worldliness. He told the whole catholic church, "Strip yourself of worldliness." And that's where we left off last week. Strip yourself of worldliness.

43 (Let's see, I want to go to number two.) We want to go with this to **Yahchanan**. Now pope, this present Pope Francis was in Assisi, Italy, where the pope that he is named after and worships today, of course, that's where he lived and died. And from there, there were sex abuse scandals and money scandals that're still going on and they've hurt the church there desperately.

44 And he was there trying to, of course, get the people to strip themselves of their



wealth and give it to the catholic church. And the people are very much against this.

45 But I want you to go over to-- first before we go there, the Supreme Court in **I Corinthians 6:9**. Here's the Supreme Decision for the Supreme Court of **YAHWEH** Himself. And He says, **Do you not know that the unrighteous...**

46 Now, we know that Righteousness is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, *I John 3:4*, **I Yahchanan 3:4**. **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

47 But *I John 3:7*. **I Yahchanan 3:7**. **Little children, let no man deceive you... By any means. ...he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...**

48 But... **verse 8, He who commits sin is of the devil...** Now that's the Supreme Court Judgment.

49 Here the Apostle Shaul in his "Pauline letters," as they call it, that they say hinted towards doing away with the Laws, I see no change in him in any way. The Great Apostle Shaul was willing to die for what he believed. And he followed Yahshua to the very end, to his death, by the catholic church in rome. That's where he died and the Scriptures have this. There's no better history than the Scriptures. And it has where Shaul died for preaching what he's preaching right here.

50 Look at what he's teaching. The Apostle Shaul, who they claim did away with the Law. They call his letters the "Pauline letters." **I Corinthians 6:9**. **Do you not know that the unrighteous...** Well, this is a sign of sodomy, of course.

51 People now, children are being born with this right here. They don't even know what sex they are when they're born. Their parents don't know until later. I just read an article about an eight-year-old, I believe it was, or eleven-year-old that didn't find out. He thought he was a boy and come to

find out his parents didn't know either. I don't know who was changing his diapers when he was a baby! I guess the cook or something, or the butler. Maybe the butler was a priest, huh?

52 Yeah, it's so sick. The whole world is so sick. And that's where Dick Cheney got his. He don't know it. But that's where he got his was this very same breeding that these others are getting. And of course, the gender, they don't know. They're so mixed up. Their minds are so mixed up now they can't tell what they are. And some people even go and serve, I've heard, they go and serve in the armed forces as a man, come back and change themselves into a woman.

53 Anyway **verse 9, Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH? Do not be deceived...** Now, if you think otherwise, you are deceived. And Pope Francis is arguing that you don't have to, you can just go right along with whatever you are. He's never condemned sodomy, if you notice. In fact, you know what he's waiting on. He's waiting for approval. He's just hoping that the supreme courts will push this thing through, get everybody in the United States. They're already teaching it in all the schools, so he knows it won't be but a matter of a few more months or years before the whole world will be in his honor of sodomy. That's the reason he won't say anything or he won't condemn it.

54 They make out like they don't like it right now, but that's just a matter of show. If they don't like it, why don't they condemn it? Why don't they say, "You sodomites are gonna have to strip yourself of sodomy? You're gonna have to repent of sodomy." Strip yourselves of worldliness? That's part of worldliness. Sodomy is part of the world. And he who loves the world doesn't love **YAHWEH**.

55 Well here, he says, **...will not inherit**

the Kingdom of YAHWEH. Do not deceive yourselves. Neither fornicators, nor God worshipers... Which they're full of God worshipers. They worship all kinds of Gods in the Vatican, just like in Egypt. When they were in Egypt they did the same thing.

56 ... (worshipers of elohim), nor adulterers, nor men who commit sexual perversion with boys, nor men who commit sexual perversion with other men.

57 Verse 10, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards... And so forth. **...will inherit the Kingdom...** None of them will inherit the Kingdom. This is the Supreme Court of the universe and always will be. Yes! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

58 And that Supreme Court of the universe has plans and has Seven Works planned. We are the Last Work that brings forth Yahshua, has the Testimony of Yahshua, that keeps the Laws of **YAHWEH** and has the Testimony of Yahshua backing us. We are the Last and Seventh Work

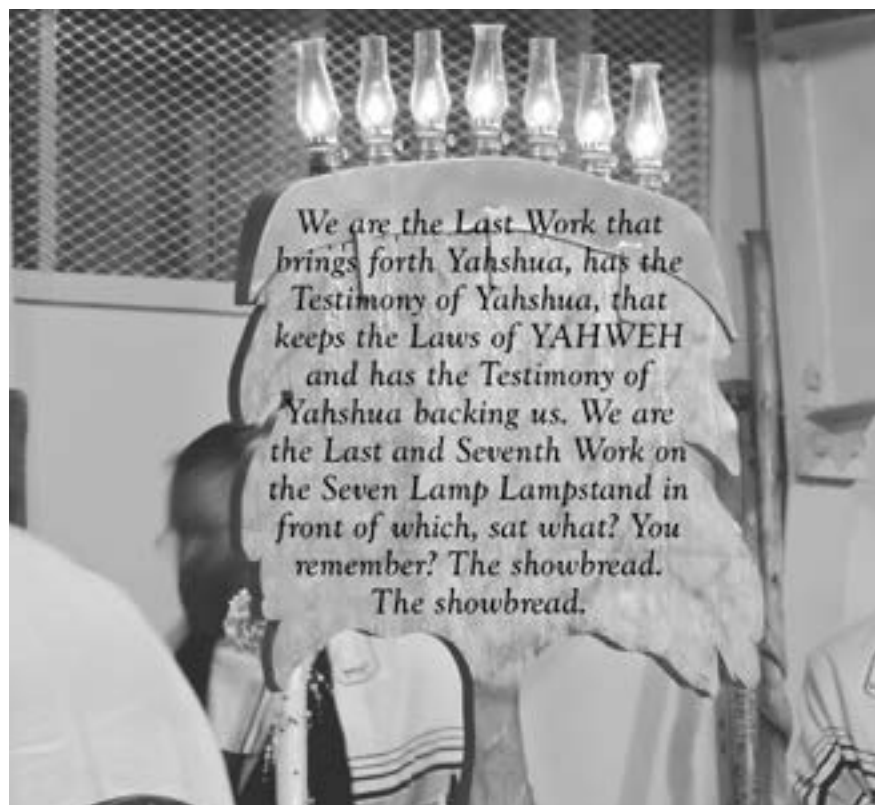
on the Seven Lamp Lampstand in front of which, sat what? You remember? The showbread. The showbread.

59 Okay. Well, let's go over now to **Yahchanan 6**. We left off there last week. **Yahchanan 6**. Because Yahshua was talking about the showbread and the more opposition He had, the stronger He got with this. And some of the world's experts on the Hebrew language that we have available to us at this time, it's really great what they put out on these words and what Yahshua was actually saying here.

60 But like in **Yahchanan 6** and start with **verse 57**. Yeah, **Yahchanan 6:57**. He says, **Just as the Living Father has sent Me...** Now, He was telling a whole group of Yahdaim this. He was preaching in the temple. He was explaining to them Who He was and what He was. And of course, even His Disciples didn't understand but He explained it to them later.

61 Just as the Living Father has sent Me... Has sent Me. ... **and I live because of the Father, so He who eats Me...** He who eats Me. Now, pay attention if you want to know what He's talking about here. He who eats Me? Eat? You eat food, right? Now He who eats Me, Yahshua. He who eats Yahshua is the correct translation. ... **he who eats Me will live, because of Me.**

62 Verse 58, This is that bread... This is the bread. ...**which came out of YAHWEH, that came down. Not like your fathers who ate manna, but died; he who eats of this bread will**



live forever... Now this is the Savior's Instruction here. And He's saying if you eat this bread, you're going to live forever.

63 The first thing that you've got to understand here is the meaning in the word **bread**. You got that? The meaning in the word **bread**. It means, the Hebrew words in some part of the Greek and Latin words, they show motions in naming a substance. They show things that it does and brings forth. So in this, the bread has many meanings.

64 The first is **artos**. This is the first word used here in the Greek. From word #142 *bread, as raised...* As raised? Now this will start cluing you in if you'll get these words and see the meaning of it. Because it's raised, raised. And if you remember the Scriptures that **YAHWEH** will raise up One. In **Isayah**, remember that? He will raise up, or has raised up, which was Yahshua. I brought that out to you many, many months ago.

65 *...raised or a loaf...* A loaf. Again we see the word *bread*. And then, lo and behold we see the word *showbread*. Showbread, which is baked every Sabbath Day and sits before the Seven Works of **YAHWEH**.

66 So it's representing here, whatever this is, has something to do with the Works of **YAHWEH** or the Plan of **YAHWEH**, or the Prophecy that **YAHWEH** prophesied His Work in advance.

67 *...These were not cut, but broken and were consecrated to [YAHWEH] every Sabbath and called the showbread loaves of presentation...* Presentation.

68 Now, if you remember that Abel and Cain, the first works. One, the catholic church, that was Cain. The reason I say that, all the world has gone the way of Cain, that's led by the catholic church. Cain was the first leader of the catholic church. They changed their names down through the centuries, but their works, **YAHWEH**

What stands out in The House of YAHWEH? We teach the Laws. We love the Name. We preach the Names. All of this stands out as our Works so it identifies His House.

said--Yahshua said, know them by their works. You don't know them by their name. You know them by their works. What are they doing? Well, of course, they deny the Laws. They speak against **YAHWEH**. They remove His Name from the Scriptures. And they deny His Laws, deny that we have to follow His Laws. So their works stand out.

69 What stands out in The House of **YAHWEH**? We teach the Laws. We love the Name. We preach the Names. All of this stands out as our Works so it identifies His House. His House will bring forth. The Prophecy said they will bring forth these things.

70 Now let me tell you something, I want you to understand this about the catholic church. The catholic church, I used to think they were just screwed up on understanding the Scriptures. That's not so. They fully believe that their dead rabbis, that the dead pharaohs in Egypt who they worship, the Korahs... You remember Korah that rose up against Mosheh and said, "Are we not all Holy?" You remember that? He said, "Are we not all Holy?"

71 Well, this was a large movement. If you read about the Korahs, you know, it never stopped. These were part of the elders, they called themselves in Israyl, that rose up against Samuyl in his day. They were the same ones. They thought they were all Holy as Mosheh.

72 Now they still have that teaching today. And when they die, they're deified

and they start looking for miracles so they can classify them as somebody you can pray to. And they have or they're supposed to have so many miracles, I think three miracles. Well, they're not True Miracles, of course, like our song goes. And I wrote that song because of that. True Miracles. True Miracles is what we want in our life, not these false miracles. And the True Miracles, of course, come down from **YAHWEH** out of heaven as Yahshua said.

73 Well, in their statements, like Pope Francis, the one that's living now, he quoted the dead Pope Francis in the letter he wrote against servitude, in the speech he brought against servitude, serve and servitude. He quoted Francis and he says, "I perceive that this is talking about women." So, I thought, man why doesn't he quote the Apostles?

74 But the thing is, they think that their writings are inspired by God. And of course, Yahshua said they are. And God their father, who is Satan, that old serpent called the devil and satan who deceives the whole world. How do they deceive? How does she deceive the whole world? In Pope Francis' words, he plainly said, "You don't have to repent. You don't have to keep the Laws. You don't have to believe. You don't have to do anything. On the other hand, strip yourselves of your wealth. Bring it here to me."

75 So he speaks with a forked tongue. That's what the Indians used to say in Oklahoma when they signed a contract with free masonries. They would sign a contract for a certain land but they'd never get that land. There was always a tie up in the congress. Well, this part of the congress voted against this. We're still battling this with the House of Representatives. But they never came through with their promise. And if the Indians rose up too much, you know, they'd simply send their army to quiet them down.

76 Well, this is the way, the United States, was run. Free masonries, and it's never stopped running that way. And that's what this woman was talking about when she rose up in the House of Representatives and said this country's laws are all based on free masonries. Well, it still is.

77 But the pope, he makes statements, and you'll see, if you just notice closely, he's pretending that the ones he quotes from, the dead popes that he quotes from, is Scriptural. So he goes back to these statements from the pope, the dead pope, or the dead pharaoh or the dead rabbi, depending on the age. But their actions are the same. You will know them by their fruits. By their fruits you will know them. What they teach, what they bring forth.

78 And that's the way we know Pope Francis. He has nothing in common with the Inspired Prophets of **YAHWEH**, nor the Twelve Disciples. Nothing in common with them. His teachings don't match at all. And he never quotes from them, except like from the Savior when He says, "Now the gospel is the gospel." He said, "You can't serve god and mammon." Well, of course, God and mammon are the same thing. It started with nimrod.

79 Socialism, if you want to look it up because that's what he used in this letter. Well, I'm getting ahead of myself, but anyway I'll cover that next week, hopefully. But it's socialism, started by Cain and also picked up by nimrod, I mean Cush, and they called it nimrod, confusion. The powerful leader, as they are, killing those, terrorizing those who would not join them.

80 In a village, you know, they're still suffering this. They're still, and people are still asking for help in other countries from the United States to take them out of there. The Hmong people, I keep thinking of the Hmong people who suffered so much at the hands of this same christian organization,

who suffered so much. And they helped the United States in war and then they were denied for a long time the promise they were made until it got public the promise they made. And finally the United States submitted and brought a few of them to the United States. But their history is there to read. Well, this is the same process that's gone on for thousands of years, 6,000 years in fact.

81 But the showbread, it represents Seven Works of **YAHWEH**, the loaves; and the Lamp that they set in front, represents the Work and, of course, the Plan that came down from **YAHWEH** out of heaven. Which Plan we bring forth right now.

82 This is from #142 in *Strong's*. You can get this information there. Much more of it comes from *Thayer's* and also tracing it back as the Great Kohan Yahodah does to the Hebrew. We've got books that we can do that with now.

83 ...*a prim. verb, to lift, to lift up...* And that's what **YAHWEH** said. And remember the Scriptures that go with these definitions. ...*to lift, to lift up, to take up...* He took up Yahshua. Yahshua was taken up from the earth and now sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, where He is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, leading this Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**, which He says the gates of hell will not prevail against it.

84 It means *to raise...* We're speaking now about bread. It's to raise. (Let's see.)

...the showbread, it represents Seven Works of YAHWEH, the loaves; and the Lamp that they set in front, represents the Work and, of course, the Plan that came down from YAHWEH out of heaven. Which Plan we bring forth right now.

From the Hebrew compound #5375, *to expiate sin...* To expiate. **Expiate** means *to atone*. Atone, Atonement, remember this? In Yahshua's Memorial? It means *to atone, make amends, appease, compensate...* Okay? ...*to pay the price...* It means all of those things right there under this word **bread**, in this word **bread**, the way Yahshua used two different words to bring this about.

85 It means *to expiate sin*, this word **bread**. Remember now, He's talking about eating Him, this bread that came down. He says Him, because He's the One Who brings forth this bread. He's the One Who brings forth the bread, the Plan of **YAHWEH** to The House of **YAHWEH**, the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**. He brings it to us, being High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. He's the Inspirer of The House of **YAHWEH** leadership. Yes, the Inspirer. He brings this bread from **YAHWEH** out of heaven, this Teaching, this Plan, to us.

86 ...*to expiate sin, take up, take away...* Yes, He does all of that. ...*take away, to lift up...* Of course, His Saints. ...*to bear...* Where they need help. ...*to carry, to loose...* Loose them from sin. ...*make to doubt, put away, remove...* Like He made the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, He made them doubt. And He used language here that the Hebrew lexicons, they know that He used language, certain language here, in order to confuse the ones that He knew was not given to Him. He knew and He made the statement, "I know who's given to Me and I've brought them through." That was the Twelve Disciples, except for one and that was Judas.

87 The other word that He used **airo**, or **aero**, if you go by today's modern language, signifies *to raise up, to lift, to take upon oneself and carry what has been raised...* Physically.

88 **Yahchanan 15:2. Every branch...**

Now get this. This is what this word **bread** means. **Every branch in Me...** Remember, "I am the Vine, you are the branches." **Every Branch in Me that does not produce fruit, He... YAHWEH. ...takes away; and every branch that produces fruit, He purges it...** Just like the meaning of the word there that I was showing you. **...He purges it; that it may bring forth more fruit...** That's **Yahchanan 15:2** if you want to turn to that and read it. I'm being pressed for time again.

89 But, this is the Work that Yahshua's doing in these Last Days. After we are purged, we will raise others from the dead. After we are purged, after He gets through purging us, He will give us this Authority. We will raise others from the dead and purge those that we raise from the dead; we'll teach, purging them from their way of life, from their activities, their sins. Purge those who will be purged. Those who will let us purge them, we will purge and set them before **YAHWEH**.

90 Now, if you keep that in mind, you'll see what took place between Abel and Cain. They worked with people. They were the teachers. You see Cain as the catholic church there who didn't want to keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. And **YAHWEH** told him, "Sin lies at your door," remember. Well, that's the catholic church today. Sin lies at your door. It lies at the vatican's door right now. In all of their teachings, that's where sin comes forth. "You don't have to keep the Laws," he teaches this in all the schools.

91 You can't teach the Laws, but what can you teach? You can teach God worship of all kinds. Santa Claus? Is he a God? What is he? He's certainly not of **YAHWEH**. Halloween. Who are you worshipping here? All the dead rabbis, the dead pharaohs, yes, the pharaohs, the Egyptian Gods. These were the ones that died in Egypt and were deified like the catholic church is doing today with the popes. By their fruits you will know them.

92 Cain and Abel, they offered a gift. Each one of them offered a gift. And **YAHWEH** said to Cain, "Yours is full of sin. I can't accept sin. I've already told you, I won't accept sin. I told your mother and dad that, remember? Don't eat of this tree. Don't eat of the catholic fruit. Don't eat of the catholic teaching." The universal now, it's universal now. It was named by a different name but it's still the same fruit. "I told your mother and daddy this. They told you this. I can't accept sin."

93 So the offering that Cain gave there, in the bread that he offered to **YAHWEH**, was not acceptable. It's not acceptable today. It's coming forth from the catholic church, yes, and it's still not acceptable to **YAHWEH**, but they think they have another power besides **YAHWEH**.

94 Years ago, I remember bringing something to you from the Talmud, where the rabbis were saying, "We're going to beat God at his own game. Just depend on us and we'll get you into heaven." Now these were some of their bold statements that they made and they refer to **YAHWEH** as God. And then they refer to others, people, dead rabbis, as God and they equalize them together. But they show plainly that they do not worship **YAHWEH** and that's the same thing that's shown among the catholic church today.

95 *...in taking away sin...* now this is what the word **bread** means. *...to take away what is attached to anything, to remove as of [Yahshua] in taking away the sin...* Of the world. That is **Yahchanan 1:29**. **Yahchanan 1:29**, which also talks about the Plan, the Plan. The bread, that's what it means.

96 *...[Yahshua] was manifested to take away and we know that He was manifest to take away our sins and in Him is no sin...* That's **I Yahchanan 3:5-6**. Let's turn quickly to that and read it before we close.

97 **I Yahchanan 3.** Now this is the same one that shows you what sin is, of course. The same chapter that shows you what sin is, and tells you not to let anyone deceive you. Well, **verse 5**, and **6** of that **chapter**, **verse 4** shows you what sin is, and then here is the bread, the bread, Yahshua, the bread that came down from heaven.

98 **I Yahchanan 3:5.** And you know that He was manifested to take away our sins... Just as the word means. Now this word **bread**, remember the meaning, *to take away, take away*. You remember that? I just read it to you.

99 Now **verse 5**, And you know that He was manifested... That is, brought forth. He was brought forth and shown to those **YAHWEH** called. This Truth was brought forth. Remember Zebulun. The tribe Zebulun saw the Light. It was brought forth and shown to Zebulun, the tribe of Zebulun, about the Prophecies of Yahshua. So Zebulun knew the Prophecies that **YAHWEH** gave. They knew that the Savior was going to be born and when He was going to be born.

100 The catholic church cannot prophesy. They don't understand the Prophecies and neither do their prophets. Their Gods can't prophesy. They can't foretell the future. Only **YAHWEH** lays claim to that. Remember in **Isayah** where He's showing the Prophecy about myself, the Last Days' Witness, and He said, "I named you. From the mother's womb I named you and I've loved you and I'll hold your hand and bring you through so the world will know, so the world will know, the Prophecies." And of course, that's what we've done. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

101 And we're showing the pope the Prophecy about him at this very time. But he has no power to prophesy. He has nothing. The pope has not that power. None of his Gods have that power.

102 Now the Prophecies have all come

Now the Prophecies have all come to pass and only The House of **YAHWEH** knows the Prophecies. The House of **YAHWEH** that was revealed through this Last Days' Work. No one understood it at all, until The House of **YAHWEH** was established in these Last Days and then the Prophecies were opened up for The House of **YAHWEH** to proclaim. So we could lift up and purge a few people, a remnant, a remnant of the Last Days' Work, the Last Days bread. Same thing.

to pass and only The House of **YAHWEH** knows the Prophecies. The House of **YAHWEH** that was revealed through this Last Days' Work. No one understood it at all, until The House of **YAHWEH** was established in these Last Days and then the Prophecies were opened up for The House of **YAHWEH** to proclaim. So we could lift up and purge a few people, a remnant, a remnant of the Last Days' Work, the Last Days bread. Same thing.

103 Well **verse 5**, And you know that He was manifested... He was brought forth to take away our sins. ...and in Him is no sin.

104 **Verse 6, Whoever abides in Him...** See, they don't. In fact, they took His Name totally out of the Scriptures and put a God in its place. What God? One that was worshiped in Egypt. And as Samuyl said **YAHWEH** told Samuyl, they brought this out of Egypt with them. They haven't changed at all. That's in **I Samuyl 8**.

105 **Whoever abides in Him does not sin; whoever sins, has not seen Him, neither knows him...** They don't. They don't see

Him through the Prophecy and they don't understand what the Laws of **YAHWEH** are about.

106 I've gone a little bit over. The next part gets really interesting! This is probably one of the hardest lessons to understand. But it ties in with some other lessons that are hard to understand that I've already brought you, but the bits and pieces. Now, I've also told you that the Scripture, the Scripture says that the bible was written, *The Book of YAHWEH* was written here a little and there a little. And then the pope he attacks this. He's starting to attack everything that I say, but I have the Scriptures to back me up so I can prove my words. It's like taking candy from a baby, you know, to deal with his letters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

107 And he said, he actually says this now, you can't take bits and pieces, take a little bit here and a little bit there, and say, well this is it, and you put it all together and say here's the meaning. Well, that's exactly what the Scriptures said and that's the reason he doesn't know Prophecy. But he doesn't understand the Laws either. He doesn't understand how evil sodomy is, and what it does to the person's mind, what it does to the body, and how it brings forth this confusion. He doesn't understand this

about why we should not eat pork.

108 His mind is blinded and as the Apostle "Pauline's letters" as they call them in the first **Book of Romans**, written to the romans, wouldn't you know? Rome, the vatican, written to the romans. And he says, I'm writing this to you romans, hypocrites, you Pharisees. He said, because you didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in your knowledge, He gave you up to a worse mind.

109 And Francis, this is the reason that you're making all these stupid blunders in your speeches, is because your mind is confused from eating pork. That was the first thing you did that confused your mind. So you were given up to a reprobate mind to do sodomy and bring all the people, try to bring all of this upon your people. You know, the confusion you've brought, the death you've brought, this is really murder. Yes, it's murder. It kills. Sin kills. The wages of sin is death. You ought to believe what you say. Repent of sin now. Repent of sin and turn to **YAHWEH** and we will help you to get straightened out. I want to help you and we will help you if you'll repent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

110 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Sin kills. The wages of sin is death. You ought to believe what you say. Repent of sin now. Repent of sin and turn to YAHWEH and we will help you to get straightened out. I want to help you and we will help you if you'll repent.

Chapter Sixteen

“The House Of Baal Versus The House Of YAHWEH.” Showdown Is Soon! 10/26/13

K. Tsephanyah: If everyone will please stand, it's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Here we go! You may be seated. What a beautiful sound and all in Praise to Father **YAHWEH**! I was running behind here. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The printing out pictures. We've got services going in several different places today. I wanted to show you this. [handed something] Oh, Praise **YAHWEH**. Get me some more of these crowds, if you can.

3 Okay, they had to split the speakers up because there were too many. And the classes yesterday were split up because there were too many. But there were something like three thousand. Now, there were twenty five hundred students and teachers that attended the meeting yesterday and, now, that wasn't all. The parents, there were several parents that were invited and everybody could come if they wanted to, but these were registered

to come to this event. This one event. I'm sorry I can't tell you where it is right now because of the enemies.

4 But anyway, I was told that two of the teachers got up and started to teach. One started to teach. The other was standing to assist them. They were teaching high schoolers. They had to divide them into different groups. So they were teaching high schoolers. The high schoolers were kind of joking around and playing around and you could hear them. And all of a sudden, when this young teacher... [crying] Now, come on now. When this young teacher's voice was heard, the high school students, their chins dropped and they got suddenly very quiet and started paying close attention.

5 The teachers were milling around at the time, doing this and that, their normal service and all of a sudden they stopped in their tracks and turned to see who in the world is this young child teaching. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] At that time



they took their seats and they listened. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They listened to **Yahyl 2** being fulfilled. Y'all are familiar with that I'm sure. (It would be better if I could stand here cold-faced.)

6 Well here is one picture. They're sending these to me this morning. I said I need something I can show. If you can see that picture. [showing on monitor] This is a huge courtroom. They have police escorts in helping pass out papers because they couldn't take care of everything themselves. And had one judge passing out papers, assisting.

7 Here're the teenagers that were in school there. The ones I was telling you about that suddenly got a shock of their life. What a pleasant, pleasant, wonderful surprise. Wonderful! Wonderful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

8 They also had information booths set up outside. You can see the police assistance here, too, in these pictures. Police and secretaries and schoolteachers helping. They joined in with the *Peaceful*

Solution Character Education Program group of teachers and started helping because we just had a lack of help. We have people out of town working and we can only take so many, so we were kind of short handed, but it did all work out. They went to several locations. This looks like a basement here that they were in. The police offered to help. These three boys got that set up. And the police helped them to take applications and questions and applications for books and literature.

9 Another place they decided, that they got permission to hold a third meeting, because they couldn't do it anywhere else, was at a mall. They gave them permission to come there with a large group of people. And then they set up in the hallway here. They told me this was a school building, and they set up in the hallways there to take requests.

10 So they were busy yesterday. And when they called me early this morning, they had already got up and started at four this morning. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**,



applause] Pretty great, huh? Four o'clock. They started at four yesterday. But they worked until late. They got through last night and called me about nine o'clock or something like that and still rejoicing.

11 They did not eat yesterday. [laughing] They did not eat yesterday. They didn't have time, they said. Our young teachers didn't have time to eat they said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] "No, I'm not going to leave these people. I'm gonna stay. I'm gonna stay right here. I'm going to keep working. I'm not going to eat. No, don't bring me anything. I don't want to be bothered." [laughing] Oh boy! What a blessing. That started my day off last night.

12 This morning, I went to get the Sabbath bread. Remember, speaking of the showbread, I found this note on the bread sack that says, *The image of the Great Kohan Yisrayl up high, now down low... Even on the bakery wall, he does show!* [laughing] You need to make a song of that. *That's Yah-some!* Y-a-h-dash s-o-m-e. Yah-some [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 But now, on the opposite side, they had to explain this to me. Because a woman and her children, Sister Heimerman and her children, they pulled up to the bakery last night and they saw my picture. The children said, "Look, look mommy! There's Yisrayl! There's the Pastor on the bakery wall!" And they took a picture with a camera, but they drew me this one on the bread sack this morning, glasses and all, and that silly Okie smile. Someone hand drew this one, but they got a picture of it with a camera and we're trying to get that printed out where you can see that. But anyway, that started the day also. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's been rejoicing, rejoicing and that's what they told me they were doing yesterday, that they were rejoicing all day

and the day passed so fast they couldn't believe it.

14 And then, of course, they started calling me and telling me that these newspapers were grabbing the articles that we're writing again. *Yisrayl Hawkins announces series of sermons refuting statements made by Pope Francis...* Mmm-hmm. Published 10/25/2013, 10/25, that was yesterday, right? It actually didn't get turned in until late. I was running late, like I was this morning and so it didn't get turned in until late yesterday afternoon. And they called me and they said there was something like over 25,000, but they couldn't remember. This was by nine o'clock last night, over 25,000 news medias had picked this thing up and running it. Yeah. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 This morning, they sent this by email and said now there're 62,955 that're now running this story, 62,000. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That I think is pretty great. Not as great as we'd like. We'd like that, you know, to get in the billions here pretty quick if we could. We'd like to see that.

16 You know, I said here a while back, I was praying to **YAHWEH** and I was saying, it's almost like I'm just spinning my wheels. And I can't see the results that I see in the Prophecy. And I said unless You open some doors, I see no growth here. And then all of a sudden, I guess what Yahshua said, "Ask and you'll receive," well, the doors opened. And all of a sudden, we have not only individuals reading, we have news medias publishing it for us.

17 This article, *Yisrayl Hawkins publishes October newsletter detailing who is really responsible for crimes...* That is now, that was now, I think it's probably finalled out, it may be still running. But 74,676 news medias ran that story. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Pretty great.

18 There was another one now, they told me about yesterday evening, that they said, well I'll ask you. Has anyone here heard of a show called *TED Talks*? *TED Talks*. Raise your hand. Okay. Oh, quite a few. I'd never heard of it. Okay. They say, over here? Raise your hands. Oh, a bunch of you! Well, they say that's for the higher educated people, so that's the reason I hadn't heard of it! [laughing] Anyway, they said it's for the highly educated and it's a very popular show, reaches a lot of people; lots of people.

19 Do you remember a story that I brought, (My eyes are blurred and I'm having trouble seeing.) But, let's see. On this *TED Talks*, I brought a sermon about all the Miley Cyruses of the world. You remember that? Anyone? Raise your hand. She had done a kind of an outrageous thing and everyone was down on her and I invited her to The House of **YAHWEH** in that.

20 Well, I wrote the newsletter about this explaining, you know that she was not guilty, that the system was guilty. The system was guilty of this woman doing what she did. And not only her, but all the shootings going on, the killings, the wars and everything taking place is due to the system of nimrod, the nimrod system that is still going in the world today. And **YAHWEH** says plainly, it's because you've

...all the shootings going on, the killings, the wars and everything taking place is due to the system of nimrod, the nimrod system that is still going in the world today. And YAHWEH says plainly, it's because you've changed the Laws, broken the Everlasting Covenant. Yes. You've sinned. You're sinning and this is what's bringing it.

changed the Laws, broken the Everlasting Covenant. Yes. You've sinned. You're sinning and this is what's bringing it.

21 The pope called it worldliness, but then he limited worldliness to bringing the money rather, bringing your money to the catholic church, not sin. And of course I'm still answering his questions and showing how goofy the statements are that he's making concerning worldliness.

22 But anyway, that letter that I wrote concerning Miley Cyrus, I think is the woman's name, that letter that I wrote, they read in its entirety on the *TED Talks* show. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 Also, one of the top magazines, which has been around for as long as I have or more, but it's called *Time* magazine. They brought an article, and I can't remember what the article was named, but they started running this article. This is *Time*. We started getting traffic, it says, we started getting traffic from them on 09/06/13. 09/06/13. And, of course, that number stood out. (See next screen shot.)

24 This is the same day we ran the press and the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated speaks up in defense...* Oh that! This is *Time*. That wasn't the one they ran. That wasn't the one that *TED Talks* ran. It was a different article that *TED Talks* ran, but I can't remember what it was now. Had something to do, I believe, with mircoorganisms. Yes, had something to do with microorganisms. In fact, they also had information, besides ours, that the microorganisms are in the atmosphere and they gather information and they relate, they communicate with one another. And I'll get you the information. I'll get you the information that that *TED Talks* ran.

25 But *Time magazine* was the one that ran the article on the Miley Cyruses of this world and offers invitation. I've

got quite a bit of information here on the different shows and what they're doing. But anyway, **YAHWEH** opened a door and He's pushing everything that way, His Way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 Now, you saw the news this morning. Teachers being shot, the world going crazy, violent crime up, violent crime up fifteen percent, property crime up twelve percent. It doesn't look like there's much news that you could call great news anywhere except what The House of **YAHWEH** is putting out. And that's, of course, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

27 *New report says 1 out of 5 children has a mental disorder...* Now, if they could put two and two together. It's not always these that show the mental disorder that grab the gun and start killing. But they know, these are people that they know have mental disorders. This is the amount. One in every five children has a mental disorder, one in every five.

28 *...And the report found that in 2010, suicide was the second leading cause of death among youth ages 12 to 17... The report estimates that \$247 billion...* Now that's a lot of money. The report *...estimated that \$247 billion is spent each year on childhood mental disorders...* Now, this is the way it took place in Germany and then Hitler started talking the people into saying these children didn't have a life of their own. They didn't enjoy living, so why not take them out of their misery and he started putting them in the gas chambers along with the people who kept the Sabbath Day or owned a Menorah. You know, that Menorah was really hated, that Seven-Lamp Lampstand that stands before **YAHWEH** right now at this time. It was really hated. So was the showbread, twelve loaves of showbread.

29 *...Dementia Worldwide...* Now, that's the mental disorders. Now this,

if you remember Dr. Williams said that dementia and Alzheimer's disease, they were listing them, those two illnesses, when it was actually mad cow disease three out of seven, he said. And he did autopsies on his own. He paid for autopsies to be done. And he found out that three out of seven were actually mad cow disease.

30 *...It is no secret that dementia is one of the most pressing challenges the U.K. is facing. Currently there are 670,000 people diagnosed with this condition in this country alone, and this number is set to double over the next 30 years. However dementia is far from a uniquely Britain problem--it is a world-wide challenge. Similar problems and pressures are being played out across the world for families, patients and governments as they work hard to respond to the sometimes significant demands of this growing condition...* If you think about Caesar and his problems and then you see how it's increased, as Yahshua said it would increase. Then you're seeing this now from these newspaper reports.

31 You've got a crazy person, a mentally ill person, one out of every five that you're passing on the street or wherever. Now that's just the younger people that they're showing you there. A lot more are in the aged. But this is what we're dealing with and what the nation is dealing with. They can't take any more, they say, into the hospitals. They can't afford it. It's running into the billions. And they're sitting in a deficit right now, and wondering what are we going to do for money.

32 *...Globally someone is diagnosed with dementia every four seconds...* One, two, three, four, every four seconds. *... Globally someone is diagnosed with dementia every four seconds and it costs more than...* If you can get this figure. I can't imagine this much money. *...it costs more than US \$650 billion a year...* Right now,

it's costing the U.S. that much, \$650 billion a year, just for this one thing. Imagine all the other problems that they've got in sickness and disease, mental disorders.

33 ...*Right now there are 35.6 million people worldwide living with dementia...* Well that's the world of the catholic church, the nimrod system, the schools of higher learning.

34 *2013 Alzheimer's Disease Facts and Figures. In 2013, an estimated 450,000 people in the United States will die with Alzheimer's. One in every three seniors dies with Alzheimer's or another dementia... One in three. ...In 2013, Alzheimer's will cost the nation \$203 billion. This number is expected to rise...* They have no solutions for it. There is a Solution, but they're refusing that Solution. Well, of course, this is where the catholic church stands because the catholic church is the leader of the nations today.

35 I've got more there, but I'm going to pass those up in order to cover some Scriptures. There're two powers that are being seen in the world today. One is Satan, baal. It's baal and all of her Gods. Remember, Ylijah dealt with baal worshipers, and he said they outnumber me. He said, "I'm the only one." They have thousands of houses and, of course, The House of **YAHWEH** only has one. One

House of **YAHWEH**, but baal worshipers on every hill, he said.

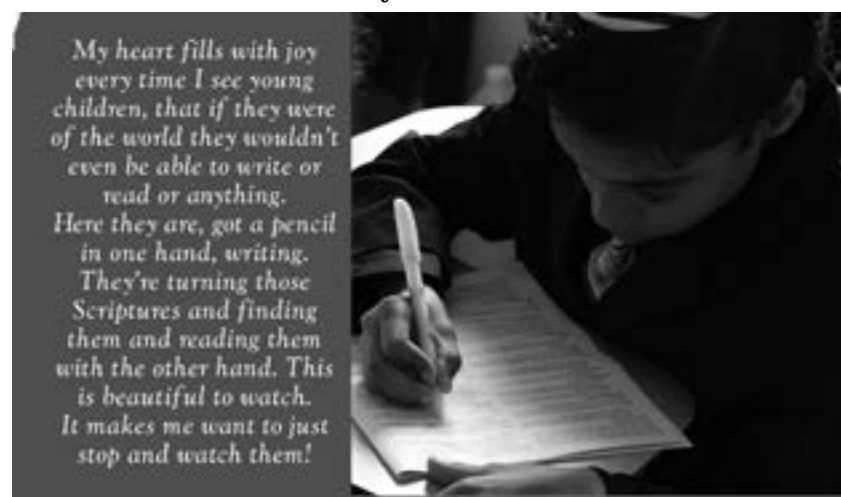
36 Well, **YAHWEH** says in **Amosyah 3** He said, you only have I known of all. Let's turn over there. You only have I known of all the kingdoms of the earth, all the families of the earth. And so He's dealing with the twelve tribes of Israyl.

37 If you got anything last week out of the showbread, which we'll get into. We're into it now but deeper as we go. But the showbread, there're twelve loaves, which of course stands for the twelve tribes of Israyl, that sits before **YAHWEH**. And of course, that's where you come from. That's where all the nations are from today, in fact, is from those twelve tribes. There's none of them missing. Every one of them has the same blood, the same problems, as **YAHWEH** showed in **Genesis 49** in the Last Days. They're all one blood. There's no separation, at all, in the world today. They're all of the family. And they're suffering the family problems and they're all fighting and killing and hating one another. Well that's Satan's way, like the Gods. You be like the Gods. That's also the way of the catholic church. And she's still preaching, you know, be a God member, be a family of the Gods, a child of the Gods.

38 Well, here in **Amosyah 3:7** he said, **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will**

have no work other, than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets... Now, there's no getting around that. Turn over to **Micahyah** because He shows in **Micahyah 4**, that Work. He shows it in **Isayah 2** also, but He shows it in **Micahyah 4**.

39 My heart fills with joy every time I see young children, that if they were



of the world they wouldn't even be able to write or read or anything. Here they are, got a pencil in one hand, writing. They're turning those Scriptures and finding them and reading them with the other hand. This is beautiful to watch. It makes me want to just stop and watch them! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 But in **Micahyah 4**, **YAHWEH**--we're still the same as we were in Ylijah's day. Ylijah said the world is filled with baal's prophets. That's the lord's prophets. The lord, baal, that's where you get the word God and lord. The lord's prophets. And of course, Yeremyah, if you remember he said they caused the people to forget **YAHWEH**'s Name totally for baal or lord or elohim. "Be like the Gods," as Satan said. Go ahead and practice sin and you'll be like the Gods knowing both Righteousness and evil.

41 Well, it seems like the pope today doesn't know any Righteousness at all. At least if he does, he's not teaching it. I'm still talking about Pope Francis because, you know, here he is the head of the largest religious organization on earth, leader of the kings of the earth, and he knows nothing about Righteousness. Well what's he leading the nations into? Of course, he's leading them into death and destruction. And that's what he's chosen to do and he won't repent. He's said nothing about repenting at all; he and all the other homosexuals that make up the vatican and everything else there too. But everything that has to do with sin as **Revelation 17** shows.

42 But here in **Micahyah 4**, here's the Last Prophesied Work right here on earth today. And this is what we're seeing here taking place throughout the world, going globally. Newspapers around the world, now, running our articles. Yes, around the world. It's global. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Last week one of India's largest news medias was running the article here concerning the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Yes! India! [laughing] They reach a lot of people.

44 **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days...** Now Yahshua talked of the Last Days. Every Prophet talked of the Last Days. Yahshua said you're the Last Generation. He said when you see this now, when you see this, know that that's the Last Generation. That's the Last Generation. All these things are going to take place in this Generation.

45 **But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** Now that's a Prophecy. It came to pass. How can you explain that if you're an atheist? There's no way you can. You're a fool also as Yahshua said.

46 But, you know, the catholic church don't believe this right here. They don't believe what the Prophets have spoken. And Yahshua says they're fools for not believing all that the Prophets have spoken.

47 He says, in the Last Days I will establish My House. All translations say this, they show this same thing, but they don't show you what that word **mountain** means. The word **mountain** means *promotion*. He'll bring forth the promotion of The House of **YAHWEH**. That's promoting the House pretty well when you see newspapers all over the world running the articles of The House of **YAHWEH**. Highly educated talk shows. They say this is a show. I'm gonna have to watch it, I guess, if somebody will get me a disk.

48 The only time I watch television is from five to six and I'm talking on the phone and bathing at the same time. And you know how dangerous that is! [laughing] But I don't want to waste time just bathing. I don't want to waste time just watching the

news, so I do the both together and then I add to it the answering the phone calls to go with it. So I'm busy at that time of the day too.

49 But I'm gonna have to watch that show, that *TED Talks*. But they say it's like a bunch of educated people gathered around the table and they have the different subjects that they read and talk about. And, of course, ours was the talk of the *TED Talks* show and I know the date is written there but it's small print. But I'll get it for you.

50 Well in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to establish My House." Do you know how much trouble it took to establish The House of **YAHWEH**? Laying the foundation. And then it says in another place it's going to be done by someone who apposes babylon. They translated it **Zerubbabel**, but it means *he who opposes babylon*. He's going to establish It, establish The House of **YAHWEH**. Not just any time or sometime, but in the Last Days, as Yahshua said the Last Generation. We're in that time period. You can see The House of **YAHWEH** established at this time, right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 If you think that's an easy thing to prophesy, try to tell me or anyone what is going to take place tomorrow. This Prophecy was written about 750-710 BCE. Now that's 700, over 700 years before Yahshua. Then here we are over 2,000 years after Yahshua and we come to the Last Generation, which He said knowledge would be increased. How did He know? How did Yahshua know? Get this because the catholic church don't have it. This is what makes us different from the catholic church. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

YAHWEH Alone can foretell the future.

52 **YAHWEH** Alone can foretell the future. If you think *you* can, Francis, then try it. Just try it. You can't do it. The only way you could know the future is come to me. I will teach it to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I am **YAHWEH**'s Witness and I'm witnessing every bit of this stuff going down due to your organization. I've seen it all. I was born before technology was increased. Yes, I was born and I saw the knowledge increase. I saw the bombs invented and the missiles invented. You used everything in your power to rule by force. The same thing that you've done since the days of nimrod and it has not brought you peace and won't. It will only bring you trouble, Francis. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 Well, The House of **YAHWEH**, **...will be raised above all congregations...** How in the world could that take place? How could a person, one person, who He names in here, establish a House and being ignorant himself even, raise that House above all the congregations of the earth? **YAHWEH** prophesied it and it's taking place even at this time. We're going up. Babylon is coming down. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's falling with just about every sentence from Pope Francis' mouth.

54 **...and all peoples...** This is what's going to take place in your lifetime now. Get this. **...all peoples will eventually flow to it...** All people who are left alive. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 **Verse 2, And many people...** Many nations, yes we're going globally. We're actually reaching the world at this time. This is something that no other of the Seven-Lamp Lampstand could do. It was only the last One that was prophesied to go global, to reach all the world. And it's done due to the increase of knowledge in my lifetime and the building of the computer system. We're the only ones who use it for a constructive, positive purpose. Yes,

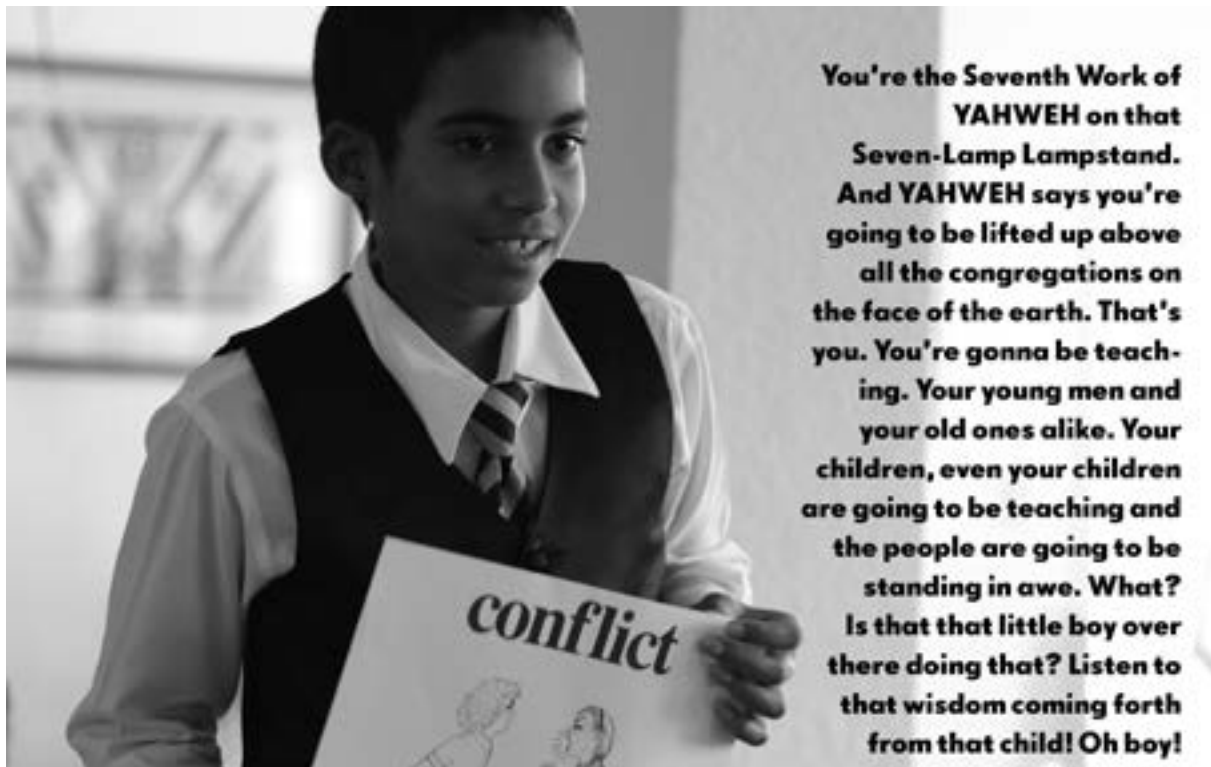
only ones on earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 **Verse 2, And many people... Nations. ...will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain... This promotion. ... of YAHWEH, and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways...** The pope is not teaching **YAHWEH's** Ways. In fact, they did away with all of His Laws. That's what **Isayah 24** says. That's what's causing you the trouble. **...He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. Because the Laws will depart...** These Laws are going to depart from you, you forefathers of the catholic church.

57 **...from Zion...** Yes, it did. It was taken away from them. In fact, they, themselves, destroyed the temple that was once called The House of **YAHWEH**, wiped out the Name of **YAHWEH**. You couldn't even find the Name of **YAHWEH** for thousands of years. You couldn't find Scriptures. For almost 2,000 years, you

couldn't find it. No Scriptures were allowed to be published by the catholic church. They had full power over it. You know why? They had all the manuscripts and everything from the temple. And those they didn't have, they went to the villages and found them where they were teaching them and confiscated those Scriptures and made it against the law for anyone to own one. A penalty of death just to own a Scripture/manuscript one or a Menorah.

58 Why a Menorah? That stands in the Holy of Holies right now. And you're the Seventh Plan. You're the Seventh Work of **YAHWEH** on that Seven-Lamp Lampstand. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And **YAHWEH** says you're going to be lifted up above all the congregations on the face of the earth. That's you. You're gonna be teaching. Your young men and your old ones alike. Your children, even your children are going to be teaching and the people are going to be standing in awe. What? Is that that little boy over



there doing that? [laughing] Listen to that wisdom coming forth from that child! Oh boy! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 **Verse 3, And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off... nor will learn war any more...** Yes, because the Laws of **YAHWEH** are taught.

60 Now, in this manner, in this manner, now keep that in mind right there and turn on over to **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns...** When you read this Scripture, you know, you think of somebody molding out a crown or something out of silver and gold. Well that's not what is taking place, but the silver and gold, of course, is speaking of character.

61 **...and make crowns...** That's speaking to Zebulun. If you remember Zebulun saw the Light. They saw the Light. They did the Work of **YAHWEH**. They were in fact making crowns from that Light they saw and the Golden Oil, and the silver. And the House is filled with silver and gold. Not silver and gold metal, but silver and gold people, character in them.

62 And they were forming this, Yahshua, with a Crown on His Head, a Crown of Authority on His Head. Now, get that in your mind or you'll never understand the rest of it because this was brought forth from the Prophecy of **Genesis 49**.

63 But silver--take the silver and gold and make crowns. These're the lessons that they're taught. The Golden Oil, the silver, the growth, the growth in The House of **YAHWEH**, the twelve loaves of showbread. He's speaking to the twelve loaves of showbread, the twelve tribes of Israyl. Well, from those twelve tribes of Israyl, **YAHWEH** was working.

64 You don't see **YAHWEH** taking care of things, you know. You can see after He's done it. You can see where He planned this thing thousands of years ago to take care of His House. And of course you can see

the results of it and that's why we're still here. Because they intended to kill us, they intended to wipe us out like they did all the other Houses of **YAHWEH** before us.

65 And several times they tried to accomplish this, with Hitler, with Mussolini, with the government of Spain. I mean it just went on and on and on, trying to wipe out anyone who had anything to do with Righteousness--had anything to do with the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

66 But this one group which **YAHWEH** said started with Zebulun, they saw the Light concerning Yahshua. And they worked, they worked Righteous Works. They became Gold Characters. They brought forth a sinless Man. That was the Crown they put upon His Head, a sinless Person. "Which of you can convict Me of sin," He said. Well they couldn't and can't. He didn't sin. He had no sins.

67 Well, **...set them upon the Head of Yahshua, son of Yahzadek... Son of YAHWEH** as the margin shows. **...the High Priest...** Well here we have a Man Who is sitting now as High Priest, High Priest. He's Somebody to become a High Priest, being bred, being taught, being cultured, brought up as **Revelation 12** shows, talking about myself and my mother, and my father.

68 (Let's see.) **Verse 12, Speak to him, and say...** Speak to this High Priest, see. He's High Priest. Speak to the High Priest and say, **...This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the Branch!...** Well, this, he's being brought up too. This Branch, he was prophesied, and all the Plans were made to protect this Work and the person, the mother, the dad, even going over the viaduct of Chickasha, they were protected. Mother was scared, but the protection was there. And even though the mules were slipping and sliding and the wagon was heavy, they made it. Yes! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Well, that's the bringing up of this Work that Zebulun saw, the Light that He saw.

69 Light? Light! Seven Lamps, He saw one. Yes, Yahshua. And they worked to bring forth that Seventh Work; that Work of Yahshua Who is the High Priest.

70 **Verse 12, ...Behold, the man... Now he's saying to the High Priest, ...Behold, the man whose name is the Branch! For He will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!...** Now, here is a Prophecy. This Prophecy was written about 519 BCE. Then you've got 2,013 years after BCE. You've got over 2,500 hundred years here when this last generation and The House of **YAHWEH** would be established in the Last Days. Yahshua says that's the Last Generation when you're going to see knowledge increased, the bombs built, nuclear weapons built that can darken the sun. You can't do that. You just can't! No one could do this, except **YAHWEH** Himself. No one could prophesy this and bring it to pass.

71 Otherwise, I would have died going down that hill. The wagon would have rolled over on top of me and my mother who carried me. I would have gotten killed. My parents, before they came from Europe to America, they would of gotten killed. They would have been put in the gas chambers. They would have been kept there in Germany and put in the gas chambers. There's no way that my mother, if she had access to a bible or any manuscript, there's no way she would have given it up. She would have died rather than given it up. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 That's how strong Zebulun was. That's how strong now the Crown was that Zebulun was putting in these people that led up to your birth. Yes, all these people that saw the Light and started putting this in the DNA, that brought forth you and brought you to be sitting here in The House

of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 Now, that's a magnificent, magnificent feat and He's not just bringing it to pass minute by minute, He planned this thing to be exactly as it is thousands of years before you were and the earth was ever created. Maybe billions of years before the earth was created! Had it all written down to where Yisrayl Hawkins would be carried across a bridge in Chickasha, Oklahoma, at a certain time, then be born in a certain place in Oklahoma, be brought up by a woman there, and a *King James Version* of the bible there. Now, these're the Crowns that were being put on Yahshua and the Priest, the other Priest called the Branch at that time. These're the Crowns, the Authority. **Crown** means *Authority*.

74 Well, that's the Authority that **YAHWEH** gave that I would carry in these Last Days under the High Priest Yahshua. Magnificent! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 Well, **...he will build The House of YAHWEH!**

76 **Verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear Glory, and will sit and rule on His throne. He will be a Priest upon His Throne; and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** Between the Branch, between the Branch and the High Priest Yahshua. (I can't quit just here.)

77 Turn over to **Hebrews 10** now with this in mind. **Hebrews 10** and I'm gonna beat you, if you don't hurry! [laughing] **Hebrews 10**. Now remember, High Priest Yahshua, and say to the High Priest, behold this man who's gonna build a House, the Branch, called a Branch. And of course that starts in **Genesis**, but we'll get to that in just a second, a few seconds.

78 **Hebrews 10** and notice **verse 21. Hebrews 10:21. And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** Now the *King James* says *house of the lord*, but you

know pope, the pope, *The Catechisms of the Catholic Church* that the pope said, you know, rather, almost like he's saying it secretly that the children should be reading *The Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. The catholic children should be brought up on this so it won't catch them by surprise what took place, because they'll try to smooth it out and make out like the catholic church--they were forced into killing all these people. They were forced into hiding the bible because it was deceiving so many people.

79 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** brought that about too. That is a wonderful story right there. But get that, and now go back to **Genesis 49**. So here now we have a High Priest watching over, beholding the Branch who will build The House of **YAHWEH**. Then we have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

80 Now, all of these are Prophecies that started back here in **Genesis 49** with the twelve loaves of Showbread. The Seven-Lamp Lampstand, which was given to Mosheh to build and said, set this before the people so they can see this Plan. And of course, Zebulun actually understood that and they taught it. They hung on to it. They grasped on to it. They took hold of it. They took hold of it and they behold it. They beheld it. [laughing] That's what that word means. It means so many things there, to guard and keep, keep and guide and protect and everything.

The word scepter, it symbolizes rulership. The Rod of Justice, but it symbolizes Rulership and Authority. The same thing YAHWEH said when He said, "I will make man in My Image and I will give to him Authority."

81 Well here now in **Genesis 49:10**. He says, **The Scepter...** These are the Laws, the Authority to give the Laws. Now you've got to understand this. The word **scepter**, it symbolizes rulership. The Rod of Justice, but it symbolizes Rulership and Authority. The same thing **YAHWEH** said when He said, "I will make man in My Image and I will give to him Authority." Well where is this going to start? In **Genesis 49**, it's gonna start with a Man Who was given a crown in **Zecharyah 6**, a Man Who becomes High Priest. Given a Crown starting with Zebulun, but also with the twelve tribes here, represented by the Showbread, twelve loaves of Showbread and a Lampstand of Seven Works, showing Seven Works of **YAHWEH** to accomplish this thing. And if you can get all these Prophecies in your head, you know, you're gonna be smarter than any of the popes that ever lived, much smarter, much, much so.

82 **The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah...** Well, Yahdah had it. Yahdah controlled it. How did they know he was gonna control it? This was way back here in around 1689 BCE, almost 2,000 years before Yahshua came. And yet the Scepter totally disappeared from the tribe of Yahdah. They held it up until that time. And when Yahshua came and qualified for it, no longer did they have it. It was just simply taken away from them. Name and all were taken away from them and given to Yahshua.

83 The ruling, let's see, **The Septer will not depart from Yahdah, nor the Ruling Staff; the Lawgiver, from between His Feet until He comes to whom tribute...** Tribute, that's loyalty, loyalty, complete unity. It means complete unity. That's the reason that I keep telling everyone you've got to be in unity with Yahshua. The Way He kept the Sabbath is the Way you keep the Sabbath. You've got to. The Way He loved and the concern He showed for His

People, that's what you've got to develop. Your world has got to open up away from yourself and you've got to start thinking about the Work that involves everyone, everyone in the House and eventually the world and the universe.

84 **...the obedience of the nation is His...** This nations, the obedience of the nation. You get that? There's no obedience in the catholic church today. They fight among themselves. They can't even agree. Should we have sodomy in the house? Should we condemn it or not? Should we have abortions or not?

85 Well, it depends on whether you're a Pharisee, a Sadducee, an Essene or a Herodian. And of course, each one is still voting. They're still alive and well. They're just keeping it secret who they are, what they were, what they are today. But their works expose them.

86 **...obedience of the nations is His...** You don't see that anywhere. You don't see obedience being taught anywhere except The House of **YAHWEH**. It's not taught in christianity. It's not taught in any, none of the religious organizations. They have a little bit of Righteousness along with the evil, every one of them.

87 **Verse 11, Tethering his donkey to the Vine...** I am the Vine, Yahshua said. There's no getting out of that, remember that. He is the Vine. He always will be the Vine. He is in every Prophecy. Not the Branches, no He's not a Branch, He's the Vine. Well how about the twig? No.

Your world has got to open up away from yourself and you've got to start thinking about the Work that involves everyone, everyone in the House and eventually the world and the universe.

[laughing] How bout the leaf out here on the end? No, He's not that either. He's the Vine--the Vine Who everything comes through to pour that golden oil to this loaf, this last loaf of bread, the twelve loaves of bread in these Last Days.

88 **Tethering his donkey to the Vine...** That's His Disciples. **...to the Vine; tethering his donkey colt...** The donkey colts, that is you. **...to the Choice Branch...** Now here's the man called the Branch and the Vine which is to be High Priest Who is to take over the Lawgiving, the Law giving, which He did. The Law guiding, the guarding the Way to the Tree of Life. He's the One guarding the Way to the Tree of Life in this time period. So no, you can't get in any other way. This is it. The straight and narrow as **Mattithyah 7** shows. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

89 **...to the Choicest Branch...** That's you. You're the donkeys' colts, from Yahshua's donkeys who were the Twelve Disciples. And the Choicest Branch, tie the donkeys' colts to the Choicest Branch and you've got the High Priest and then you've got the Branch who will build The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. Right here in **Genesis 49:11**.

90 Now, watch this closely. **...he will wash his garments in wine...** This wine, remember, Yahshua's Memorial. **...he will wash His garments in wine...** In the wine. **...he will wash His robe in the blood of the grapes...** Blood of the grapes. That's the blood of the Lamb. **Mattithyah 26:28**. His blood, this is My blood in remembrance of Me, in remembrance of the sins that I paid for.

91 **...in the blood of the grapes...** Now, remember that Scripture and remember what it says there. How's He going to do this? How's He gonna wash those? How's He going to perform this miracle here? He will, Yahshua will wash His garments in

wine, that is the Choicest Branch in wine. He will wash His Robes in the blood of the grapes.

92 Now if you'll turn over back to **Hebrews**. We'll see here how He does this. **Hebrews 10**. The pope says you can't use just bits and pieces, you've got to just read the chapter as it goes. You can't go here a little and there a little like the Prophet **Isayah** said. He actually came out and said that. He had just heard one of my sermons where I said it's written here a little and there a little. And someone is gonna come who **YAHWEH** will give Authority to rightly divide the Word of Truth and they will be of quick understanding and be able to teach the nations this very thing.

93 Now, remember what you just read about washing the robes in the wine and this was for the Lawgiver, Lawgiver, **Genesis 49:10-11**. The Lawgiver, He comes to be a Lawgiver. He's a High Priest Who gives the Laws.

94 Now look at **Hebrew 10:16**. **This is the Covenant that I will renew with them...** That's the one He was showing you in **Genesis 49**. The Law is going to stay with Yahdah until this High Priest comes, then it will be given unto Him. And He's going to behold the Branch. And He's going to wash all of you with His blood, clean you up, forgive you your sins. Remember, repent

The Law is going to stay with Yahdah until this High Priest comes, then it will be given unto Him. And He's going to behold the Branch. And He's going to wash all of you with His blood, clean you up, forgive you your sins. Remember, repent and be baptized. Repent and convert, be converted.

and be baptized. Repent and convert, be converted.

95 **Hebrews 10:16**. **This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts...** That's what Yahshua's doing right now. He's washing you, putting the Laws of **YAHWEH** in your hearts. **...and in their minds will I write them...** We're in **Hebrews 10:16**. Teaching them **YAHWEH's** Laws, Yahshua does this. He beholds the Branch by teaching him the Laws and he teaches The House of **YAHWEH**. He builds the House of **YAHWEH**, by teaching these Laws and how important it is for them.

96 Look at **verse 17**, **Then He says: Their sins and iniquities I will remember no more...** Yes, after they're washed, after they repent and convert, as **Acts 3:19** said, their sins will be blotted out, remembered no more.

97 **Verse 18**, **Now where there is remission of these, there is no longer an offering for sin...** Therefore, no more offerings. No more killing the lambs. Get this in your head. There's no more killing the lambs required. No more. We've got Yahshua, The Lamb.

98 **Verse 19** now, **Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place...** With the what? The Seven Lamp Lampstand on one side, the twelve tribes of Israyl on the other side. **...having boldness to enter...** This now. We can actually enter it and start teaching Salvation. Yes, now Salvation has come. Now. Wasn't back then. But now it's come.

99 Yes, we are it. We're the finishing tool that actually brings the Salvation to the twelve tribes. We are bringing it to the twelve tribes that sit as a remembrance in twelve loaves of bread on a table opposite the Work that's going on to bring them about. Yes! Beautiful picture.

100 Now you've got Authority. He says,

Therefore, brothers, having boldness... Authority. **...to enter the Most Holy Place by the blood...** The Word **...of Yahshua...** The High Priest.

101 **Verse 20, By a new and living way...** Even the diaglott, it translates this properly. I don't know why there's so much screw up on this, but we got it corrected. But the diaglott says *which He consecrated. A way, Yahshua, which He consecrated for us, a way recently killed and yet living...* That's what He was. He died and now He's living as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. *...through the veil, that is, the flesh of Himself...* Which He offers to us, this Righteous Character of Himself, the Perfect Example, this High Priest.

102 **Verse 21, And having a High Priest...** Remember **Zecharyah 6:9**, the High Priest, crown Him as High Priest. That's what He has been doing, as High Priest, telling Him, behold the Branch now. Behold this Branch out here, the House, which is The House of **YAHWEH** now, the House of **YAHWEH**.

103 **Verse 21, And Having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH:**

104 **Verse 22, Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of the Faith...** That is, the Faith given to us. This whole thing is the Faith given to us by **YAHWEH**, the whole *Book of YAHWEH*. **...having our hearts sprinkled...** Well, you know that was mistranslated too. But ashes of the red heifer is there.

105 **Verse 23, Let us hold fast the confession of the Faith...** Confessing our sins. **...without wavering; not bending, not giving way, for He Who promised is faithful!....** He's faithfully guiding and protecting now. He's faithfully guiding and protecting us and teaching us. Teaching us weekly and with our weekly Appointments, our Eternal weekly Appointment He's teaching us.

106 **And verse 24, And let us consider one another, how we may urge one another on towards love and Righteous Works...** That's your duty right now, considering



others besides yourself, working to take care of others. Making sure your job is done so I'll get that bread on Sabbath morning with them beautiful notes on it now. [laughing]

107 **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...** Now, this is speaking of the Sabbath Day that He covers in **chapter 4**, using the words "Yahshua gave them Rest." And they make out like that was Yahshua ben Nun. It wasn't Yahshua Ben Nun. He was not a High Priest. You can't find that in the Scriptures. You can't even find that He was a Priest, let alone a High Priest. He was working under a High Priest. That was Yahshua Himself, it's speaking of there; that He gave them proper Rest, the way the Sabbath should be kept in **Hebrews 4**.

108 And here He says, in **verse 25**, don't be forsaking that gathering of yourselves together on the Sabbath. There still remains the keeping of the Sabbath for the People of **YAHWEH**. Only. For the People of **YAHWEH** only at this time. Now, He's going to bring in the nations, yes. He's going to bring them in. He's gonna judge. We're gonna judge among them.

109 **Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some is, but exhorting one another; and so much the more as you see the day approaching.**

110 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins.**

111 **Verse 27, But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, and fiery indignation that will devour the adversaries...** We want to go to verse 27. There.

112 Now look back, this is this House of YAHWEH. Look back to **Mattithyah 16**. This is The House of YAHWEH. Yahshua is our High Priest as prophesied in Mattithyah. He came and died. Yes, we have records,

history of His death. He changed the world at that time. The Laws disappeared from Yahdah, at the same time and was given to Yahshua. Yahshua is the Only One. He said the Laws were given to you, but none of you are keeping the Laws. Therefore He said, they would be taken from you now and they would actually be established in another nation, another nation.

113 And then Zecharyah shows it was a Babylonish land not yet established at that time, at that time. Five hundred years before Yahshua, it wasn't even established. And it wasn't established until, in fact, it was after 1492, but 'discovered'. America was discovered in 1492. That is the record shows that. History shows that. They won the war so they wrote the history as they wanted to. But anyway, it was discovered and then it was established later. Later. It wasn't established when the Prophecy concerning the Two Witnesses was given in **Zecharyah 4-6, chapter 4-6**.

114 Well here now in **Mattithyah 16**, we have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** and He makes this statement. Now, now we have, we have two powers now. One power is supposed to, and always has, their desire is to destroy **YAHWEH's** Work. This has always been. They took the Holy Inspired Scriptures given by the Prophets. They took all of that. They made it against the law to own or to practice. They thought they had it made.

115 And then all of a sudden, here it's back in operation again. And the *King James Version* comes out. Full of mistakes but from that, the Witness was crowned. Yes, the Last Days' Witness was crowned, the last Two Witnesses, yes, were crowned with that and they started bringing forth the Name and **YAHWEH's** Laws. And then the one then, the one left alive; one was given to the curse, the other given to reproaches. You know some about that! [laughing] You

went through it. You know how fearful it was. Well, the Work is protected now and **YAHWEH** is taking it to the world.

116 And Yahshua says to you, if you still have any fears, read **Mattithyah 16:18**. **And I also say to you who are Kepha; whose name means “rock”: That upon this Rock...** The Rock is **YAHWEH**. That's the Rock of the twelve tribes of Israyl, the twelve showbread, the twelve loaves of showbread. He's the One Whose Works sit opposite that and the Seventh Work is now in operation that He said would be here in the Last Generation.

117 He says, **...I will build this House...** On this unity. I will build this House. Yahshua, High Priest. Who's gonna build the House? He's going to behold the Branch. Yahshua's building the House, but it's the Branch that's doing the Work. Well, not actually. I see one man here who laid the stones and the foundations! I see several people here who actually laid the foundation on T&P Lane. I see some people who were in the mobile Sanctuary, the tent in the wilderness who were here the day that was done. They were even sitting on the back porch of the homestead when my brother came here and we dedicated the Work to **YAHWEH**. Yes, they're still here and still involved in the Work, deeply involved. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

118 **...I will build this House; family: The House of YAHWEH, and the gates of... Hell. ...the gates of sheol; the grave...** They're not going to put us in the grave. **...will not prevail against it...** Now that was also written, prophesied in **Psalms**. **YAHWEH** prophesies. **YAHWEH's** Prophecy, they always come to pass. They don't fail.

119 If you look at **Mattithyah 24**, when He's showing The End here. Yahshua is actually showing The End, the Last Generation here. And He says in **Mattithyah 24:3**, they asked Him, what's going to be

The End. And He says in **verse 33**, He says, when you see these things, this is going to be The End. Yes. He said no one knows the day nor the hour. What does that have to do with knowing the Last Generation and this Last Generation is when The End is going to be, and He says it's not going to pass.

120 Notice **verse 34**. These are His Words. He's the One Who came and died for you. They put Him on the stake. They butchered Him. They murdered Him. Then He lives again. He died, but He lives again as **Hebrews** said. He died but He's alive now. He sits as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** beholding this House right here, beholding this House. Well aware of everything that's going on and guiding and protecting it. Otherwise we'd have been dead.

121 **Mattithyah 24:34. Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things...** All these things. **...are fulfilled.**

122 **Verse 35, Heaven and earth may pass away, but My Words; My Teachings pertaining to the Laws and the Prophets, will not pass away...** Now, this is the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** Who is saying this.

123 He says in that generation, **verse 7** will be hatred, famine, earthquakes in various places. **Verses 21 and 22** say it's gonna be the worse time of trouble on the face of the earth ever, that ever has been. **Verses 11 and 12** say baal's houses will be many. Look at that.

124 **Verse 11, And many false prophets will rise...** Baal will have many houses. The lord will have many houses. But **YAHWEH** will only have one now doing this Work.

125 Who despises the small things? Who can despise the days of small things? Well, this small thing is now reaching globally throughout the earth with **YAHWEH's** Message. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

126 **Verse 12, And because iniquity...** That's what the pope is bringing forth, iniquity. He's never told anyone to repent of iniquity or sin. Have you seen that in his writings? I haven't! I've watched for it. I've said, why don't you repent, Francis? Why don't you ask your people to repent of sin? He says worldliness. Worldliness is just a product of sin. The whole world is deeply involved in murder right now.

127 Disease epidemics as you see in **verse 7**. The children are born with diseases. Why don't you have mercy on these children you're kissing. Why don't you see this and stop making this occur to the children that are being born? It is what you're teaching, and your teaching has come forth from your forefathers, and you're still upholding it. In this day, we're doing this in honor of our forefathers and you go to their wicked tombs and you pray to dead people, Francis. Your prayers are being answered, you're certainly getting the evil that you brought upon the earth. You're bringing it full force in these Last Days. I assume that's what you're praying for. In **Revelation 18** here, right here, is a Prophecy concerning you and it's going to come to pass.

128 Yahshua and **YAHWEH's** Prophecies are going to come to pass, you can bet on that. We can prove that. That's the difference in The House of **YAHWEH** Power and the baal power. **YAHWEH** has always had Power over baal. He allowed you to go your own way, to destroy the Laws, to change the Laws, to stop the

Yahshua and YAHWEH's Prophecies are going to come to pass, you can bet on that. We can prove that. That's the difference in The House of YAHWEH Power and the baal power.

Everlasting Appointments made with **YAHWEH**, made by **YAHWEH**, for His People. **YAHWEH** allowed you to do that to show you what sin would bring.

129 Well, you're getting caught up in your sins now. And you know your city is going to be destroyed. If you've ever read **Revelation 17** and **18** you know the result of that. And **Revelation 18** belongs to you. It's speaking of you. Now this is the worldliness right here that you see in this chapter.

130 **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Messenger come down from heaven...** That is, the Power to crown this man came down from heaven, to crown him with Authority, to be a Priest in the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**, and to build the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**, to establish the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH** That came down from heaven. Did the same thing with Yahshua.

131 **...having Great Authority...** Given Authority, yes from **YAHWEH** Himself, it came down from heaven. This is the Power that comes to the Seven Lights. The Authority that comes to the Seven Works of **YAHWEH** came straight from **YAHWEH**, out of heaven. It didn't come from man or from the earth. It wasn't created by man. It came. That's His Plan come down to us. And the Showbread being that twelve tribes that we're working with right now, the Seven Lamps on the other side of the room. We're the last Lamp on that stage.

132 **Revelation 11** shows that at that time I will give Power to My Two Witnesses. I'm the Last Witness. The first one died with the curse, given to the curse as **Isayah 43**, the last verse shows. And then **Isayah 44** shows the names of the Two Witnesses. All of this is given. For those of you who do not have these Prophecies, and are hearing this for the first time, please write, call, email, anything, for the Prophecies of these Two Witnesses.

133 It's very important to know where **YAHWEH's** Work is. This is the Work of **YAHWEH**, the One House of **YAHWEH** that stands in opposition to babylon. That's Zerubabbel, the one who opposes babylon in the Last Days, under the leadership of Yahshua Messiah, our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

134 **Revelation 18:2. And he cried...** This is the Messenger, sent from **YAHWEH** out of heaven. ...**he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying; Babylon...** He opposes babylon. He says, ...**Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons...** And that's what Malachi Martin even said of you; worshipers of demons, worshipers of Satan, Malachi Martin in *The Keys of this Blood*. Written by a catholic priest of the catholics that sit on the seven hills of rome. Not many churches sit on the seven hills of Rome and rule the kings of the earth today, but you do and you know that you're the one spoken of here.

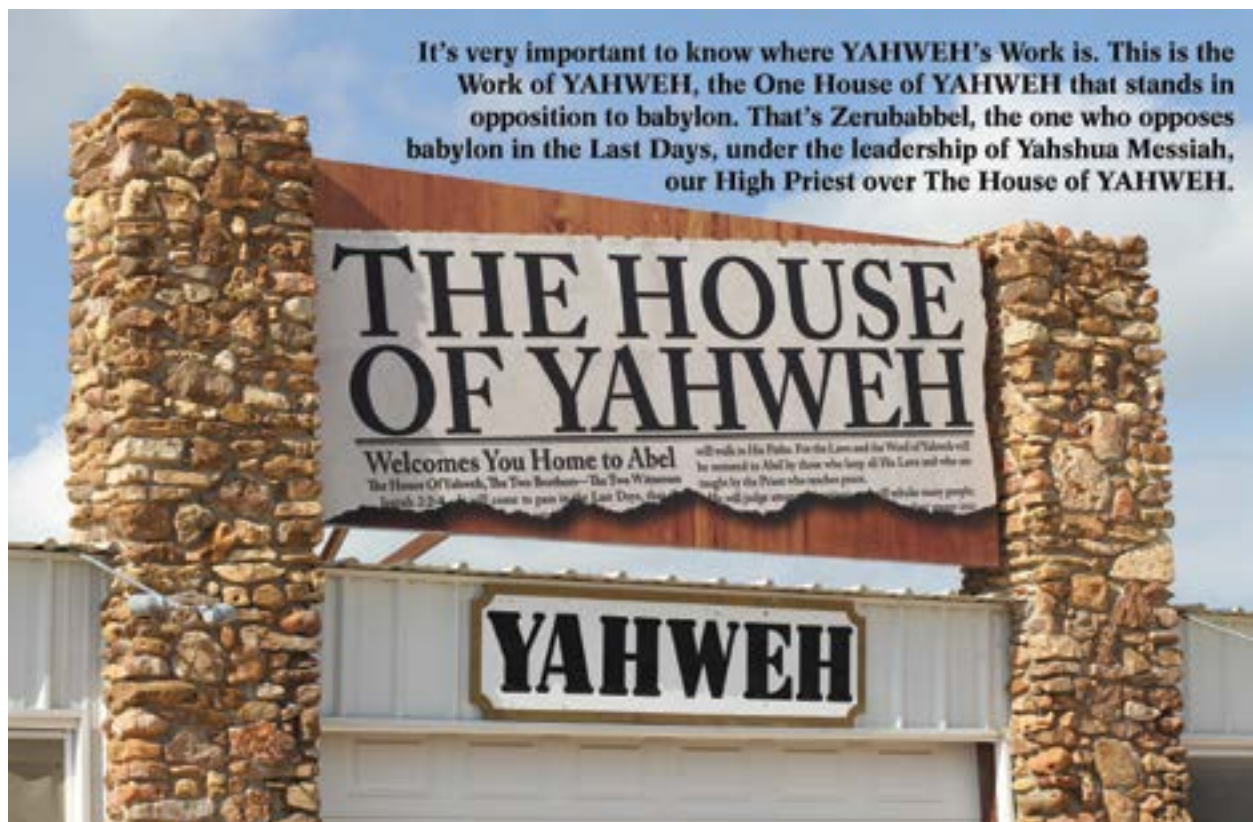
135 That great city, **Revelation 17:18. And the woman whom you saw...** This babylon, the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth. That is you, Pope Francis. That's you it's speaking of. No other fulfills this Prophecy. And you're the great city.

136 **Verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** And you know you do. You know you hold that power right now.

137 Okay, in **Revelation 18:2. ...and the hold of every foul spirit; and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.**

138 **Verse 3, For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...** That's your God worship that you're passing out to the earth. You're being like the Gods as Satan told you in the beginning. You're being like those Gods, bringing forth sin, bringing forth sin. You must repent of sin or you will not be saved; you nor any of your followers.

139 **Verse 3, For all nations...** Notice,



all nations. **...have drunk of this wine of the wrath of her fornication...** Their God worship. And the kings of the earth have committed fornication, God worship with you. Yes you're all worshiping Gods. We're the only ones on the face of the earth who're worshiping **YAHWEH**. All the rest of the world are worshiping the gods, the lords, the dead. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

140 **...and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies...** Her trade. Yes, you've brought, you've commercialized everything and you've left **YAHWEH** totally out. His Name totally taken away from you, and Righteousness taken away from you.

141 Verse 4, **And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake of her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues...** This is Yahshua saying, "Come out from her My people. Come out of her."

142 Verse 5, **For her sins have reached unto heavens, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!...** That's what **Mattithyah 24** shows. He's remembered her iniquities and that's what's bringing forth, Yahshua said, killing the love. What little love was left, iniquity is killing it too.

143 Verse 5, **For her sins have reached into heaven and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!**

144 Verse 6, **Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works! In the cup which she has mixed, mix for her double.**

145 Verse 8, **Therefore, her plagues will come in one day--death and mourning, and famine...** One day. Nuclear bombs. Yes, a nuclear burning, a great nuclear burning which is going to be very soon. **...death, and mourning, and famine...** That's exactly what Yahshua showed, remember, in *Matthew 24*, **Mattithyah 24**. We just saw it.

146 **...death, and mourning, and famine; and she...** That is, this great city that sits on seven hills. **...will be the utterly burned with fire...** Utterly burned with fire. **...for Strong is Father YAHWEH...** Overpowering is **YAHWEH**. **...Who judges her...** And you, and you can't stop it. This is coming. He has allowed this to take place. Even though you are bringing it about, there's no way you can stop this wheel from turning now. You can't turn it around.

147 Verse 9, **And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication...** Godworship with her. **...and lived luxuriously with her, will wail over her, and lament for her, when they see the smoke of her burning--**

148 Verse 10, **Standing afar off. For the fear of her torment, saying: Alas! Alas! That great city babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour your Judgment has come!...** Well, the rest of that, as you know, in *The Mark of the Beast*, it shows New York also in this same Prophecy will be hit at this same time. It's going to be all over the world.

149 There's gonna be the first strike, but that won't be the only strike. It's going to involve all nations of the world and that's very soon now. And this will be, rather, this is the last warning that **YAHWEH** has prophesied that would take place. You need to join, Francis, you really need to join these people who are flocking, flocking in to find Peace. We're the only ones on earth who offer it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You've still got time. Read **Acts 3:19** and follow what the Apostles said, the Apostles of Yahshua. Follow what they said. Repent and be converted. There's still time for me to teach you how to receive Salvation.

150 May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with you. I'll now turn the services over to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Seventeen

The World Doesn't Hate The Pope--Yet, But The World Does Hate The House Of YAHWEH For Showing Them Their Sins.

11/02/13

K. Tsephanyah: If everyone will please stand, it's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. Believe it or not, I was hurrying as fast as I could! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I want you to remember what we were talking about last week and the Showbread and what it represents. The catholic church in pretending they're eating the "body and blood" of the Savior, Who they changed to be Jesus, took out the Name of the True Savior.

3 The pope is making really great waves in the world. He's the, I believe he's either the third or fourth ranked most powerful man in the world now. He works for that great mountain. Who is this great mountain that is going to fall? But right now, he's very popular, kissing babies and pulling tricks to make out like he's bringing peace. He's not bringing peace.

4 He's not bringing Righteousness. Kissing babies won't turn these wars around. They won't turn the killings around. They won't stop sickness or disease. None of the things he's doing. It's like--he's called the little horn and that little, the word little there means worthless. Everything the man is doing, it's worthless when it comes to the problems that the world is facing. (Oh, thank you Dave. I appreciate that.)

5 But this is a tough one to fight now. You got to remember this because the world doesn't hate this man at all. He's one of the world. He's of the world and they want to believe in him. But they've never seen the Truth. They've never heard the Truth preached. We are making waves there. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

6 In the articles that we write, preach and put out *The Prophetic Word* and the Newsletters, they're reaching a lot of people. This one article here shows how



many visits there are on one, on just one news site that picked up this article of ours and ran it; 429,000. Now, this is daily viewers, 429,017 per day. That's a lot of people seeing the newsletters or magazines, both of them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 Right now, the pope is the most popular. I know that. I know he's a very popular man. He's got a big, huge following, biggest, biggest church on earth, but he's coming down. He's worthless. He's worthless as far as Salvation goes.

8 The press releases on MMD newswire, *Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated* news article listed number three, so we're climbing. I know he's listed number one, but we're listed as number three and that is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated is beefing up their training due to attacks on teachers*. Number four on this is also House of **YAHWEH**, so we are number three and number four. There're only two ahead of us on that one. Yes.

9 Number four is *House of YAHWEH says they know why prayers aren't being answered and offers free literature*. The most popular, if you can read that. [showing on monitor] The most popular news headline, the most popular, there is *Protecting social security*, that's number one. And then number two is *Yisrayl Hawkins announces series of sermons refuting statements made by Pope Francis*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I believe that has been run now by, I think it's 88,000 news medias throughout the United States.

10 *House of YAHWEH*... Most recent released news. *House of YAHWEH*... And this is the most popular headlines. *House of YAHWEH says they know why prayers aren't being answered and offers free literature*. That was released October 25th.

11 This is about, let's see, this one was October 18th. *Yisrayl Hawkins publishes*

October Newsletter detailing who is really responsible for crimes... So that is part of the Work that's chipping away this big mountain.

12 This is the *Roman Catholic Church News*, *Roman Catholic Church News*. Results: 1 of 9 for The House of **YAHWEH** in *Roman Catholic Church News*. This is, I'll repeat again. This is the *Roman Catholic Church News*. 1 in 9. We're number one. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Most recent news article is posted on page 7 of the *Roman Catholic Church News* website, date 11/02/2013. The name of the article: *The House of YAHWEH says they know why prayers aren't being answered today*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 Here're some real things that the pope should get his teeth into. That man right there is suffering. [showing on monitor] One out of every three people on earth today has the same thing going on with them. *How Mentally Ill Americans Are Falling Through The Cracks In The Social Safety Net*. Brown... This guy's named Brown. ...*who was being observed at the Rawson-Neal mental health facility in Nevada, was discharged and put on a bus to California. Doctors claimed that he would have better luck finding care there, since Nevada's massive cuts to mental health services left him with few treatment and housing options in the state.*

14 ...*Rawson-Neal alone "bused about 100 state psychiatric patients to California between July 1, 2012, and the end of February, and scores more to other states"*... Solve that by kissing babies, Francis. Try that. Try to solve that problem by making someone hold up a paralytic baby and stand in line to see you.

15 Bikers. I was supposed to read this first. Bikers, it's very dangerous to ride a bicycle on a road of a night without lights. And it's like the Scripture says, don't tempt

YAHWEH. I'm thinking you're putting yourself in real danger since we've already had one man run over and killed by someone who was drinking. Solve that problem.

16 World cannot hate the pope, you know. He's very popular at this time because he is of the world and that's a fact. If you'd turn over to **Yahchanan 7** and this shouldn't surprise anyone. His popularity, it's gonna be growing. In fact, the whole world is going to be worshiping what he makes up as the beast.

17 But in **Yahchanan 7:7**, the Savior gives you the answer here. **The world cannot hate... Pope Francis. ...but it hates Me because of the Testimony I bring against... Him and the world. ...that its works are evil...** I know you didn't know that said that, but it does! [laughing]

18 Yahshua was talking about His brothers, of course, here and He says the world; He said to even the brothers, this is **verse 5. Now even His brothers did not believe in Him...** His own brothers didn't believe Him.

19 **Verse 6, Then Yahshua said to them: My time has not yet come, but your time is always ready.**

20 **Verse 7, The world cannot hate you; but it hates Me because of the Testimony I bring against it: that its works are evil...** Well, of course, the pope is not bringing those Testimonies against the world today. He's telling them to rid themselves of worldliness and he makes it very clear he's saying, strip some money out of your pockets and bring it to the catholic church. But he's not condemning any of their sins. Not telling them to repent. There's nothing said there. Try teaching **YAHWEH's** Laws, as Yahshua did.

21 Look over to **Yahchanan 15**, Francis, and this would make you worth something if you would start teaching Righteousness and turning the world from this evil that

you're seeing all over the world with people killing their teachers, shooting their teachers, stabbing their teachers, killing their families, brothers, sisters, anyone, you know. Their minds could snap at any minute. One in every five being born with a mental disorder, being born with it. That's what your way of life, of ignoring **YAHWEH's** Laws, has brought upon the world. And you can't save it by kissing babies. You're only making things worse out there making out like that you got something to offer. You don't have anything to offer. It's worthless. It's nothing, it's like ashes. It's turned back to ashes, to death.

22 In **Yahchanan 15:22**, here's what the Savior taught. Try teaching this and see what your popularity goes to quickly overnight. It'll drop down. It'll drop down to where I am right now.

23 **Yahchanan 15:22** or *John* as the *King James*. **If I had not come and spoken to them...** That's speaking to your organization, Francis, and you know this because the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians were moved from Mount Zion, after they destroyed the temple, and you know this. And they took all the artifacts, including the Showbread table, including the Lampstand and the Book of the Laws. You have it all there at your disposal and never use it. You had the Laws delivered unto you by the hands of Titus. Yes, the Book of the Laws, you still have it and you won't keep it. None of you keep the Laws. Now, that's what Yahshua said to you when you were calling yourselves Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians.

24 In **Yahchanan 15:22**, **If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had their sins revealed; but now they have no cloak, covering for, their sins.**

25 **Verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father...** Well, this shows your hatred, of course. Let's go over to **I**

**The Only One Who could bring
Peace is YAHWEH and YAHWEH is
offering Peace to the world right now.**

Yahchanan. I Yahchanan 3. This shows your hatred for **YAHWEH** right now and Yahshua. The Only One Who could bring Peace is **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** is offering Peace to the world right now. It's still being rejected, but it will turn after they see the end of your regime and the system of Nimrod. After the world is proven, after the twelve tribes, the twelve tribes are proven, this will prove what sin will bring. Yes, **YAHWEH**'s still dealing with the twelve tribes. He's never stopped dealing with them. In fact, He's going to turn them. They're going to see the results of their sins and then **YAHWEH** will give them the opportunity, those that haven't had it, the opportunity to live Righteousness, seek Righteousness, seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness.

26 Well, **I Yahchanan 3:4**, He says, **Whoever commits sin...** This is what Yahshua was showing your people when they were still in Jerusalem ruling the temple and trying to rule the whole nation of Israyl by force. And, of course, fighting and fighting and fighting. This is when you were building your strong army under Nebuchadnezzar, then Vespasian and Titus and so forth. And his Vespasian and his two sons who also brought captives to Babylon at that time and I know you surely know the history of what you've done in the past.

27 Now, I'm speaking, still speaking to Francis and I know that, you know, a person can't be this high in rank and be so stupid that he doesn't know what his forefathers did in Israyl when they actually destroyed, tried to destroy the bloodline of David, hoping to wipe out the Savior and

not believing in the One Who has already come and died on the stake, fulfilling the Prophecy. But I know you were hunting the Two Witnesses, too, hoping to wipe them out and **YAHWEH** hid them right under your nose and you didn't even know it and that's how dumb you are. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 But **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4. Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws...** So you're living in sin right now because you're rejecting all the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You're living in sin and won't repent and won't tell your subjects to repent. So you're worthless. You can't have your sins blotted out unless you repent and are converted. That's **Acts 3:19. ...transgresses also the Laws for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

29 Verse 5, **And you know that He was manifested to take away our sins, and in Him is no sin.**

30 Verse 6, **Whoever abides in Him does not sin...** They don't. They don't practice sin. They turn and repent. **...whoever sins, has not seen Him, neither knows Him...** And yet your whole church, the whole church, the Vatican, you, everyone that goes with it, is living in sin and won't repent at this time. You're going to die in your sins.

31 Verse 7, **Little children, let...** Francis not deceive you. Don't let the catholic church or any church deceive you. Look at that for yourselves. Read it for yourself. **Little children...** Grown people, adults, children, everybody. **...let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness...** Yahshua said seek **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom and its Righteousness. These're the Laws of **YAHWEH**, as you were just told there in verse 4. **...he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.**

32 Verse 8, **He who commits...** Or practices. **...sin is of the devil...**

33 Now, look at verse 10, **In this...**

Who commits sin and who practices Righteousness. This is what makes YAHWEH's People known and Satan's people known. Satan, call her by any name and it is still Satan, Satan. The queen of peace? You can call her that. You can call her a rose if you want to, but that don't keep her from doing the havoc, wrecking havoc with this world. That's what she's doing as Isayah 14 will show you.

34 Verse 10, In this the Children of YAHWEH... Are known. Yes, this is how YAHWEH knows His Children. You get that? This is how He knows you. First off, you're here in front of Him keeping His Appointment with Him, that's The House of YAHWEH. "In the Last Days, I will establish My House and," He says, "from there then Salvation can go forth in this time period."

35 Verse 10, In this the Children of YAHWEH... Are known. Now, you took that Name YAHWEH out, as you admit in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. It's in your writings, written by your people, giving your history. So you took the Name YAHWEH out and you replaced it with words such as Jesus and Christ.

36 And by the way, if you look that word *Jesus* up, Francis, you'll find out it's referring to a woman. That's the one you dedicated the world to October 13th. Did you know that? Did you know that Satan was a woman and you dedicated the world of peace to Satan? That's about as deceived as a person can get, and yet that's what you did out of ignorance. Out of deception, yourself, or was it? Was it really deception

Who commits sin and who practices Righteousness. This is what makes YAHWEH's People known and Satan's people known.

or you really know that you're trying to destroy man's life, along with the earth and the heavens that govern it?

37 In this, the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest: Whoever does not practice Righteousness... Righteousness is keeping the Laws of YAHWEH as you just read.

38 ...Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of YAHWEH... The only other power is Satan, as He shows you in **verses 7-8. ...and he does not love his neighbor!**... No, kissing babies don't show love. It shows nothing. It's no benefit at all.

39 Verse 13, Do not marvel, my brothers, if the world hates you... It don't hate you today, Francis. It hates me. It hates me because I'm doing what Yahshua did. I'm bringing forth the Laws of YAHWEH to the people. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

40 The pope says he is hunting, looking for miracles from Jesus, no, from the holy ghost. He's looking for a miracle. I've never asked for miracles, but YAHWEH has certainly given us a bunch of them.

41 This is a bread sack that I've been talking about because this is what the Sabbath bread is wrapped in that's delivered to me. Not--I go get it. I run over. I run over to the cafeteria [pretending to be driving], you know! [laughing] *The image of the Great Kohan Yisrayl up high, now down low... Even on the bakery wall he does show. That's Yah-some...* That's Yah-some. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Well, that's what the bakery workers wrote for me because they saw a picture on the bakery wall which they said was my picture and they said it was in such detail.

42 Now, they'll be showing this next week because that was on Friday night when they were baking the bread. And someone parked, not this last Friday night, not last night, but a week ago. Some woman with her children, Sister Heimerman, with

her children, and you know this was a time when I was pushing the children. Of course, I'm always pushing the children, but I'm actually bragging on them and telling them they're gonna have to stand up to Satan because she will try to hurt them so they're gonna have to brace themselves and be strong and be ready.

43 Well, I'm pushing all the children to become teachers. Adults too, but mainly the children. So, Praise YAHWEH. [applause] And at the same time, bringing information about the Showbread and lo and behold, here on the bakery itself, what better place could you put my picture now at a time like this, and who would you let see it first? Of course, the children and that's what He did. Three children. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

44 When the mother pulled up--there's something special about this, something really, really special because we tried other

cars. She had the park lights on, I believe. We tried other cars. I tried mine. It didn't work. Other cars wouldn't work. But there's something special about this one car that had to be in combination with some kind of plant, which will be brought out because we know what it is now. It will be brought out next Sabbath. Don't miss any of this next Sabbath. This is gonna be one joyful day next Sabbath.

45 But Friday night was when this was seen and pictures were taken. Again, they called me. I called them Saturday night after sunset and I said, is the picture still on the building and they said, I don't know but we'll go see. So they had to get the car back because other cars wouldn't work. So they got the car back and they called me and they said yes, it's there with this one car, one single car. Wouldn't work it with any of the others.

46 So they got it back and there was the



I'm pushing all the children to become teachers. Adults too, but mainly the children. So, Praise YAHWEH. [applause] And at the same time, bringing information about the Showbread and lo and behold, here on the bakery itself, what better place could you put my picture now at a time like this, and who would you let see it first? Of course, the children and that's what He did.

picture, plainer than it was the night before. So I said, well announce all the women to go see this picture. And they did. They left the Sanctuary and went and saw it, took a lot of pictures. And I said, when you get through now, call me because I want to send the men over. Well, it was still there. I sent the men over and it was still there. They took pictures from all their best cameras and this is what you're going to see next week. It's beautiful what this was. There's no one who could do this but YAHWEH. I guarantee you, no one could do this but YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

47 It makes me think, if you'd turn over to **Yahnah**. This makes me think of him because of his dealings with YAHWEH. **Yahnah 4**. But this is a True Miracle of YAHWEH. No one could do this. No one at all. And it only showed those two nights and after we all saw it, everybody that we could get to go see it, because it was still there when I left. And I stared at it, all of its details.

48 They got pictures and I'm told this pulpit is in that picture in front of me. Yes. I had a phone in my right ear. If I have children, I think they're all gonna have phones in their ears, hanging out their ears, you know, anymore. [laughing] I had this loaf of bread, Sabbath bread in my left hand. This pulpit was so clear. Do you remember the bowl that we put the green ears of barley in? They said that bowl is sitting on this podium in front of me in that picture. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Think you could do that? Figure out how I did that! [laughing] I know how I did it. I serve YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Our Father is Yahsome! That's what our bakery women said. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

49 One of them said, you know, when I come to work, when I open that door, it's almost like going into YAHWEH Shammah.

Every day I can hardly wait to get to the bakery to go to work. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

50 Well, of course, YAHWEH did something here in **Yahnah 4:7** and the ones who're working this out, you might do a little research on this also. **Yahnah 4:5. So Yahnah went out of the city. He sat on the east side of the city, where he made himself a sukkah; booth. There he sat under its shadow, till he...** (My eyes are watering.) **...till he might see what would become of the city.**

51 **Verse 6, Then Father YAHWEH prepared a kikayon...** This is actually a garden plant. The world's authorities say this is a plant, a garden plant, something you can eat. And we translated it **kikayon. ...kikayon vine, and made it come up over Yahnah...** This was YAHWEH's doing. **...that it might be shade for his head to deliver him from his misery. And Yahnah was exceedingly grateful for...** This garden plant.

52 Well, I'm very, I'm exceedingly grateful for that plant that grew up there because it seems like, from what they're telling me, that these lights from a certain car, carrying three special children who were allowed to see this first, if it had been me to have chosen someone to see it first, I would say choose the children. That's what I would say too. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

53 The songs. I was going over, listening to some songs, a whole bunch of them that our children have done and I couldn't get enough of it. I just kept listening and listening and listening and it's a long disk. [laughing] But I rejoiced. I was sitting there rejoicing last night listening to this and it just kept getting better. The further we'd go, the better it sounded. And I could have gone on all night. It was that wonderful. It was that great what our children have on that disk. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I

hope they'll have those out really, really soon. Maybe by Passover, anyway, so everyone can get them.

54 But this is a great event. And after Saturday night, when everybody had seen it, took their pictures and everything, I called Sunday night, first day night, and asked, go see if it's still there. They said no, it's gone and they got the woman back up there that had the special car, that had the special lights that YAHWEH created out of that one in a million or a billion or whatever it was. The plant's still there, but for some reason the image does not come through anymore. Just these two nights and that was it. And that's all it took for us and I'm still rejoicing. Well, this was wonderful.

55 Well, last week I was speaking about the Blood and Body of Yahshua. And the pope says; that is, the catholic church, takes what they call the blood and the body of Jesus. Now, he says he's looking for miracles from the holy ghost. That should be Spirit, of course. If you'd turn over to Yahchanan and remember Yahshua said in **Luke 24:25**, you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

56 Well, of course, Yahshua Himself was a Prophet and He says here, listen closely now Francis. Write this down and read it and study it because this is the Savior here doing the speaking. And this is a miracle in itself. What the Word of YAHWEH,

What the Word of YAHWEH, the Laws and the Prophets can do, it's a miracle because it actually goes into your mind, what these Laws and Prophecies do. The Prophecies go into your mind and they prove to you that you can trust YAHWEH's Word.

the Laws and the Prophets can do, it's a miracle because it actually goes into your mind, what these Laws and Prophecies do. The Prophecies go into your mind and they prove to you that you can trust YAHWEH's Word. You can't trust these Gods. Satan wants you to be like the Gods. That's what **Genesis 3** tells you. Participate in sin and you'll be like the Gods and that's what Satan wants, desires that you do because if you'll follow these Gods, she says, then she can destroy the earth and the heavens that involve the earth, including mankind, the creation of mankind. These're her hopes, as **Isayah 14** shows.

57 It's not to bring Salvation to mankind. Yahshua says, He's bringing Salvation. He points out your sins and tells you repent and be converted that your sins may be blotted out by His Blood. That's what His Blood was shed for, to blot out your sins. But it won't blot out your sins unless you repent and stop practicing breaking YAHWEH's Laws. Stop practicing sin.

58 Well, Yahshua said, **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** It's not a ghost now. It's the Spirit. Well where do you get this Spirit? This Spirit that comes that actually gives you Life? **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** That's a fact. Did you read that? It is the Spirit of YAHWEH that gives Life.

59 Well, what is this? Some magic wand that He passes over us? Some hoccidi-docus thing that He says? Mumble some hoccidi-doccidy jumbo quietly? Kiss a baby? Read it! Please! This is why they hated Yahshua so much. That's the reason they love you today because you don't teach them their sins. But you're not teaching them Salvation either. What you're teaching them is worthless.

60 **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** The Laws. These Laws can actually go into your mind, enter your

heart and change your mind from wanting to sin and your heart to actually desiring Righteousness. They have that power. That is a miracle! That is a real miracle to turn a heart and a mind to Righteousness and they can do it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

61 Did you know that if you took this right here, you could actually start preaching this and you could turn people from sickness. One out of five people are mentally ill. They're having school shootings, school killings. They can't take care of the sick anymore. It's such a burden, they're saying. Nevada is shipping them to California. Where's California gonna ship them? They're hurting too. Caesar don't have any money there either. He can't meet his bills right now. Yes, California's hurting.

62 Move to Texas? Maybe that's an idea because The House of YAHWEH is here. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] And The House of YAHWEH, The House of YAHWEH's the only one on earth who is bringing what will actually turn this situation around.

63 The wars, did you hear? Did you hear that Israel bombed, did you get that, they actually bombed Syria the night before last. Why? Why the wars? Did you know that even before you were born, Francis, your forefathers were fighting each other in Israyl with their kings. Daniyl said in **chapter 7** that the fourth of your great regimes, starting with Nebuchadnezzar, that it would actually build up into a huge church that would sit on seven hills and with its army, it would be leader of the kings of the earth.

64 Well, you saw what it did. In fact, you dedicated the world, your forefathers did, you dedicated it to the woman of peace at that time, the queen of peace. At that very time, when they were slaughtering the ancestors of David. Why would you worship in a church where their leaders, their leaders gave orders to slay, to hunt down and kill

all of David's descendants? King David. I'm speaking of King David, the man after YAHWEH's Heart. Can't you see how you hated YAHWEH? How much YAHWEH was hated at that time? The Righteous King David who built or rather whose son built The House of YAHWEH.

65 And Vespasian, you spent your life, you spent your life after you got out of the police academy, you spent your life hunting down and killing Righteous people who kept the Laws of YAHWEH. But you never did win and trouble became so great for you in Yerusalem and in Israel, the land of Israel, the uprisings became so great. And this was after now, this was after Yahdah and Egypt, yes, Egypt, we owned Egypt too, didn't we? The twelve tribes of Israyl owned Egypt. If they hadn't, they couldn't have given it to you. They couldn't have made you the number one emperor. Read your history, your own history, and see what I'm saying.

66 And Vespasian, the butcher, he was nothing but a killer, a murderer, like you are today. You could stop the murders that are going on right now, but you won't do it. You're going to let it go on and you're gonna let it get bigger. It's going to engulf the world with nuclear wars. Vespasian would have done it. He would have done it, yes. And you know what, Francis, he--when he was on his deathbed, dying of AIDS, he didn't repent of murder. He was saying, he told his soldiers, "I'm getting ready to become a God." So your memorials on halloween, he's one of the Gods you worship, the murderer, the father of Titus, who actually destroyed The House of YAHWEH.

67 YAHWEH allowed them to do it. YAHWEH could have stopped it then, but He didn't. He let you go your way, all of you. You destroyed the temple, moved the artifacts, along with the Book of the Laws. You got the Book of the Laws right there with you right now. But you won't

keep the Laws. You won't turn to the Laws and that's the Life. That's the Spirit that could turn this thing around to where there would be no more war, no more suffering, sickness and disease epidemics. We would have Peace. They would beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks.

68 Well, "In the Last Days," YAHWEH said, "There's no Judgment in the earth so I'm going to establish My House and My House will bring My Laws." That's what we're doing right now. We're chipping away at this big mountain, this big mountain. And YAHWEH's showing us in the clouds and pictures on the bakery. What a beautiful sight that was. I marvel at it and you'll marvel more as you see this next week, next Sabbath, as it's displayed along with the Work of our children and the great missionary team that YAHWEH has put together at this time and the Teachings

that are coming forth. You'll see that next Sabbath altogether. It's going to be one really joyous day next Sabbath. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

69 And you'll see the pictures that were taken last Saturday night by all the great cameramen and their fancy cameras. We have some cameras that are pretty much up to date and can do pretty great things. We don't falsify anything. We don't falsify anything. But you'll see it like it is and I've seen some of it. They sent me some pictures yesterday and you can see everything. You can see from the pictures that they sent me, just with the snapshots, that was my picture that was put on there. There's not a face in the world like this thing from Oklahoma! I guarantee you that! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

70 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Well, "In the Last Days," YAHWEH said, "There's no Judgment in the earth so I'm going to establish My House and My House will bring My Laws." That's what we're doing right now. We're chipping away at this big mountain, this big mountain.

Chapter Eighteen

Pope Francis, Let YAHWEH's People Go, So They May Keep A Feast Unto Him.

11/16/13

K. Tsephanyah: If everyone will please stand, it's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Praise YAHWEH! You got a crowd, YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I got to tell you something about this sermon I'm about to bring. I'm not sure I'll get through the whole thing today, but I stayed awake--I woke up at three o'clock last night and I stayed awake the rest of the night praying and asking YAHWEH. I knew, I know what I'm supposed to bring but I didn't know when. And this is what's been bugging me and I have it ready to bring. I have it ready to bring but I said I don't want to bring it until--until I'm absolutely sure that it's the right time for it.

3 So I kept praying last night. I kept praying last night for an answer. I was. I could tell you all the clouds that went by from three o'clock on! [crying] Oh baloney, Yisrayl! Straighten up! Boy! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

4 I said, if You'll just give me a yes or no and if it's "yes" I'll go ahead and bring it today. And I kept looking out the window this morning and still waiting on an answer and couldn't get it. And finally I called one of my trusted Deacons and his family for watching the clouds and I told him what I was up against and he called back in a few minutes and he said, "You got that answer last week." I said, really? He said, "Yeah, it was right over the top of your office. And he said, "We got a picture of it." And it was a "yes". [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Well, of course, that's the way YAHWEH works. [crying] And I'll get over this in a minute maybe.

5 The laws, what they're doing, the laws are so set up, you saw how they're bringing sanctions against Iran. I told Kohan Tsephanyah this morning, they've got to understand that the pope is in control of this and Malachi Martin brought this out in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*. And these people say whether to take a nation



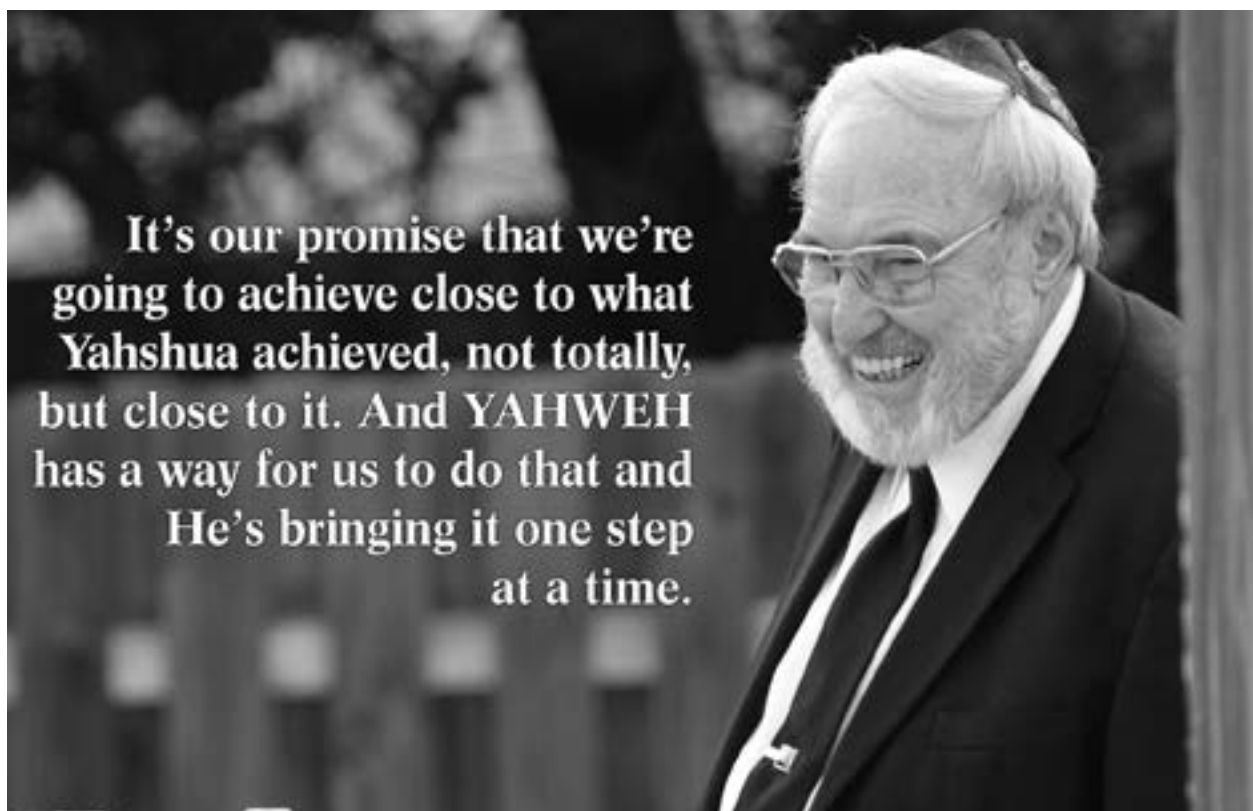
down or let it stand. And that's what they're doing is taking Iran down, like they did Iraq and Afghanistan but, of course, this is a different nation with different powers. So is Syria. They got different things that they got to look for here because they don't want it to turn against them.

6 The armies that you see in the world today, they're not making these decisions. They said, one, a general, stopped the war right after we wrote and published the Book, *Birth of the Nuclear Baby*. And, of course, we know from Prophecy that **YAHWEH** held back the wars at that time. But they could have started at that time and the earth would have been devastated. Half of the Work would have been done. Our people would not have come to, what I know we've got to come to and that'll be brought out today because it's our promise in this time period. It's our promise that we're going to achieve close to what Yahshua achieved, not totally, but close to

it. And **YAHWEH** has a way for us to do that and He's bringing it one step at a time.

7 But, the point is, the wars could have began. And now, they're saying, as you watched here in the last part of the news, they're speaking war. They're speaking The End and, of course, that was all in their speeches there if you got it. If you didn't, you need to go back and listen to this broadcast again. Maybe you could get it from our news team. They bring it so much clearer than the others. But watch it over and over until you get what was said there. There're so many things that were shown in those news clippings today that you really want in your mind so you can understand these Prophecies.

8 Right now, the pope is in very much control; that is, he and the vatican. He is the clown, of course, if you noticed the other day, he was wearing a balloon on his nose and well, that fits his character. He's the Santa Claus, I said of today's catholic



church, the vatican. That's about all he is, is show. He's trying to show forth the catholic church as something caring, you know, that they have mercy and caring for their people, while they're planning these wars and saying, well, "Let's put a nation in here. Let's put an army in here to kill off this group here and get the killing started," and they think nothing about a first strike or dropping a bomb that, of course, will only kill the soldiers. Those bombs, you know, they're guided and they only kill the soldiers over there that're giving them trouble--the evil soldiers. They'll only kill the evil soldiers. The ones that're wearing the black hats, it will kill. The ones that're wearing the white hats, you know, well, it spares them.

9 Well, that's the cock-and-bull story that they're bringing across to you. These people are suffering greatly as we tried to get you to understand when we built all the props down here and had the display during the Feast of what it's like after a war. And I've seen this all my life. I think **YAHWEH** made it possible. We had a family that lived close to us in Oklahoma. The first time I met them, they were on my dad's place that he had leased. They had dug a hole up beside a riverbank--that's what they were living in. The guy had an old tarp that they got from somewhere, looked like maybe a cover that went on a covered wagon.

10 But that's where they were living at that time and they had nine children. They wound up with twelve, that I know of, before it stopped, but they had nine children when they were living in that--he had shoveled out a hole up in the riverbank. And the thing could have caved in on them and we told dad and he went over there to see the man. And he said, well that house, I was gonna put a worker in it, but he said, dad told the man to go ahead and move in it and it was a two-room house and then he moved out of that later because dad told

him he could live there until he found him another place.

11 Well he got another place that he leased as a sharecropper and moved into it and I think it was a three-room house and that's when he finished up his family, bringing it up to twelve. Their names were Hackney and they lived close to us for years. I was friends with their children. I knew the whole bunch.

12 And I saw them start coming home from the war. And this, their family, the family just couldn't stand to look at them, you know. They had limbs missing. They were mentally deranged and having trouble coping with their lives at that time and the father, he got so depressed about it, he finally shot himself. Killed himself and then, of course, the mother was left to straighten out the mess, her and the older boys. But anyway, that was what I was brought up with. I saw war. I didn't see war, but I saw the results of war.

13 Well, here, the pope today, now, he's putting on a show and he's asking for a survey on the modern family, the modern family. And he says, whatever is acceptable with the modern family, that's what the catholic church upholds. That's the catholic church. That's our character. Now, now, what he's hunting here is majority, the majority rule. And if he can find out from this survey that the majority are accepting sodomy at this time, then he's gonna open up and hush up some mouths that are condemning sodomy in the catholic church. If he finds out that they're lacking and that there're more against it than they are for it, then he'll calm down some, but majority rule is what he's hunting. Also abortion. This is a big thing and they're wanting the catholic church to take a stand on it. And, of course, the Santa Claus is out there getting the answers to bring back to the ones that make the decisions.

14 He doesn't make the decisions. It's

handed down for him to make, as Malachi Martin told you in the book, *The Keys of this Blood*. And making the decisions, the decisions are already made for these armies. It's just a matter of bringing it around to depopulate the earth.

15 Well, this thing here, it says, *The pontiff with a penchant for surprises...* Now, the guy that wrote this, he's great at making the pope look great. It looks like he's already distributing the gifts under the christmas tree. ...*for surprises is making new waves by launching a survey of his flock on issues facing modern families--from gay marriages to divorce.*

16 ...*Very specific questions are being sent to parishes around the globe in preparation for next year's synod of bishops...* Which he has plenty. They handed me the count. I told them I wanted the amount of ruling priests, which I haven't gotten yet, but bishops alone now, there's 412,236. Now, he has a pretty fair working crew right there in the bishops. Now these are people, decision-makers. They help to prepare the books and keep the books and order the money flow and so forth. (Let's see. I was hunting one more thing here.) Oh, permanent deacons, they have 39,564. We have almost 564... no we don't have nearly that many! [laughing]

17 But I'm telling you how far he is here and he's asking for this survey so they can make a decision as to what they teach. Meaning, they don't go to the Holy Scriptures for their teaching. They have nothing to do with the Holy Scriptures. He only pretends to quote the Scriptures, but I thought the other day that he was quoting the Scripture when he said, "Now the gospel is the gospel." But then later on I found out he was quoting a dead priest when he said that and he wasn't quoting the Scriptures at all.

18 Well, *Vatican launches world survey*

on modern family life... I think that's the only thing I need to read from that. There's a stack of it.

19 Here's the clown that's doing all of this. [showing on monitor] You see the bubble on his nose? Well, that about fits his character right there because he's set up to bring forth a decent look in the mirror. It says, *Pope Francis won the internet. Literally...* So, he's really making waves in the world.

20 *Buenos Aires. Francis, amid five most-powerful people in the world...* Amid the five most powerful. Now, you've got to remember now that I'm on the bottom of that list. I'm the one that's most hated in the world. That is, by those who are not written in the Lamb's Book of Life, I'm the most hated.

21 *Pope Francis ranks among Forbes' most powerful people...* Let's see. And it gives the powerful people. October 31, 2013. Who are the most powerful people in the world? According to *Forbes*, first on the list is Russia's President, then the United States. Russia's President Putin and, of course, U.S. President Barack Obama and followed by China. Fourth on the list is Pope Francis.

22 And he has on Twitter, he's bragging about this now. He says he has on Twitter 10 million followers, 10 million. That's a little above me. That's a little above The House of YAHWEH.

23 *Pope's Twitter account attracts 20 million followers...* This morning, the news was out and they sent me this, a couple of pictures here. There's the pope with his Twitter, but it's going down. It's gonna go down. I'll say that. It's going to go down. This one is gonna come up (points to House of YAHWEH) Now, that says 891 tweets to 195 tweets so that's already up above him. He's following 102. We're following 8. But he's got 3 million followers, it says

there. He said 10 million. That may not be the first lie he's told, I don't know. And we have 439 followers. So, we're making waves. We're rowing pretty heavy to catch up! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

24 In one of the largest news agencies, this article comes out and it's the head news item on the list. *With Typhoon Haiyan being the strongest storm on record...* Nothing has ever, nothing can be found in history that gets close to this. ... *Yisrayl Hawkins says he knows why it took place and how to stop these massive disasters...* And they gave that whole article in here, the whole thing. Search the internet and you can find it there. I don't know, they just told me it was a major newspaper and I don't want to, I don't have time to go and see where it came from.

25 But the news media is taking our stories and we're tops in reading right now. The pope, he has a little bit of something to say here and there, but it's all nonsense. And I don't know what he's fishing for, some of the time it looks like he's almost trying--maybe, he's so confused he don't know what he's saying.

26 The West Point, *West Point to host first wedding...* Now, if you know anything about West Point, West Point is one of the top colleges for training the army officers, of which there will be a lot more brought out on this because I want articles showing how much money is being taken out of your pocket to support your security, which we don't have. But it's supposedly fixed to support our security and, of course, the shootings go on. Even in the airports and schools, they're still taking place.

27 So it pretty much shows, you know, the mentality on both sides, the shooter and the ones that're supposed to be guarding the airports and the schools and so forth. There's just no way to solve that problem the way they're going at it.

28 Now maybe they could put an army officer or police officer for every student in the school. But then, who's to say when the police officer's mind is gonna snap? And he's got a gun and got a license to use it. And we're having this take place, you know. We're having police officers beating up on people when there's no reason for it.

29 I just saw an article of a district attorney who had sentenced innocent people to jail and he was laughing about the fact that he was found guilty of this crime of withholding evidence that would have set that man free that he accused of murdering his wife. Later, they found out that he didn't murder his wife and they got the evidence and found out that he had withheld this evidence and sent the man to prison. But he sent a bunch more to prison. But he agreed, laughingly, to serve ten days for a non-profit organization as punishment for his crime.

30 So what if this would have been a lower class person? Is the law not supposed to be equal? Now, this should tell you that there is no Justice as Isayah the Prophet said. There's no Justice in the world. Does that not back it up? Ten days, and he laughed about it. And they said he would probably, on good behavior, serve four out of the ten.

31 Well, the academy West Point, West Point praised, been praised ever since I started seeing movies in the movie theater. And now, the biggest thing going for them, *West Point, New York. Two graduates of West Point are set to become the first men to marry...* Now, the pope is wanting to know how many are on his side in this so he can make a decision is this okay or not.

32 Along in this same time period here we have *Inside China...* Now, China's a big nation and she's on the hit list, if you remember *The Keys of this Blood* written by Malachi Martin, the writer of the catholic church. *Inside China: Nuclear submarines*

capable of widespread attack on U.S... And it shows this. What we need is the price, what it costs for this security and how do you beat a nuclear bomb? (I think that's all I'm gonna read out of that pile.)

33 *New report says 1 out of 5 children has a mental disorder...* Now, these children grow up, they get jobs, they go to schools and so forth. Well, this was gotten for me because I wanted to know the cost and I'll bring all of this out later. But dementia, there's no telling in what stage a person gets to in this, like the person I was telling you that killed himself because he couldn't stand the misery of his sons with missing arms, couldn't get a job. They were home all the time and, of course, the father and mother were having to put up with the squabbles that were going on because they couldn't get a job. They wanted a job and couldn't get it.

34 Well, here we have, *...there are 670,000 people diagnosed with the condition in this country alone.. In this country alone. ...and this number is set to double over the next 30 years. However, dementia is far from a uniquely British problem...* This is talking about Britain, but it's here worldwide, as this article said. *...it is a world-wide challenge.*

35 *...Globally someone is diagnosed with dementia every four seconds...* Every four seconds. Now, this is a mind-boggling disease and this is what you feel like when you have it. [showing on monitor] You see the way that man is sitting there in misery? Now, if he had the strength to do so, what would he do? Take a gun and start killing others because he has a hatred for the world that he was born into with this mess? And maybe he even knows this.

36 The pope and his organization which started this way back in the days of Cush, when he fathered the schools, the schools that we see, like West Point. There're several

here in America that set the standards of the great schools. Now, this started with Cush. They were the schools of higher learning, supposedly, where if you want a job in the military now, you could train for it and the officers are picked from these schools that run the army of the world. And, of course, they're all catholic schools and the teachers are catholic teachers and so forth. But they won't, they don't train you in Righteousness. This is not something you can go to and learn what the Scripture says or what YAHWEH says will bring you Salvation.

37 This article, this sermon, series of sermons, however long it takes, is the demand for the pope and the vatican and the great eight to let My People go. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] The pope right now, he has, you have, let me speak directly to him. You have a large mountain behind you, a really large mountain. Your mount represents armed forces to which I'll bring later, but the cost is tremendous. You can't believe the amount of armed forces they have in the United States. We think of a few of them, army, navy and marines and the police officers that guard the cities, but it's far more than that. That's only a drop in the bucket to the amount of armed forces that they have that are trying to protect our children from getting shot in the schools or us getting shot in the airports as one this week showed that he was capable of getting in. But he just goes in, kills himself. He didn't even want to kill somebody else. He just wanted to show that he could and then he wanted to get himself out of this misery that he's in.

38 Well you, Francis, you are the high priest over the babylon, which means confusion, that the world is facing today. The nimrod, which means rebellion. Cush fathered this nimrod system that means rebellion, which is what you are. You

rebel against YAHWEH's Laws. You rebel against YAHWEH's Peace so you have no peace. You rebel against YAHWEH's Laws of Health so the whole world is sick and dying, including you. You're dying right now, you and all of your predecessors and those following you are carrying the same diseases that are killing you. But it's also preventing you from achieving what YAHWEH has actually promised in **Genesis 1**.

39 Your knowledge and technology have reached nuclear. Nuclear is as high as you can go. That's it for you. You can't get higher. You can't go any higher, like Yahshua did. You will never be able to move the mountains as shown that Yahshua could.

40 Turn first to **Genesis 1** and let's get this on record because a lot of people out there that are hearing this will never turn to it in a bible or a *King James Version*. But mankind was actually created to be given Authority. He must be trained for it, of course, or bred for it, like Yahshua was and then trained. But he's got to prove first that he is capable of this Authority and, of course, I'll show you the Authority that it takes to move mountains. Francis, if you study, if you will study with me, you'll see this.

You rebel against YAHWEH's Peace so you have no peace. You rebel against YAHWEH's Laws of Health so the whole world is sick and dying, including you. You're dying right now, you and all of your predecessors and those following you are carrying the same diseases that are killing you. But it's also preventing you from achieving what YAHWEH has actually promised in Genesis 1.

41 **Genesis 1:26. Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness...** Now, if you won't attend the Appointments with YAHWEH, which He shows you, "Come and study with Me every Seventh Day Sabbath. That's My Day. That's My Appointment with mankind." And then He gives us other Feast Days to come and study with Him so that He can make us in His Likeness and His Image.

42 And with that, notice what you receive next, when you're made in His Likeness and His Image. Now, this takes in what we see in Yahshua because Yahshua was the Perfect Specimen of YAHWEH in the flesh. And Yahshua sinned not. That was the one thing that brought Him this Power, sinning not.

43 Now, we've got to overcome sin. We're different from Yahshua in the fact that we have sinned, so we've got to overcome. He who overcomes, though, will receive, Yahshua said, remember, he will receive Authority over all things. Most people read this and they never understand what a mass promise this is and what a mass opportunity; what mass Authority this is that we're going to receive and how we could actually move mountains.

44 But Pope Francis, you will never go any higher than nuclear. Nuclear, nuclear won't move the mountain or won't cause the mountain to move by itself. I want you to go over to **Mattithyah 21** because here it shows the Great Power that it takes to create and maintain flesh or to move a mountain.

45 In **Mattithyah 21** and start with verse 18. He says, **Now in the morning as He was returning to the city, He was hungry,**

46 **Verse 19, And when He saw a fig tree along the way, He went to it. But when He found nothing but leaves on it, He said to it: May fruit never grow on you again! And the fig tree withered at once...** Now, this is talking about Yahshua. And you'd think,

well, this is what the witches do. “Hocus, pocus, diddaly docus.”

47 Verse 20, When the Disciples saw this, they marveled, saying; How soon the fig tree withered away!

48 Verse 21, Yahshua answered, and said to them: Truly I say to you; If you have Faith... Well, here is the first thing that they get mixed up because they take this word and they say, well that means confidence. And I actually saw one preacher that did this [pumping his arms], trying to muster up faith in front of the audience and he said, “Be healed.” And the person would fakefully, you know, fall on the floor. Then they’d get up and they’d say, “Now, can you see?” What he should have said was, “Well, I could always see. Why are you asking me that?” And he said, “Yeah, I can see.” “He’s healed!”

49 And this fake, this fake mess is what you’re carrying forth today when you’re trying to impress the people. You’re trying to make out like you care for people, while millions are being killed throughout the earth. And the wars would stop, if your “great eight”, as you call them or sixteen or whatever it is you trust in, would give the word to stop the wars. “All you army officers come back home. Take off your uniforms. Learn war no more.”

50 Well, that would shut down all the colleges in America. Well, they start enlisting them before that. They start enlisting them in high school. They have their buses waiting on them to truck them to the enlistment station now. That’s what I’m told anyway.

51 But it’s not “faith,” it’s the whole system of Salvation offered to mankind. To receive the system and follow that system, instead of the nimrod system. The nimrod system is “rebel.” Of course, that cuts you off and it cuts your Authority off. It stops you from being able to say to whatever He

was talking to here, “Take life from this bush, from this fig bush.”

52 ...If you have Faith... If you have the Faith--if you’re following it. If you would be following it, like I have all My Life, that’s what He, Yahshua said, not me. But Yahshua did all of His Life, He followed this Faith that YAHWEH gave Him, which is the whole system of Salvation. He was made in the Likeness and Image of YAHWEH one hundred percent so He was able to be recognized by the creeping things that had control and were giving life to this bush, this fig tree. And when He gave the Command, then they left it.

53 ...If you have Faith and do not doubt, you will not only do what was done to the fig tree, but also if you say to this mountain; Be taken up and cast into the sea! it would be done.

54 Verse 22, And all things, whatever you ask in prayer, believing... Believing all that the Prophets have spoken now. Not just an empty faith, but believing all that the Prophets have spoken. You can’t be a fool and receive this Power. And Yahshua said you’re a fool if you don’t believe all that the Prophets have spoken. **Luke 24:25.**

55 Now, that’s **verse 22.** There’s something in **Yahchanan Mark 17** that shows something different than what He showed here. Turn over to **Yahchanan Mark 17** and notice here **verse 20. Matthew.** I just said that to check you out! **Matthew** or **Mattithyah 17.** There’s one word here, one word that shows that it’s different. Now, it could be taken up by another means, the mountain could and cast into the sea. That’s true. You could do that. But notice in this verse it reads differently.

56 Mattithyah 17:20. And Yahshua said to them: Because of your unbelief. For truly I say to you; If you have Faith as a grain of mustard seed, you would say to this mountain... Remember now, He

clarified that grain of mustard seed earlier and said it's the smallest of all seed. That's the way it starts. It starts with sinners as in *Matthew*, **Mattithyah 17:20**. And He said it starts with the smallest seed, but it's gonna grow into the biggest, strongest tree on earth or in the universe.

57 So He clarified it and He said, **And Yahshua said to them: Because of your unbelief...** You are not following. You say, "Well, this little sin is not going to matter." That's unbelief, right? And you say, "Oh, nothing will occur. You know, they're not looking at me. I can get away with stealing." No, you can't and I'll show you why. It turns certain things off for you.

58 What you do behind closed doors is also revealed. He says, what is said in the darkness is going to be revealed in the light so YAHWEH is very aware of what is going on in your private lives. And if you do decide to sin, you're rejecting and you're showing unbelief and you're rejecting the Power or the Righteousness that would get you this Authority that's promised in **Genesis 1:26**.

59 So He said, **...If you have Faith as a grain of mustard seed...** That is, if you're growing. It started with a grain, like very small. **...you would say to this mountain; Move from here to there, and it...** Notice it. The other one was it was taken up and cast by another Power. This, it will move on its own. Look at that. That whole mountain, it will move on its own. **...it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you.**

60 Right now, the Only Being Who everything is possible for Him to do is YAHWEH Himself. But you're coming to this point. This is what is promised to you in **Genesis 1:26**. That's why you're called

...the Only Being Who everything is possible for Him to do is YAHWEH Himself.

here to His House, to meet with YAHWEH, to be enlightened, to bring you a little closer step by step by step to this Perfection that Yahshua actually accomplished.

61 The wind, Francis, be turning over to **Yahchanan Mark 4**. That is **Yahchanan Mark 4**. The wind will never obey you. The wind hears, they will hear YAHWEH's Family, the wind will. The wind you will never command. The wind will never obey you and that's greater than any nuclear war. If you saw what it did last week. Now, that's probably a minor storm to what you're going to see if you don't let My People go. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

62 There're thousands of people that're wanting, right now, to come and keep their Appointment with YAHWEH, to keep His Feasts. And as Mosheh said to Pharaoh and I know you hold the seat of pharaoh. That's the original name for the seat you hold. Then you came into Israyl and you took the name as elders. Then you took the name of priests of Jerusalem. Then you changed that and said, "No, we're Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. We're the only four religions that can get along with each other. The rest of them are dead. We're gonna kill you," and they set out to do that.

63 But you were called priests of Jerusalem and that's where you brought your profaneness, you pharaohs of Egypt. You brought Egypt with you and this is all a matter of history and a matter of Scripture. And then when you saw, after you killed the Savior and Yahchanan, you saw you couldn't control your brothers and sisters there. And you couldn't get them to follow your evil teachings so then you decided to go ahead and go to the two cities that you created first: babylon and rome. And that's where you had your General Titus move the temple and its artifacts. And you've had it there ever since, including the Book of the Laws.

64 The Book of the Laws has still not been taken from you. As Yahshua said, it was given unto you and you have not obeyed it. And you still have the Book of the Laws with you and you still haven't obeyed it. And obeying the Book of the Laws is exactly what will make you in the Form, in the Image and Likeness of YAHWEH Himself.

65 Look at **Yahchanan Mark 4** and look at **verse 39. Yahchanan Mark 4:39**. He says, **Then He arose...** That is, Yahshua. **...and rebuked the wind...** He rebuked the wind. Could you? Could you do this right now? That is what YAHWEH has got in store for you. Now, what is in the wind that would obey you? Actually obey a person's voice? And why wouldn't it obey us right now? Why will it never obey the pope?

66 **Then He arose and rebuked the wind, and said to the sea: Be quiet!...** He said that in Hebrew. He spoke in Hebrew. **...Be quiet! Be still! And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.**

67 **Verse 40, And He said to them: Why are you so fearful? How is it that you have no Faith?...** Now, He'd been training them in this Faith for several years now; for a while at that time, but they still hadn't caught on. Maybe they was missing Services. Maybe they had their mind on something, on their shoes or their telephone or pushing buttons or whatever, and they didn't actually take note of what is really important here. And that is learning the Laws and learning Righteousness, total Righteousness.

68 **Verse 41, And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another; What kind of Man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey Him?**

69 Now, this is a decision that the wind and the sea had to make. It's a decision they made, like the mountain. If you've got this Authority, then the mountain itself will actually move from wherever it is to the place you say for it to go. Now, you got to admit that's a pretty Great Power and you would have it at your tongue, at your Command. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

70 My time is up. And Francis, I'll leave you hanging there! [laughing] And if you'll be at YAHWEH's Appointment next week, try to be here at His House, but if not, listen, listen on your radio there, your television. And we will take you one step closer to understanding what real Power you can get. Nuclear power is not a drop in the bucket of what YAHWEH has. YAHWEH could say to a huge iceberg, "Hit the earth." He could kill it. He could wipe it out, everything, all the life on earth. He could wipe it out with just a Command.

71 Now that's the Power He wants to give you, every one of you sitting here. You all have the same opportunity to get it. Don't think that you can hide sin. It cuts you off from this Power. It will and I'll show you next week, next Sabbath, if you'll be here, I'll show you how it does.

72 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Nineteen

The Pharaohs Were The Original Gods Of The Worship Which Has Come Down To The Vatican--Today.

11/23/13

K. Tsephanyah: If everyone will please stand, it's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! We've got a big crowd here! I thought we wouldn't have! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may take that cold seat again! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What you were seeing there on today's news, the things that some of the leaders are doing and police officers are doing. I was just handed this article. It says *Study adds to fears that US nuclear arms in troubled hands...* And it goes on and shows in 2011-12, the people that have their fingers on the triggers of the nuclear bombs and this is what I've been telling you. Now they've got the tests here to prove it and the evidence showing the charges that they've been filing on some of these people who hold or have access to missiles, ballistic missile force. Some of the charges include sexual assaults and domestic violence. (Let's see.)

3 There was one more here. I think I better wait on this one but they're proving now that the microorganisms actually control the climate change. Clusters of them control the ocean and so forth. That is really a great article that I'll try to bring it to you next week in a different study.

4 I want to get on with this on Pope Francis. His flowery words mean nothing. Kissing babies means nothing, has nothing to do with Righteousness or turning this world around from the domestic violence and what they have planned for the nuclear weapons that they have right now in stock with the sick people in control of them.

5 Francis is calling me a false prophet, which I knew he would! [laughing] I am proving he is a false prophet. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I got plenty of proof to back me up; all the Inspired Scriptures from **YAHWEH**'s Prophets.

6 You know, there were two classes of religions that **YAHWEH** let come down



and these were the ones that worshiped the Gods, worship each other and, of course, His Prophets. He always had a Work or the Works He had prophesied He brought forth. And like Ylijah, he said, the prophets of baal they number five thousand and here I am one, one single, little Prophet out here telling the world that it's wrong. But he was **YAHWEH**'s Prophet.

7 They claim Moses handed down oral laws that were different from the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they claim this is what they're going by. I can show you and prove to you where all of this came from and you really need to pay attention to it because you will be questioned about this, I'm sure. And you really, really need to be able to give an answer for yourself here from the Scriptures. That is our Foundation, the Scriptures that **YAHWEH** inspired the Prophets to write. Now, they prove themselves.

8 Nothing that the pope has proves anything. The statements he makes, it divides the church even more. From the statements that you saw there, it came out just shortly after the face on the bakery. What are you trying to say? We can't believe in signs now? Here's a sign that you've said we can believe in all these years, now don't look for any signs. Why? Because there was one put on the bakery over here, that's why! [laughing] It wasn't a sign. It was a miracle! It was actually a miracle. There's no way a person could do that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

And you really, really need to be able to give an answer for yourself here from the Scriptures. That is our Foundation, the Scriptures that YAHWEH inspired the Prophets to write. Now, they prove themselves.

9 And we showed it last week and now he's saying, don't seek after signs. It's false prophets that seek after signs. Well, we're not seeking after it, but **YAHWEH** is talking to us and Yahshua said so, Yahshua said to look for it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 I know you haven't gotten that far in the Scriptures yet Francis, but you know, He said some other things after He talked to the unbelievers and said I'm gonna give you a sign that I'm gonna stay in the grave three days and three nights. I know you don't want that sign. Maybe you haven't learned to count to three. I don't know! But He said He was gonna stay in the grave three days and three nights. Try to get three days and three nights out of that sign from the time he was put in the grave, which you say is "Good Friday" evening and then rising Sunday morning. You can't do it, Francis! It just doesn't add up! Get our Booklet! Call and get our Booklet and we'll show you the Truth of what time He was put in the grave and that He actually rose on the Sabbath.

11 Now, I can prove that to you and that's the sign that He is the True Messiah. Not Jesus, not Jesus, your sun-God, but Yahshua, Whom you admit in your own catholic bible, His Name is Yahshua. And no, Jesus is not a translation of Yahshua. It has nothing to do with it. Yahshua means **YAHWEH**... **YAHWEH** will save His People from their sins; if they will repent, those who repent, of course. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 Well, Pope Francis is bringing forth a Lawless religion, straight from the pharaohs. The pharaohs of Egypt are actually the ones that started this. Now, if you remember **YAHWEH** sent the house of Israyl, when they called them Israylites, if you'll get it in your minds, this was the house of a man named Israyl, whose name **YAHWEH** changed. And He gave him that name to bring him forth, bring His Children

forth, the house of Israyl, called in other places Israylites, to bring them forth to rule as He rules. That's what that name Israyl means or Yisrayl. It means rule as He rules.

13 So when you see this in the Scriptures, remember, this was a house of one family that He brought forth here. From one man, which, of course, was Abraham and then his offspring because Abraham kept My Laws, Statutes and Judgments. And He says, I know that Abraham will teach these to his children, which he did. He wrote a massive amount of Scriptures, Laws and so forth that were handed down generation after generation and written by Mosheh and other Prophets also.

14 Well, I'll prove this to you today if I have time. If not, today and next week. They pretend to use the Inspired Scriptures; that is, the catholic church today. Every once in a while the pope will quote part of a Scripture like he didn't really quote it, he just said it. He said, "Jesus said we shouldn't seek after a sign." And then Yahshua gave them a sign. Well, does that make sense? Don't seek after this sign that I give you? [laughing] Well, you can see that they mistranslated it, of course, just a little bit.

15 But of course, Yahshua gave that sign to them and then He lived it out and they still wouldn't believe it. But anyway, I'll get back to that later, but that's what he's saying. And mainly because that **YAHWEH** put my picture over here on the bakery and He kept it there. He kept it there for two nights and so everyone could get a look at it and then He took it off. And we got plenty of pictures of it and we put the pictures on television for everyone. Well, everyone is asking about this now, you know. This is gonna become more popular very soon than the fatima prophecy. It's gonna be a household word. The picture on the bakery! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 But they pretend to use these

Inspired Scriptures but they twist them. They lie about them. They misuse them only to get their own way, to deceive. They use bits and pieces of what Yahshua said. And they admit that Yahshua's Name was Yahshua and they admit they changed it and now they're saying, "Don't believe this false prophet out here that's trying to change the name of jesus." Yes! These're his own words. "Don't believe this false prophet because he's trying to change the name of jesus." And they're the ones that changed the Name, Yahshua, and put jesus in its place, but now I'm trying to change the name of jesus!

17 You know, this is really the height of psychology because he admits on the one hand, that he's the one that changed it, that the catholic church is the one that changed it and he admits they're not gonna change it back. They're gonna keep this false God jesus and christ, which are both false Gods that Constantine, who they all proclaim as an idiot, was the one--he couldn't count to two, let alone three. He said, "you'll worship this one God" and he gave them two! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**, that's great, I think! Shows the idiocy of it.

18 Now, Daniyl said they would change the Laws in **Daniyl 7:25**. And every scholar knows that that is speaking of the roman empire. The roman empire, if you have been watching the words, watching in your studies for the word Herod, he's the one that butchered all the children after Yahshua was born. He had a mighty army and it was a roving army. Before that, his predecessors who were all kin and like the Rothchilds today, they have a lot of money--they had a lot of money that they stole from every colony that couldn't protect itself. They took their wealth and took their people and put them under captivity and took them to babylon and those who would convert, they allowed them to live. But they

kept building their army, their roving army, and at last it became the greatest one on earth as predicted by Daniyl the Prophet, that it would be a great, powerful army in the last empire to rule the world.

19 But their religion, Herod was the one that chose it, of course, and said he had the army to back him up and they stood on his part. He destroyed the temple, along with their permission, of course. And then uprooted the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes and took them to rome, where the Apostle Paul, or Apostle Shaul, wrote them a letter telling them the mess that they'd gotten themselves in and how it was going to end. And every Prophet knew this and they spoke of it clear up to **Revelation**,

20 **Revelation** now. If you've got a catholic bible, if you'll look at the Ten Commandments, the Ten Commandments there don't match the Ten Commandments in the *King James Version* or any other manuscript. They took one Commandment totally out, made two out of another. You'll find this if you'll just look and see what I'm telling you. You'll find that they changed the Holy Scriptures.

21 Well, if you'll look at the last chapter of **Revelation**, there's a curse pronounced upon you there, Francis. Anyone who changes the Laws, they weaken the Laws. If you say, take only, steal only when you need to, you know, you change the Law that says "You Shall Not Steal," period. But you change that just a little bit and you weaken the Law. And that's the reason **YAHWEH** says this curse is gonna come upon you for doing this. This is the last chapter of **Revelation**, verses 18-19. That's the last chapter, **chapter 22** and verses 18-19.

Anyone who changes the Laws, they weaken the Laws.

22 But that's the curse that all the Prophets warned your predecessors of years and years ago. And even the ones in Egypt, they were warned. Abraham taught those Laws and he taught them, you know, you must keep these Laws in order to have peace. But they went out on their own. The land of Egypt was plagued with wars. It was like Israyl, the land of Israyl when **YAHWEH** brought the house of Israyl out of Egypt and brought it to the nation that He gave them. They divided, of course, into colonies and they went to seeking power. And they still had it in their minds, the nimrod system, that Cush created. The nimrod system says, "Come on and let's build a tower that will be stronger than anybody else."

23 Well, of course, those towers, they, as Daniyl said, they're gonna become brittle and they're going to fall apart because they have nothing, they have nothing to base unity, to hold them together. In order to hold them together, you've got to have unity. And when you don't have unity, if you disagree, two people can't walk with each other. So pretty soon, you've got two armies that can't walk with each other and then you got four armies and ten armies and that's what has multiplied and, of course, they've still got the same idea. All of them have the same idea. Why build an army if we can't go over here and take the other person's wealth--as is still going on in the world.

24 But now they've got strong weapons, nuclear weapons brought about in this generation by the increase in knowledge--a very costly thing to the United States that one of the Deacons is bringing out now. Extremely costly. And they're spending, they're saying, "Well, we need this much money," that is, the government says, "We need this much money out of your pocket to do this." And they have about ten thousand requests of the same. They need this much

money for this, this much money for this, this much money for this. And the people say, "Is this taxes ever gonna stop?" Well, nothing is sure but taxes and death. And that's exactly what we got, we're facing here in the world today under this system that nimrod, that Cush invented, called rebellion.

25 Well, that's where you stand today, Francis. You're rebelling. You're rebelling against the Laws that say "Don't Steal." You say, "Well, you know, I'm the head, I'm the macho, I'm the God. I'm the God in place of God." That's exactly what the pharaohs said. I'll read you that in just a moment, if you'll just bear with me Francis, but I will get to it.

26 But *Pope Francis calls for full religious freedom in the Middle East...* That really sounds great, full religious freedom. You know, it sounds like he's wanting these people to be able to worship however they want to worship. No, he's wanting full religious freedom for the catholic church only. That's what the man wants. And at the same time, he's secretly guiding the armies--yes, he's the leader of the kings of the earth--to get rid of the Muslim religion and others that don't agree with Mary.

27 Malachi Martin, I keep bringing everyone back to this and they keep forgetting it. Malachi Martin spelled out your plans, Francis, in his book *The Keys of this Blood*. We know that you're out to destroy the other religions. You don't want freedom of religion. You want freedom for you to steal and that's the reason you changed the Commandments and the Laws, to steal these people's land and wealth and children and use them however you want to use them. That is what Malachi Martin points out. You are a devil worshiper and whether you want to admit it or not, you are worshiping satan the devil as is shown in **I Yahchanan 3:4-10** or *I John 3:4-10*.

Even in the catholic bible it's shown there.

28 Well, he says this now and, of course, he's secretly going about to try to take the land and the wealth of those who won't worship Mary, Mary. Well, he proclaims this to be the mother of the Savior but she's not the mother of the Savior. It's the queen of heaven that was condemned by Y Jeremyah in **chapter 44** and, of course, easter was also shown by Samuyl to be one of the things that they brought out of Egypt with them. We'll cover that also.

29 But he says, he's not speaking now of making it a freedom for anyone to go out and practice their own religion. If this had been, if this had been when the United States was set up, there would have been people back then establishing YAHWEH worship. But the fact is, it was killed off. The temple was destroyed. They tried to destroy everything. They took the manuscripts, which they still have. They have the Book of the Laws that was kept in the temple. That's part of the artifacts they took to rome. And this is all a matter of history. And it's in rome now, unless they moved it somewhere else. But they have the Book of the Laws, but they have not kept the Laws, as Yahshua said. Yahshua said on the other hand, they teach a Lawless religion.

30 He said, *After a two-hour private meeting today with the patriarchs and major archbishops of the Eastern Catholic churches, Pope Francis prayed for peace...* Prayed for peace for the catholic church. He wants a peace, he wants a piece of this earth is what he wants! He wants the whole earth! But the peace that he's praying for is not that the whole world would live in peace without war. He's wanting to bring in the subjection is what he wants. Forced subjection and that's exactly what the tower of nimrod was force. Forced subjection to this nimrod system where they bring you, put you to work for the corporations and

there hold you in bondage the rest of your life as prisoners.

31 And if you read **Isayah 14**, you will see that's satan's plan. She will not let her oppressed go free. She wants to keep them in bondage, working, bringing the money in and the wealth in until the catholic church can own the whole world.

32 But even if they owned the whole world, it wouldn't bring peace because two can't walk together unless they agree. And no one is going to agree with the laws that you're following, which you've passed millions of them. There're so many laws now that you have to have an attorney, a different attorney to handle each different situation. You can't keep up. And the same thing with diseases. They've multiplied along with your laws.

33 You have to have a specialist to treat this disease or that disease. You can't have just a regular family doctor anymore. It's got to be a specialist. You go to your family doctor, pay him fifty dollars, he says, "Well you've got to go to so and so. That's out of my field." And that one cost a hundred dollars. And well, these machines we've got to send you through to test you out because we've got to see what's wrong with you, well they cost another hundred dollars or a hundred and fifty. Before you know it, you've got a bill run up there of about a million dollars. You say, "How am I gonna pay this?" Oh, the government will pay this. Get on food stamps. We'll make it free. We'll steal it from the government.

34 Well, he says, *...full religious freedom throughout the Middle East...* Now, he's saying this, like I say, secretly he's trying, he's going forth to destroy. And he brings forth this Lawless religion to set the people free to sin. He wants and he is desiring sin. The catholic church is pushing sin, a Lawless religion. The same thing that pharaoh did in Egypt. They didn't want

Laws. They wanted just the word of the pharaoh. That's enough. "He's your law," they said.

35 **Revelation 2:7**, I won't read these, but I'll read part of it. **Revelation 2:7. ...To him who overcomes... Yahshua said. ...I will give to eat from the Tree of Life...** To him who overcomes. Well, what is He talking about overcoming? He's talking about sin and He says that throughout the Book of Revelation. Those who overcome sin, those who will repent and be converted. That's another way they said it. Repent and be converted so your sins will be blotted out. So he who overcomes sin, I will allow him to eat of the Tree of Life, partake of it.

36 In **Revelation 22:14**, He says, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life...** Here in **chapter 2**, He says, **...To him who overcomes, I will give to eat from the Tree of Life...** It says the same thing. You keep His Commandments. Well, can we change them? No, the same **Book of Revelation** says no, you change them, there's an automatic curse on you.

37 In **Revelation 2:11**, He says, **...He who overcomes will not be hurt by the second death...** Well, they're saying you can't die the second death. You can die the first death and that's it. Your soul, which is something that they've made up inside their own minds and stuck with this, goes floating off into heaven.

38 And Solomon in his wisdom said, how do you know this? And he asked them that simple question. How do you know? Does a soul of an animal go floating off too? No, no they don't go to heaven. Well, how do you know? He asked them this. It was a kind of a silly question, but the stupidity that they were preaching didn't make any sense. So he said, how do you know that the soul of an animal goes down and the soul of man goes up? Can you see

them? No, you can't see them, they said. [laughing] That's where you become the gassy God that floats. You float around as gas. Sounds like some really great life to live, doesn't it? Well, this was the stupidity and Solomon just merely asked them. Trying to get them to think, of course.

39 **Revelation 2:26, And he who overcomes, and keeps My Works until The End...** Keeps My Works until The End. His Works? Yes, He said in the Last Days, YAHWEH said, in the Last Days, there would be a High Priest set over a Work, a Work. So, in the Last Days is what He is actually speaking of here in Revelation because this is the Work of Yahshua that's actually gonna resurrect the dead, resurrect all the dead before us. Everyone who's ever lived will be given an opportunity. They will be bought back to life by those right here in this House. Yes, that's the Plan! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

40 That's the Work of Yahshua the High Priest to bring all of this about. And it was given to Him because He is the Son of Man. He's not a son of a God. He's the Son of Man and that Power, by living a sinless Life, is actually given to Him. He is building Himself in us here a Great Work. That Great Work is being built into us right now who will soon receive Authority. At the same time, by the way, that Yahshua receives His Full Authority we will receive ours and that's where the Work really starts then. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 Right now, you're just proving to YAHWEH that you're in unity with the Work and that's what He means in this verse. ...**And he who overcomes, and keeps My Works...** Or stays in My Work, continues in My Work, he endures until The End in My Work assigned to Me by Prophecy. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

42 In **Revelation 3:12, He who overcomes, I will make a Pillar in the**

House... In the House, in the Great House. Now, I said that because I wanted to get that in your mind because of the pharaohs, because of the Gods, the pharaohs that the catholic church worships right now.

43 In **Exodus 7** and **verse 1**. Well, let's turn there and read it quickly. YAHWEH had to plant something in pharaoh's mind here because pharaoh, like the catholic church today, had Gods that lived before him. One was, of course, the high God, Ra, r-a. (They'll come to me later.) Anyway, they had a number of Gods in Egypt. These were the high-ranking Egyptians that made it, I guess, killed millions and won a lot of wars and so forth; so when they died they became deified. Of course, you see this today in the popes. They deify the popes and they say you can pray to them now. They're saints so you can pray to them and they'll answer your prayers. That wasn't the first time that teaching came out. This was an old teaching that dates way back to the pharaohs of Egypt. And they were strong. They were strong men and once they got established in power, they made it strong, they built them a high tower where they could keep that power, that authority over forced labor and so forth.

44 **Exodus 7:1. Then YAHWEH said to Mosheh: Behold I have made you as a mighty one...** Well, the *King James Version* says *God*. That's the word *elohim*. ...*I have made you as a God to pharaoh...* And this is the only thing that pharaoh could understand. ...**and Aaron your brother will be your Prophet...** Now, this is the way they worked. Pharaoh was the God, of course, and knew he had complete power, ultimate power. He had power in the place of God and that's what the pope has today.

45 Now, remember these things that you learn, that I'm going to read you and I point out to you today and kind of notice what the pope, if you know anything about

the pope, he has complete power. That's what they say. The power is not with him, but it's behind him, the army, the tower that is built behind him. And he has the army to back him up and to destroy anything that comes against this authority that he has.

46 And today, the pope, it says all the world is going to worship him. That's no surprise to us. His popularity has picked up by twenty percent. That doesn't really mean anything because that twenty percent that is picked up can't agree with each other nor with the pope and they're saying, well what are you gonna do about abortion? When are you gonna take a stand on sodomy? When are you gonna take a stand on using condoms?

47 Well, they don't want to do this. They want the majority to get to thinking and using and agreeing with it, and then, after the majority does, then they might take a stand on it, if they see it beneficial. But these are the things. There is no agreement with this. That's the reason that fourth empire, that's the reason Daniyl said it would not stand. There was no unity in it.

48 What we have, what YAHWEH has are Laws, Righteous Laws, equal for everyone, Just for everyone that we can follow, we can hold on to them. We can actually use these Laws if we abide by them, if we keep them. This is our guarantee

What we have, what YAHWEH has are Laws, Righteous Laws, equal for everyone, Just for everyone that we can follow, we can hold on to them. We can actually use these Laws if we abide by them, if we keep them. This is our guarantee that we will be part of this Kingdom of YAHWEH. That assures us of it.

that we will be part of this Kingdom of YAHWEH. That assures us of it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

49 That's what separates YAHWEH's People as **I Yahchanan 3:10** says. This is what separates and shows the difference between YAHWEH's People and the people of satan, those who follow satan. And if you sin, **verses 7-8**, you belong to satan. So keeping the Laws of YAHWEH shows you belong to YAHWEH. Practicing breaking those Laws shows you belong to satan. It's just that simple.

50 Well, He says, I'm making you a God to pharaoh and Aaron is gonna be your prophet, the prophet of God, the prophet of God. [laughing] Well, pharaoh could understand this because they worshiped these Gods and they had their prophets. Their prophets, of course, practiced all kinds of stuff to bring forth sorcery and later as the years went by, history said, they had to come up with new tricks because those were found out about. And they could make a rod turn into a serpent in certain ways.

51 If you've ever read about that, it's really fantastic what they do to a snake and make him stiff and then when they drop him on the ground, the snake has given up and it starts moving again. This is fantastic what they can do, but this can actually be performed.

52 **Verse 2, You are to speak all that I command you; and Aaron your brother is to tell pharaoh that he must let the children of Israyl...** That is, the house of Israyl. Here it's called the children of Israyl.

53 Now get that because it's very important you understand this because later on when they're trying to say well, these are some other people. There are only two kinds of people. The heathen, which they call nations sometimes. They translated it nation but it's heathen, those who don't keep the Laws of YAHWEH. And

those who do keep the Laws of YAHWEH are children of Abraham or children of Israyl and that's what Yahshua said. Yes, you're Abraham's seed, you're Abraham's children if you keep the Laws of YAHWEH. But you're a heathen if you don't. So they translated this 'jew' later. [laughing]

54 If you remember, I failed to catch it and bring it to you, but November the 14th just passed, 1938, four years after I was born, the anniversary was just a few days ago, and that's when the great slaughter took place to try to kill the Two Witnesses. It was so amazing and much more is developing all the time on this.

55 But anyway, keep that in mind too because you can see where pharaoh, of course, knew about Mosheh. The pharaoh that was in office at that time, he wanted to kill Mosheh. He knew the Prophecies so he started trying to kill him and YAHWEH saved him and even under his own nose, took a woman out of the great house, the great house, that's what they called it. Well, there's only One Great House, of course, and that's The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

56 But they called pharaoh's house, which was not just the house he lived in but this great tower, this great tower. It even became to mean all the representatives of pharaoh--the hatchet men, the people who gave and who carried the order from here to there, all of those. And it referred to them as one of the great house. And, of course, this gave them authority because they were of the great house.

57 Well, He said, he won't let you leave. They won't let My People go. They won't let the children of Israyl go out of this country. **Verse 3, But I will harden pharaoh's heart...** This is said several times. Several times it says pharaoh hardened his heart. **...I will harden pharaoh's heart. Even though I will multiply My signs and My wonders in**

the land of Egypt... To do this, to prove to Israyl that there is no competition between the Gods and YAHWEH. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

58 Now, if you'll remember and tie this in, remember this that I'm telling you here and tie it in with the Witness in the Last Days, the Two Witnesses. Isayah 45, I've named you, I've chosen you so that the world would know, from the rising of the sun to the setting of the same, will know that there is no power except that of YAHWEH. No power in the Gods at all. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

59 Well, pharaoh, of course, he had Gods that he worshiped and then when he was ordained a pharaoh, he became the God. He was the high God among the living. Ra was a God over the dead, he ruled in the hearts of men, they said. He was a great God but he ruled in the hearts of the men but over the dead who was supposed to be able to keep working and bringing wealth to the land of Egypt. That was mostly what they looked for was wealth and pleasure.

60 **Verse 4, Pharaoh will not listen to you...** He said. Even though I show these signs and wonders and so forth, he will not listen to you.

61 Let me get just a little bit more in here on this thing about the pharaohs. Pharaoh or the word is a-k-k-a-d, **akkad**. *...the great house, Egyptian the great house. In the bible, a title used as a name or a title prefix to a name as in Pharaoh-Hophra of the king of Egypt. By 2500 BC, under the Egyptian old kingdom one of the designations...* Now this is 2500. And Samuyl was in about 1100, and this is where YAHWEH was saying to Samuyl, "They brought this worship of the Gods out of Egypt with them." So if you go back here now and see the ancient worship of Egypt and see what they were worshiping here and how they come to get these Gods that mean nothing. They have no power. And,

of course, they had the demons that mix with them who were some kind of a spirit being, but they had no power either. They couldn't even be seen unless they got in some body that they entered into some body and used it.

62 But, ...*By 2500 BC, under the Egyptian old kingdom one of the designations of the royal palace was the great house...* And they wanted, I think, they wanted to name this after Abel, the Great House of Abel if you remember that. It was the Great House of YAHWEH. And they wanted to copy that name.

63 ...*This was a common exponent of the authority... Authority. ...and title such as superintendent of the domain of the great house. By 1800 BC... Now, 1800. ...this name for the palace had attracted...* (Yea, let me start again.) ...*By 1800 BC, this name for the palace had attracted to itself some of the divine epithets...* Divine now, see. So you're getting into the God family that they brought it to. ...*associated with the name of the king but it was not until 1500 in the 18th dynasty that it came to be used as a title for the inhabitants of the palace as well, the king and those who worked for him.*

64 ...*The name of the pharaohs had meaning. The majority of them can be translated as assertive sentences. Ramses, the sun God...* Wow, remember the sun God. Anyone who studied about Christmas should know that December the 25th, December the 25th, the reason it was chosen for christmas and for the so-called savior's birthday, jesus' birthday was because it was the birthday of the sun God.

65 Well, ...*Ramses, the sun God, Ra...* That's R-a is the name of this God. ...*is the one that begot him...* He begot Ramses. He was a God. His father was a God. ...*Amen...* Have you heard that word? And they use it a lot in the churches. Well, we brought

this out now. I think it's in *The Mark of the Beast* that you can get it there. But also *The Lost Faith of the Apostles and Prophets*. Many of these things are brought out. ...*Amenemhet the God...* You know you got Gods and then you got "the" God. Then you got Lord and then you got "the" Lord. And that's like the boy scout--as long as he doesn't hold up the boy scout sign, I forgot what that is now, well it's not exactly true. But he holds up that boy scout sign now and this really shows he's gonna tell the truth. Then he lies again.

66 ...*Amon...* That's A-m-o-n. ...*is satisfied. The first name in time was the personal name given a prince at birth...* The first ones. They all became Gods and then the rest of them worshiped these first Gods that they deified. They're saying, "Well, they're alive up there somewhere and then can answer your prayers."

67 Okay. It says, ...*The 18th dynasty had four kings named Amenemhet, four named Tutankamen. The 19th dynasty had two kings named Ramses and the 20th had nine. These names, like those later added, had religious relationships...* Religious worship, religious relationship. So these were the ones that you worshiped. Amen is one of them. ...*to the God Amon.*

68 ...*At coronation, a king received four additional names asserting religious devotion or purpose...* Now, he had the power to do this. He had the power to say, "You worship me." And if you didn't worship--I remember seeing a movie that was supposed to be actual history and they portrayed someone who was standing there and didn't know he was supposed to bow when a certain representative of the great house rode up with his army. He didn't know he was supposed to bow. Someone behind him cut off his head with a sword. This is the way they treated them instantly with instant punishment.

69 ...*The most important of these four was the pseudonym of Ramses II, Usermaat-re...* And that means *strong is the right of Ra*. ...*which was rendered in Greek...* Into another name that meant *supreme power*. ...*To bind together such desperate regions, the Egyptians insisted that their ruler was a God...* Now this is what they come to agree upon that their ruler was a God. ...*He did not come from any province or town of Egypt...* And this is what they do in history, you know. They say, "Well, we don't know where this army or this colony came from. It probably came from over the mountains or this army. It came from over the mountains." Well, that sounds like Francis talking. Over the mountains? [laughing] Where from over the mountains? There's an ocean over there. "Yeah, they probably came out of that ocean. They're probably fish-men." [laughing]

70 Well, this was the stupidity that Solomon was dealing with too when he said well how do you know that that spirit goes up and the other one goes down. He still didn't get them to thinking, but maybe one.

71 ...*He came from the realm of the Gods carrying the divine function of rule. By the dogma of the state, the entire land, its proprieties and its people were his by divine right. There was no need to...* Get this closely. ...*there was no need to codify law because the word of the God-king was present to make law...* Now, this is the same power that you see, same authority that you see in Francis today or the catholic church, who lays down the laws to the wealthy men, the wealthy men that say, "This nation falls. This nation stands." "We're going to war now and we're going to use our nukes. We're going to get first strike." Who's saying this? He rules over the kings of the earth. The vatican rules over the kings of the earth, the one that sits on seven hills of rome.

72 ...*was present to make law...* Well,

the king-God, the God-king was present to make laws so there's no use in codifying any laws or following after any laws. ...*from the beginning of the dynasty of Horace...* Horace? I'm thinking that this word will actually, as it comes down through the years, will be herod. I'm thinking that it actually started with Horace the God and then took changes, as sometimes they do. But I can't prove that yet.

73 ...*Horace the distinct or upper God. By the 5th dynasty the dogma asserted that at death...* Now, he became ...*the God...* Well, what do they say now about the pope that died? They say he becomes the God. They deify him. Now, he's the God. Well, they started praying for him before they deified him and they started claiming miracles at that time. We're not to look for signs now, remember that. Uh-oh! We slipped up, didn't we? Now, God is mad! [laughing] Ah, how funny it must be to the Gods.

74 ...*Osirus who through dying yet lived forever in rule over the dead...* Well, the dead know nothing so he must have his hands full ruling over the dead. But he knows nothing either so he doesn't know whether they're doing what he tells them to do or not, huh? [laughing] Well, how do you know, Solomon said.

75 ...*The priests of the important Gods were also jealous for worldly power. By the fifth dynasty, it was asserted that the sun God Ra of On, Heliopolis was the father of the king...* Now that was the--what did I say? The fifth dynasty. ...*The high priest of Amon-ra of Carmack...* As Johnny Carson used to say "Carmack the Magnificent" that hid his receipts in the mayonnaise jar, you know. Well, he was referring to this God in making jokes.

76 But Carmack, as he called him the magnificent. ...*became a powerful figure in the nation taking his place beside the*

pharaoh visar and the commander of the army... Yes, you had the army to back them up, to cut off their heads if they didn't agree. They had the army to back them. And, of course, the strong army now, the fourth beast, if you remember, Daniyl says is gonna rise up, he's gonna have the strongest army. But he won't stand either because there's no unity among the subjects or the leader. ...*Perhaps...* He says. ...*the commander will be in the league.*

77 (Go to card two). We'll do that next Sabbath, YAHWEH willing. Now this, you can get this right here from *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary* if anyone is interested. You can look up any of the Gods, but look up pharaoh. That's under pharaoh and you can get that information about the pharaohs and there's no difference in the pharaohs of Egypt.

78 Now we come to about 1100 and Samuyl, the Prophet of YAHWEH, the Great Prophet of YAHWEH and he's saying, "You brought this..." YAHWEH is saying to Samuyl, "You brought this God worship out of Egypt with you." Well, now you're beginning to understand what they brought out of Egypt with them. They were worshipping the pharaohs. So later now, they went to calling themselves rabbis.

79 Well, if you look in *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, you see that word *rabbi*, it actually means the *great rabbi*. The great rabbi carried the word *lord*. And then the greatest rabbi that they considered a little bit higher, like the greater pharaohs, he became "the" lord. The lord? The lord! That is Jesus. The lord!

80 So the religions from pharaoh, from the pharaohs, the dead Gods have come down to the seven hills of Rome. They have nothing to stand on. They can't agree. And

right now they can't agree and they hide the questions. They'll avoid answering the questions when the people that do have a little bit of study and a little bit of common sense ask them a common question, they'll say, "That's out of my field." We had this on the news last week. The man, the cardinal said, "Well that's out of my field." Well see, you have to be a specialist of the Gods and, of course, what the Gods permitted. One of them was the rape of little children. Well, pope, is that still permissible? "Well, that's out of my field. I'll have to get cardinal so and so to answer that."

81 But see, in this way, they avoid coming forth and the people--they're turning the people off so the people are sitting there waiting for an answer and never getting it, until the majority of the people start practicing this sin. And then they say, "Oh yeah, we'll agree with that." And they're taking a survey now to find out what the people believe and how many people believe that it's alright to rape children. How many people believe that sodomy is the thing and they should teach it in the schools? Well, they're teaching it already in the schools. Already it's coming forth and nobody's stopping it. Do you see anybody voicing their opinion that this should not be taught in the schools?

82 I remember a woman that was running for president and she let it be known that her husband was counseling sodomites and changing them and putting them back into society, she was never heard of again. She lost it all. They took her name out and she's not running anymore. Someone said her husband disappeared too.

83 Well, YAHWEH bless you. I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Twenty

Let My People Go While There Is Still Time For Us To Stop The Plagues That Your Sins Are Causing!

11/30/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! What a crowd! Come on! Let's jar the rafters! Woo! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. I think y'all are making more racket than the children of Israyl when they crossed the sea in front of the armies that were going to wipe them out. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 These are exciting times and the pope is saying, as Malachi Martin did, that Mary is gonna win out. Bloody mary, the one spoken of in *Jeremiah*, if you have a *King James Version*; **Yeremyah** if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*. I believe that's **chapters 44 and 45**.

3 This Message went out to all the world starting, I was told it was released at 2:00 pm--2:00 am, 2:00 am Friday morning. They called me early, I'd say probably eight o'clock, 8:00 am Friday morning and said that 9,000 newspapers, news medias had

already run it. They called me yesterday evening and said 34,000 had picked it up and were running it. The *Real Time News* in India, in India, it's being run all over the world. Yes! Sure is! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 You can't imagine the amount of people that're reading that right now, the warning that is going out: If you don't let My People go, you're gonna suffer seven plagues. That's exactly what Moshesh told them in **Exodus chapters 7-11**. You should be able to remember that one.

5 *India As It Happens. Religious organization releases new publication that warns of plagues and catastrophes that will get worse. The House of YAHWEH has released a biblical warning in a new publication. They say, according to prophecy, the world will see continuing plagues in place after place until all who desire to come to their feasts are permitted*



to go... Copyrights for that, you can get that and read it in the India newspapers. It's rediff.com, India Limited.

6 But this is going all over the world. They keep calling me every few minutes saying, "Hey, this one's got it in a foreign country," or "That one has it in a foreign country."

7 *Religious organization releases new publication that warns of plagues and catastrophes that will get worse just as the days of Moses when he said, "Let My People Go"...* And then it gives the full or rather they put the full article in here, the complete article, not just this advertisement.

8 ...A new article published by The House of **YAHWEH** this week gives a stern warning that prophecy clearly shows there will be continual plagues that will only intensify unless all who want to attend their feasts are allowed to freely go.

9 ...*"We have people in many countries who want to attend YAHWEH's Feasts three times a year but they are being denied entry into the United States and denied the opportunity to keep YAHWEH's Laws,"* said Yisrayl Hawkins, Pastor of The House of **YAHWEH**. *"Prophecy shows that just as in the days of Moses when Pharaoh's heart was hard and plagues polluted the land until YAHWEH's People were free to worship Him, we will see this same scenario played out in our time,"* Hawkins continued... Now, that is coming in this generation, as the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24:33-34**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 ...*In the letter, Yisrayl Hawkins addresses Pope Francis. Hawkins says that the Vatican is the one who needs to free YAHWEH's People who are being held captive in various countries. He says the pope is blocking YAHWEH's People from getting visas to come to keep YAHWEH's Feasts to Him... To YAHWEH... Hawkins gives a little history on why he believes this and how he can prove it to be true.*

11 ...*"What I will show you is one hundred percent accurate and provable," Hawkins says. To read the letter go to www.yahwehsbranch.com...* That's www.yahwehsbranch.com, all one word, to read the whole thing.

12 Several pages. Let's see. This is U.S. news. Local news, Lubbock news, staff stories. *China sends fighter...* That's what you saw on the news just a few minutes ago. ...*sends fighter jets to patrol new air defense zone...* This could turn into a nuclear war right here. And China's not afraid, like some of the others are. They're not afraid of getting taken over either.

13 *Italian former Prime Minister expelled from parliament...* And then, *In Defiance of new China air zone, US flies B52 bombers through it...* It's like, you know, cross the red line. I'm the biggest bully. I have the biggest gun.

14 Let's see. This, too, is the United States. One news page, United States press release. And ours is first in full here. *Religious organization releases new publication that warns of plagues and catastrophes that will get worse just as in the days of Moses when he said, "Let My People Go"...* Now, the people are all over the world right now are reading this and they're gonna be hearing about it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 I want you to get some Scriptures in your mind to start with. There're ninety days at least--maybe I better say seven days of continuous preaching. You know seven, it's not like one, two, three, four, five, six, seven. It's complete. Seven. So I'll give you seven and if it goes seven hundred or seven thousand, it'll be complete when we get through. [laughing]

16 But this gathering, if you look to **Revelation 7**, you see this gathering that **YAHWEH** is going to put together. He's putting it together now, in fact. We've been reaching them for quite some time.

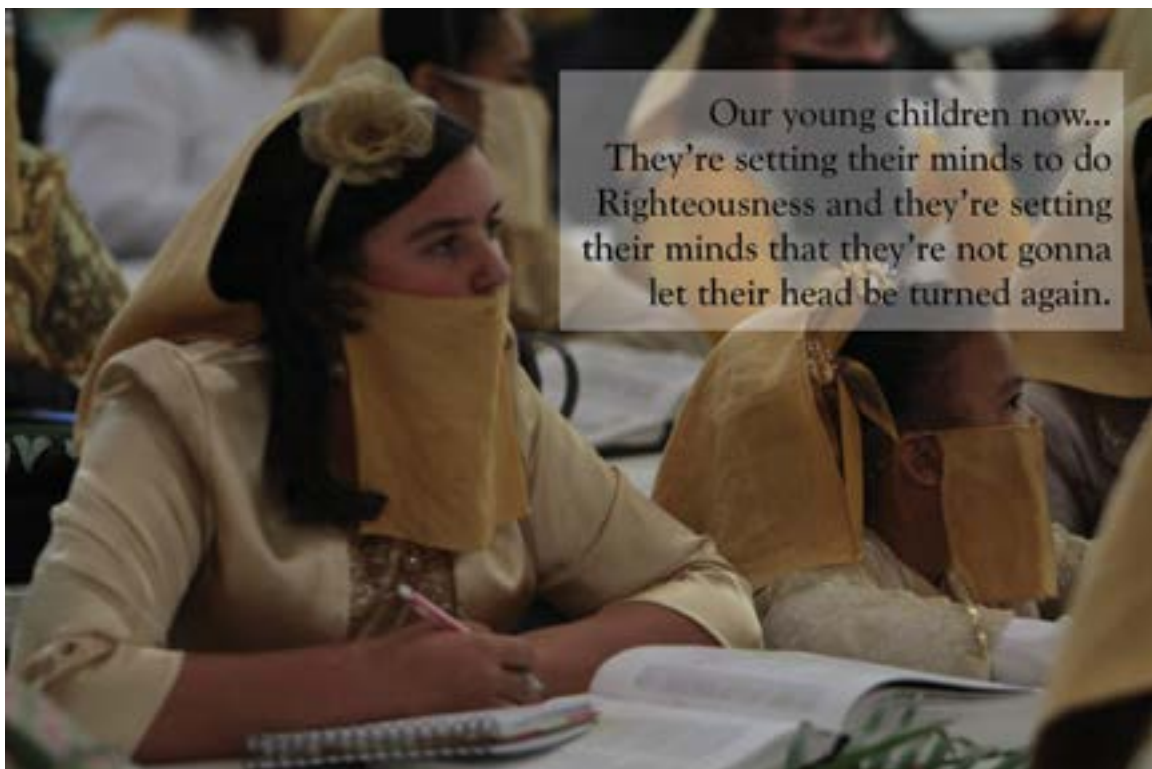
But He's actually, in advance now, He, thousands of years ago, He marked these people. Now, I know that seems impossible, you know, but He did. He marked these people like He marked you and got you ready to call to His House. He did certain things that when you heard the Words you came. Like the Prophecy that says in that time period, I will raise up to David, I will raise up to David.

17 Well, if you check this out, you'll see that it was from David's genes which came down from Abraham, of course, but from David's genes that **YAHWEH**'s Branch was bred and brought down, brought up by a woman teaching. A woman and a man who taught continually the Holy Scriptures, just every day, day after day, after day. And to me, it never became boring. You might think that would be awfully boring, but it wasn't. It seemed like that every day I heard it, I wanted to hear it even more. So it was a breeding that took place. "I will raise up to David." You remember that Scripture,

I know, in **Yeremyah 23**, the famous, very famous chapter.

18 Well, anyway, here we see this great gathering taking place of twelve tribes who were marked. Also marked in the same way and, of course, to be called. And certain things being put in their bloodline. Well, why didn't--isn't it unfair for Him to mark some and not others? No, the ones that refused it, they refused it on their own. And that bloodline was never killed out or destroyed. It was let run. But the ones that did accept it, like Abraham and proved that he would, under extremes, keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** or keep--whatever **YAHWEH** told him to do, he would actually do it.

19 That's what I see coming forth in our young children now. They have set their minds. They've set their minds and hearts to totally overcome. I hear their confessions. I know what's in their hearts and I can see how they're overcoming. They're setting their minds to do Righteousness and they're setting their minds that they're not



gonna let their head be turned again. And they may slip up, but they repent and they set their minds again. And that's exactly what the Prophet Samuyl did. That's what David did. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Well, here we see this huge gathering. I've got men working on this again with later calculators and I think one has been working on it for twenty years now. But they're giving it a once thorough check now that is taking place.

21 For those who are late and just now coming in, you really need to get the first part of this and you really need to get this news. There're some really great things taking place here in these Prophecies that you need to know about. And the more you can learn about them, the more you will understand what's gonna take place, the stronger your Faith will be and your confidence in **YAHWEH** to protect you and so forth.

22 But there in that place, it goes clear over to the last verse where it talks about the Lamb, Who, of course, is the High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. This is **Revelation 7:17**. You see the Lamb there? Well, if you know the Scriptures now, you know that Yahshua, the Lamb Who prophesied, Who **YAHWEH** prophesied to die to pay for the sins of the people, He's here showing to be the Leader of this great gathering. This is a great gathering that **YAHWEH** says is going to be like the days of Mosheh, but it's gonna totally outdo that

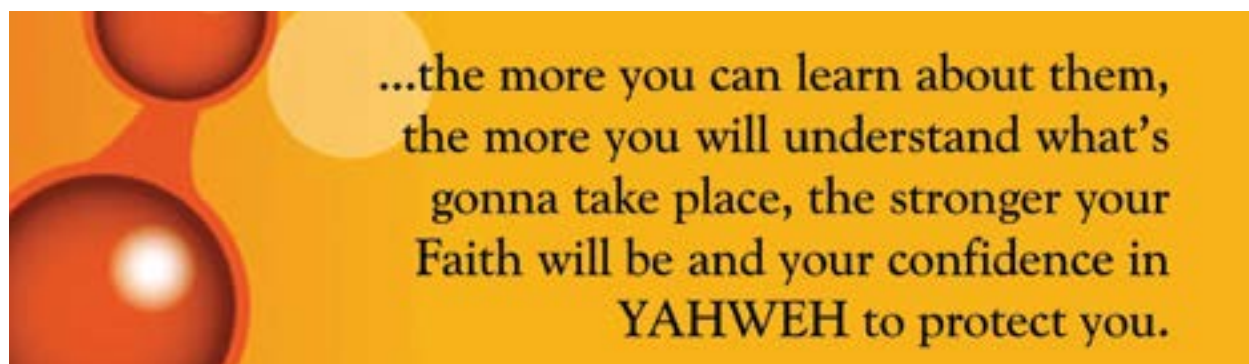
and people will no longer be saying--well, let's turn over to **Yeremyah**. They'll no longer be referring to the time when Mosheh brought the children out of Egypt. But this is going to be greater still and everyone in this Last Days' House is being listed as part of this Work.

23 If we had that two billion people right now, in **Revelation 7**, if they would turn them loose, let them come to the House right now, we could train those people in six months, the way we're set up right now. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we could send them out to every school in the world. Right now, we could completely cover the earth like the waters cover the sea and that's what **YAHWEH** tells them. We could do this. We could stop these plagues right now from taking place.

24 You saw those tornados? Now, now, surely no one can say, "Aw, this happens all the time." No, it doesn't. It broke every record. Devastating. 190 miles an hour wind. Can you imagine? When the fishermen could certainly vouch to that. They gripe when there's 25 miles an hour wind! [laughing] Throw their line out there and the wind carries it up and the birds try to peck it out of the air!

25 This was 190 miles an hour wind. It was like a nuclear bomb almost that went off. A house didn't have a chance, brick house. Brick buildings didn't have--they couldn't stand it. They crumbled and fell.

26 Well, here it shows we could stop



that. We could. We could. We could put a stop to this whole thing. The ten plagues that Mosheh saw and pronounced on Egypt, that's nothing as what's going to come on this world. These last seven plagues listed, seven, yes, complete and, of course, they're going to totally overshadow what Mosheh did. You're going to be talked about throughout all Eternity. Yes, you! Every man, woman and child as being a part of this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 In **Yeremyah 23**, He first says in **verse 1, Woe to the pastors...** Of course, he was speaking of the twelve tribes here, the leaders, the elders that later became priests in Jerusalem by violence, that is violent force. And then moved--destroyed the temple, moved to rome and took all the artifacts with them, of course, from the temple.

28 Someone told me he thought I was crazy when I first announced that and he said he actually went and looked up the word Titus to get a big laugh and he said he was so surprised. He was a history teacher, a history teacher. But he had never seen it, but he knew about Titus, he said. But he never saw that. It never, never dawned on him that these were the temple artifacts from Jerusalem that the man was taking to the seven hills of rome. But it's there for anyone to see. And, of course, these are the same ones, these are the people that were in leadership that scattered **YAHWEH's** People with a roving army, a roving army owned by Herod or the Herodians. And, of course, they scattered, they killed, they butchered.

29 And then they'd take the bones of Kepha? One they murdered, did you get that? They took them--out there displaying the bones of Kepha whom they killed, whom they murdered, hung him upside down and sacrificed him on a stake. Obliging him because this man, think of

that--think of this man and how strong he was. I want every future Priest to get this in your mind and be just like him, just like him. Willing, willing and ready. He said, "I'm not worthy to be hung right side up on a stake like the Savior. Hang me upside down," he said. And they did.

30 Well, this is the same bunch that scattered His People by doing away with the Laws. And everyone that came and said, "Herod, it's not right for you to have your brother's wife." "Hey, pharaoh, that brother's wife, you're committing adultery with her, pharaoh. Sodomy is sin, pharaoh." They killed him. This was their way of solving problems. It still is their way of solving problems.

31 To everyone who wants to come out of this beastly system and they go to the visa department in these foreign countries, they first have to lay their money, from \$150 to \$300, down on the counter. They take the money and put it in a drawer. They pick up a stamp that says "No," and stamp the papers. "Sorry." They don't even say they're sorry. "No," hand it back. Well, of course, **YAHWEH** says that's gonna change and He is going to, He is going to gather His People. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 But every day that they hold back and don't want to let **YAHWEH's** People go, the plagues are going to get continually worse. Now this is the promise of the Prophets, and I believe it. You're going to wipe out yourselves. **YAHWEH's** not bringing this. You brought it on yourselves. And it's not being caused by anyone but you. You're the ones, and **Isayah 24** shows, that you would not keep **YAHWEH's** Laws and you brought these curses upon yourself.

33 The House of **YAHWEH** is the only one who could stop these curses, and we would if you let **YAHWEH's** People go. If you don't, it's sure death. **YAHWEH**, as Yahshua said, repent or you're going to

perish. Repent and let **YAHWEH's** People go.

34 Well **Yeremyah 23:5**. He says, **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** Why would He put that in this time period when He's putting a great gathering together? And who is this Branch? Well, the world's scholars, even some bibles like the *Amplified Bible*, it says in a different place, but talking about the Branch, it says this is the first of many Prophecies that scholars have struggled over for years trying to find out who this man might be, called the Branch.

35 Well, we're gonna go through that in detail because the Scripture shows in detail who the Branch is. But the Branch starts with the gathering here. But notice Who else here, Who you just saw in **Revelation 7**. You got to tie the two together. Remember that? The Lamb, **Revelation 7:17**, the Lamb.

36 **Yeremyah 23:5. Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** Righteous. Now, He had this figured. He had the ancestry figured from those who served Him now, to bring this seed down to a certain person, a certain woman and man in the ends of the earth. The ends of the earth. And had it figured where a one-year-old boy--try to get a one-year-old boy to say "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." He had it figured to where a one-year-old boy would say those words. But then **YAHWEH** said, "No, I'm the One Who named you." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes, all of that's in the Holy Scriptures and we can show it and I intend to.

37 But He says, **...I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King...** Well, we see in other Scriptures where Yahshua is that King. He is the Lamb. The Lamb Who is making the gathering over in **Revelation 7:17**, guiding The House of **YAHWEH**, who is doing the Work. **Hebrews 10:21**, He's the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

That is **verse 21**. **Verse 16** shows what He's teaching His People. **Hebrews 10:16**, I'm putting My Laws in their hearts and in their inward parts I will write them.

38 That's like I see in the young children here today. You don't find children like this in the world, brethren. You know what you see out there? Guns and the police shooting them carrying toy guns down the street. This is what you see in the world. You see it everywhere. And people wanting to kill, kill, kill, murder.

39 Well here, **YAHWEH** says, **Behold, the days come...** The days come and talking about **Revelation 7** now, where He's talking about this huge gathering that's already in progress. And it's gonna come. The gathering is going to come. Like it or not, it's coming. Two billion people to serve with us. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 **...a Righteous Branch...** Can you imagine two billion people trained and sent out to teach right now, all over the world. See, these are from all nations. **YAHWEH** says, "I'm bringing them from all nations." So they will have their mother tongue to speak in but they will learn it here. And then they will take it to their own country, **YAHWEH** shows. We'll cover the earth like the waters cover the sea, **YAHWEH** says. Two billion! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 **...and a King will reign and succeed...** He says, and if you remember, Yahshua said that on this Rock, meaning unity, meaning unity. Everybody is going to agree or they won't be there. That's what's causing the separation in the world today, disagreement; people wanting their own way instead of **YAHWEH's** Way. So either you're going to agree or you won't be part of it. "On unity, I will establish My House," Yahshua said, "and the gates of hell will not prevail against it."

42 Well this King, Yahshua Messiah, as is shown in **Zecharyah** and many other

places, and **Hebrews 10**. He says, **...will reign...** He's reigning with the Branch, the Branch. Well, in **Zecharyah**, he said between the two of them, between the two of them. He says the Branch is going to establish The House of **YAHWEH** and then between him and the Son of **YAHWEH** and he gives the Name Yahshua, the Son of **YAHWEH**, they will rule together. Between the two of them, they will bring this Righteousness to the earth.

43 **...will reign and succeed, and will execute Judgment...** That's the Judgments of **YAHWEH**, as **Yechetzqyah** shows. That's *Ezekial* in the *King James Version*. They will use **YAHWEH's** Judgments. **...and Justice...** And bring Justice. **...in the earth...** There is no Justice in this earth today. You show me Justice among the nations in going and killing other people, taking wealth that is not theirs.

44 You know, the islands that they're talking about, that Japan says, "These are ours." I mean, China says, "These are ours. We've had them for years. We're going to possess them. We're going to govern them because they're close to us. We don't want enemies possessing them but we'll take care of whoever wants to live there." Well, China's been rather fair about the whole thing, at least that's what's appeared in history on this. And they said, "No, you're not going to take them from us." But then, if you look a little bit deeper, as an article brought out, these two islands or several islands there have a multitude of wealth spelled o-i-l.

45 So it's not just a hill out there with fish swimming around it that they're wanting to build a motel on or something. No, there's a lot of wealth there that they're claiming and others are wanting it.

46 **Verse 2, In His days...** That is, the Branch and the King. The King, Yahshua Messiah, and **YAHWEH's** Branch. **In His**

days, Yahdah will be saved... Yes, Salvation will actually go. In fact, **Revelation** says now is Salvation.

47 All of this Work, if you could think about it, is for the 6,000 year Plan of **YAHWEH**, the Perfect Plan of **YAHWEH** and all the Work for 6,000 years. Now, Billy Graham "saved" millions of souls, he thought. The million-soul campaign. I remember this well, but he wasn't saving anyone. Salvation wasn't even offered at that time. Salvation was offered at the beginning, at the beginning with Adam and Eve and it was refused. And then it was cut off.

48 But He set Seven Works to guard that and bring that Perfect Way of Life down through Seven Works so those seeds would always be planted here and there throughout the 6,000 year generations. And from David's seed bring up a Righteous Branch, **YAHWEH's** Righteous Branch. That was part of that guarding and keeping, but the results of it is not until the very end when you have the spoken-of, the promised High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

49 None of the other priests could offer Salvation. Well, what did they offer? Remember their sacrifices that they offered? But that was only a reminder that hey, you need to repent. You need to stop this and you need to start showing **YAHWEH** that you can and will keep His Laws. Remember, they're on trial. **Deuteronomy 30**. I set a choice. I set both Life and death before you. Life by Righteousness, but also I set death and destruction.

50 Well, that's what's come forth from the majority of mankind and **YAHWEH** said, "Fine. Take it. Go with it. I will allow it and I'll show you what your end will be." So He prophesied and sent His Prophets and warned the nations over and over and over, "This is what you're bringing upon yourself and they will grow totally worse

all the time.” He said, “You’re gonna be sick from the top of your head to the sole of your feet.” Well, now we’re down to the end where we’re sick from the top of our head to the sole of our feet, totally. No baby is born sound today. Every baby has a defect. They’re born with it. It’s impossible for them not to be, some more, some less. Some so bad they die in a few days or a few hours.

51 That’s what the world is getting and I’m saying, because the Scripture says, these are gonna multiply quickly now. And the plagues that you see, only The House of **YAHWEH** is capable of stopping them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 We need help. We need our two billion people to work with us and we could stop these plagues and the world could live. And if you don’t repent, and if you don’t release our People, then these plagues are coming. That’s a sure thing and there’s no one who can stop it but us, The House of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** shows that. Now is Salvation. We could save you right now if you would let our People go. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

We need help. We need our two billion people to work with us and we could stop these plagues and the world could live. And if you don’t repent, and if you don’t release our People, then these plagues are coming. That’s a sure thing and there’s no one who can stop it but us, The House of YAHWEH. YAHWEH shows that. Now is Salvation. We could save you right now if you would let our People go.

53 Back to **Yeremyah 23:6**. **In His days Yahdah will be saved...** There will be Salvation in the days of **YAHWEH**’s Branch and **YAHWEH**’s King, Yahshua Messiah, over The House of **YAHWEH**, as **Hebrews 10** shows.

54 **In His days Yahdah will be saved, and Israyl will dwell safely; and this is the Name that he will proclaim...** This Righteous Branch will proclaim and the King Who reigns over him will proclaim. ... **to them--YAHWEH Tsidqenu: YAHWEH our Righteousness...** Seek **YAHWEH**. Seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness first, Yahshua said.

55 **Verse 7, Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH, that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up...** Those words, I’ve brought several sermons on those two words. It includes the Two Witnesses being brought up.

56 Moses was brought up; Mosheh was brought up. He was raised up. The genes were perfect in his body for the job that **YAHWEH** had for him to do. He guarded him every minute, even had him raised in the king’s house that was wanting to destroy him. He was educated. Then he was taken--he was educated in the world, he was taken to **YAHWEH**’s House and fully trained for thirty-five years. And then at my age right now--I’m the age of Mosheh when **YAHWEH** says, “Gather My People.” [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 Now, isn’t it strange? Isn’t it strange that the gathering would start and get more intense in this time period? I don’t know if everyone understood me last week when I said I woke up at three o’clock in the morning and I was begging for a prayer to be answered. I said, because I knew this had to be brought. I knew this demand had to be made, but I didn’t want to do it until I could see that **YAHWEH** was ready

for me to do it because there's a set time for all of these things. But I couldn't find it in Scripture and I kept looking out the window at the clouds from three o'clock until the time I finally got out of bed. I came, got ready and sat down at my table and went to work, but I kept looking and looking out the window at the clouds.

58 And I said to **YAHWEH**, give me a yes or a no. Now, if you don't, I'm not going to bring it. So I've got to have an answer before I bring this. And I said, just put a yes up there if you want me to bring it. If You say no, that's fine. And I kept looking at the clouds but nothing occurred.

59 And finally, it was getting close to the time when the sermon was to be brought, and I called one of our Deacons who has been given a talent for reading clouds. And I told him what I was up against and I said, I need an answer. I feel like **YAHWEH** will give me one, maybe at the last minute. And he said, okay, I'll start watching, taking pictures. And Deacon Rotalsky, whose son spoke this morning--did a marvelous job. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That's my son! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

60 And anyway, he called me back in just a few minutes and I said already? And he said, aw yeah, it was last week. He said, "We got a picture of that right over the top of your office where you're working right now. We got a picture of it." And I said, that's just like **YAHWEH**! Well, He had already given it to me the week before and I called the right one!

61 But I knew nothing about that picture being taken. They didn't know anything about it. When they saw it, they said they talked about it and they said to each other, wonder what that could mean the word "yes" and they pushed it aside and went on to another picture.

62 Anyway, I brought the first sermon last week and those who missed it need to

get it. It's very important that you stay up on this right here. He says this is going to be a spectacular thing what we're seeing here. There're a lot of deaths that're going to take place in the world. The misery is going to get so great, they won't be able to stand it and they're bringing it on themselves. They have been ever since **YAHWEH** sent Isayah. Even before Isayah, there were other Prophets who warned them too.

63 Look back to **Jeremyah 23:1. Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep...** Well, it started with Mosheh. And **YAHWEH** told him, He said, well they're gonna start forming their armies and they're gonna start fighting each other and they're gonna take your sons and your daughters and get them involved. What a hellhole that was, every army that took place. And you're sent out to kill somebody that you don't even know. Now this is the "justice" that we see in the world today.

64 Well, what could clear that up? **YAHWEH** Himself. He gave them peace. He gave them peace even from the nations around them and showed that He could. And when Samuyl rather, when they came to Samuyl and said, you know, they're killing us. They're wiping out our tribes. They're taking everything from us. Even the artifacts from The House of **YAHWEH**, they're taking them from us. So they sent out their armies and their armies were beaten off. And Samuyl said, "Put away your God worship. Put away your God worship."

65 Well, where do you find God worship? Look at **Genesis 3**. Follow the pattern of sin mixed with Righteousness, the tree of Righteousness and evil. **YAHWEH** put the Perfect Pattern of Peace in the Tree, in the Garden and offered it to mankind and they refused because satan said, "Go ahead and sin and you'll be like the Gods." Samuyl said, "Put away this God worship. This is what it's bringing you, war. This is why you

have war right now.” And Samuyl, after they all repented, Samuyl turned to **YAHWEH** and said, “Okay, I’ve got them all back in line again.” **YAHWEH** fought their battle for them. They didn’t even have to lift a sword. They didn’t have to. You don’t have to! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

66 When the army was chasing them—chasing the three million Israylites, the house of the man Israyl, when they were chasing him through the sea trying to catch up with them and stop them and bring them back because pharaoh’s heart was hardened again, they didn’t have to lift a hand. All they had to do was trust **YAHWEH** like Mosheh told them. Just see what **YAHWEH** will do for you and they saw all this, but yet they wanted a king to fight their battles for them? Now you’ve got two kings fighting. Well, they’re not fighting, but they’re telling your young men, “Go out here and kill these people.” So you’ve got death after death after death. Your land is filled with blood and your land starts crying back to **YAHWEH** like Abel’s did when he was killed.

67 And then more kings and more battles and more kings and more battles. And then finally, after 6,000 years, **YAHWEH** said through Daniyl, knowledge will be increased. Meaning **YAHWEH** is going to allow knowledge to be increased. Now, isn’t that strange? All you disbelievers now, read **Daniyl 12**. And knowledge was increased for a time period. He said it’ll be for the time period of the Last Days. The Last Days? Well, that’s when **YAHWEH**’s House would be re-established, in the Last Days.

68 I lived to see. I was born in 1934. You know when knowledge was increased? Get with our Great Deacon who’s been bringing these things, Tovia Grynewicz, and he will show you. He will show you, in detail, the time that knowledge was increased, how it was increased and the bombs, the guided missiles, and everything that was invented in my lifetime.

69 Now here is Daniyl saying in **chapter 12** that **YAHWEH** says close the books now. Nothing is gonna be revealed. From here on, nobody will be able to understand it until the Witnesses. And then I will give them Power to prophesy. Well, how come no one’s ever understood this before and they still don’t? And they still don’t know who **YAHWEH**’s Branch is. They’re still struggling over that. We’re the only ones on the face of the earth who know that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it’s just plain as day in the Holy Scriptures when you get these Prophecies together. Well, you know that because I’ve brought it but I’m going to bring this again.

70 **Yeremyah 23:7. Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH, that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt...** Brought up. That is, raised to do a job, bred to do a job and so forth.

71 **Verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up...** This Branch and Yahshua and then established The House of **YAHWEH**. **...and led the seed of the house of Israyl...** The seed of the house of Israyl, did you get that? Most people read over it and never, never know what they’re reading. I’ll raise to David a Righteous Branch. Well, you see the same thing here.

72 **...and led the seed of the house of Israyl into the Protected Place...** That is, they learned this in the Protected Place and they’re learning it from the Protected Place right now overseas. To all the foreign nations, it’s global now. Yes, people right now are reading this letter that’s cluing them in, that soon they’re gonna be gathered to Abilene to The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And there’re a lot of believers out there. They’re the seed of the house of Israyl.

73 **...into the Protected Place, and from**

all countries... From all the countries. ... **where I had driven...** Where you, look back to **verse 1**. You're the one that scattered these, not **YAHWEH**. Why would this be changed down here? He didn't drive them out. The people drove them out. They accused Ylijah of being the troublemaker in Israyl and Ylijah said, "I'm not the troublemaker for Israyl. You're the troublemakers. You're the ones that're doing this. I'm warning you of what you're doing."

74 But you see the contradiction here in the Scriptures the way they translated it? That doesn't at all say that in the original. **...where you drove them...** As **verse 1** plainly shows. The countries where you drove them. **...and they will dwell in their own land.**

75 **Verse 9, My heart is broken...** Well, of course, go on down to **verse 10** and it shows you even more about these people.

76 **Verse 10, For the land is full of adulterers; those who turn from following YAHWEH to follow the Gods (elohim). Because of this curse...** Curse? That's what we see in plagues. Plagues are curses as they're called in **Exodus** where Mosheh brought them on the land of Egypt. **... Because of this curse...** That you've brought on yourselves, now you're going to see these seven plagues that **YAHWEH** named and they will be strong. And I'll be naming them for you as they come.

77 **...Because of this curse the land mourns; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up...** We have drought and famine. This is getting worse, too, every year. And the rains we get are floods and wind, high tornados. There's nothing normal, at all, about our weather patterns now. **...Their conduct is evil, whose might is not right--**

78 **Verse 11, For both prophet and priest...** He's not talking about the Prophets and Priests of **YAHWEH**. He's talking

about the evil prophets and priests that took control of the temple, and later on destroyed it with their armies, with their General Titus. Destroyed it after his father Vespasian killed and murdered millions of them. They couldn't wipe them out so they destroyed the temple and left and moved to rome and took the artifacts with them.

79 **Verse 11, For both prophet and priest are profane!...** That is, of satan, not **YAHWEH's** Prophets and Priests. **...Yes, even in My own House I have found their wickedness! says YAHWEH.**

80 **Verse 12, And so, their way will be slippery...** They'll be like groping in the dark as one said to them. **...slippery places to them; in the darkness they will be driven on, and fall in the darkness...** They will fall in this darkness, yes. **...for I will...** and there again, the "I will" like **YAHWEH** is doing it. No, it's the way that they have chosen that brings this trouble. The darkness. For the way that you have chosen brings this trouble upon you. **...the year of their visitation, says YAHWEH.**

81 **Exodus 7.** Let's go there and read just a little bit. We're gonna be covering this in detail but in **Exodus 7**, you see what is taking place right now. What took place in Mosheh's day is taking place. We see kind of the starting of going to the public with it and giving this warning.

82 **Exodus 7:1. Then YAHWEH said to Mosheh: Behold I have made you as a mighty one to Pharaoh...** That is, he made him a God. The pharaohs, they believed in Gods. Their Gods were the pharaohs that died before them. They deified them, like the popes today. When a pope dies, he becomes a god. They deify him. They say, "Well, he works miracles so pray to him. He can work miracles for you." Well, this came from Egypt. This was the worship of the Gods.

83 He made them Gods to pharaoh. **...and Aaron your brother will be your Prophet...** Got that?

84 **Verse 2, You are to speak all that I command you...** That is, Aaron will speak it. You tell Aaron, Aaron will tell Pharaoh. **...and Aaron your brother is to tell Pharaoh that he must let the children of Israyl go out of his country...** You see the same thing today in **YAHWEH's Branch**. You see Yahshua say--writing in the clouds, as He said He would. And that's the reason I said give me an answer in the clouds. Well, He had already done it! He said before you ask, I will answer, remember? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

85 **Verse 3, But I will harden Pharaoh's heart. Even though I will multiply My signs and My wonders in the land of Egypt,**

86 **Verse 4, Pharaoh will not listen to you...** Well, that's exactly what Yahshua is saying in **Revelation**. Pharaoh will not listen so the curses are going to come. **...Then I will lay My Hand upon Egypt, and bring My armies and My People, the children of Israyl, out of the land of Egypt by Mighty Acts of Judgment...** Beautiful, isn't it? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 Okay. We see seven plagues there. We also see seven plagues given in **Revelation** that are going to take place. Only The House of **YAHWEH** could stop this. We could. We could turn this thing around totally. We could put the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* teachers in schools and churches. In all the religious places, we could start putting these in.

88 Let's be turning over to *Micah* or **Micahyah** because Micahyah tells us here what this will do when The House of **YAHWEH** does this. And when the people are released, that's when we're going to do it. There's a lot gonna take place between now and then. Get ready for some fantastic action. Before the television stations are knocked out, of course, we should be able to see the most of this taking place on the news channels. All the things that're gonna take place here among the nations. We got months now.

89 We're gonna bring this out at the Feast, but you really need to get all these sermons ahead of time. You need to get the Book *The Birth of the Nuclear Baby* and you need to start reading now, studying it closely the nine months that are given there. Those are fantastic Prophecies that **YAHWEH** gave us the numbers to and more has been studied now and **YAHWEH** is showing that this is not in the distant future. This is for this generation, just like the nuclear war, nuclear bombs were for this generation. And the time period when the Message would be preached to all nations by the one who bears witness. Well, that's **YAHWEH's** Witness or **YAHWEH's Branch**.

90 And in **chapter 7**, we see two billion people, in **Revelation**, who're going to be set free, set free, one way or another. And He says in **Micahyah**, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." **Zecharyah** said it's between **YAHWEH** Who does this, **YAHWEH** and the Branch.

91 **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations. It will be raised above all congregations; and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** That is, all who're left alive because pharaoh's heart is hardened. The pope is laughing. He won't laugh for long, you know. When it starts getting into the vatican, starts knocking their priests and their cardinals out and so forth, this is what it's going to do. **YAHWEH** shows this. Their attention will be a little more, a little more to the point at that time and they will start wondering, "Did we do the right thing?"

92 But then, by that time, it'll be too late for us to do anything about it, to stop it. We could stop it now. We won't be able to once we get into the deep part of this thing.

93 But notice **verse 2, And many people will go and say...** Many nations will come, that is, to The House of **YAHWEH** that He establishes in the chief of the

nations. ...**Come, and let us go up to the mountain...** This promotion of The House of **YAHWEH**. ...of **YAHWEH**, and to the **House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths...**

94 And in verse 3, He says, **And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off... nor will they learn war anymore...** Now this rebuking, it's talking about the plagues, the seven plagues of **Revelation**. He rebukes them by letting these plagues, letting them do what He said to begin with. "I'm gonna let you do this and I'll show you the outcome." So He says, "These plagues, I'm going to rebuke you by allowing you to bring these plagues upon yourself." **Isayah 24**, He said, "because you have changed the Laws, broken the Everlasting Covenant, this curse has devoured the earth and I'm going to let it."

95 **...rebuke strong nations afar off...** How? By allowing you to bring these plagues upon yourself.

96 If you'll repent right now, Francis, we could stop this. The House of **YAHWEH** can stop it. We're the only ones on the

face of the earth who know how. And we could stop these plagues from coming on the world. Plagues that you can see coming right now if you'd just look around you. If you'd just pay attention to the news, but I know you see them. But you can't stop them anymore than you could the black plague that came upon you and set the bible free. Remember that, Francis, in history?

97 If that black plague hadn't of come upon you and wiped out the priests, the cardinals, everybody, and weakened your strength, the chokehold that you had upon the nations, you would have never had allowed the bible to be printed in the 1400s. For 2,000 years almost, you kept the bible away from the people. Now, this same thing is gonna take place now. Your strength is gonna diminish. They're gonna look upon you and say, "Are you the one that caused this uproar in the nations and destroyed the nations and made it like a wilderness. Have you become weak like we?" Yes, satan, you're perishing. You're going to perish with them.

98 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Chapter Twenty-One

The Pope Is Bringing Deception. Deception Is Bringing The Plagues.

12/07/13

K. Benyamin C.: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher on the face of the earth, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Wow! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] On a cold icy day! Look over there! Y'all should have seen these guys over here! They was jumping that far off of the floor! [laughing] That is wonderful! You may be seated. If you get cold, we'll give you some exercise here, run in place! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and everyone of you.

2 Today, if you'll turn over to **Daniyl**--well today is **Daniyl 12:7**. How about that? 12/7. Someone told me to read that.

3 **Daniyl 12:7. Then I heard the man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand... (holds up right hand) ...and his left hand... (holds up left hand) ...toward heaven...** And said The End is coming and it's set with the three and a half years.

4 If you haven't read that, well you need to anyway. You need to read it several times. It's in the *Birth of the Nuclear Baby* and I believe it's page 135 it starts, but it's

the nine months, nine months. The birth and the rebirth of the nuclear baby. It gives you the dates, the same dates that the politicians are giving you today for what they're going to do.

5 What we are doing. I passed up the news today because I wanted to cover so much and I've got too much here to cover. But concentrating. Concentrating. I was telling someone how to get the children to concentrate yesterday and I said I think the audience, the whole audience needs this. The way you train yourself to concentrate is to let someone read you a Scripture and then tell that person what he read. And practice this.

6 Now, when he reads it to you, of course, you won't hear a thing he said after five minutes is gone, but if you really concentrate on what I said, can you repeat that back to me? **Daniyl 12:7**? Without looking? Now, if you really concentrate and I read it again, you'd probably be able to get part of it anyway. But that's the way



you train yourself to concentrate on what is being taught, what is being said.

7 Now, how do you train yourself to remember? You make notes and then you go back and rehearse. That's what the Scripture tells you, all of this. The Scripture tells you this.

8 I remember a course with Dale Carnegie Institute that said there was only one in like a hundred thousand, no ten thousand; one in ten thousand that actually wanted to better themselves. And so when they went to a town to sign up people for their college, they could bet on the size of that town how many there would be in it that would actually take the course. And he said it turned out that way.

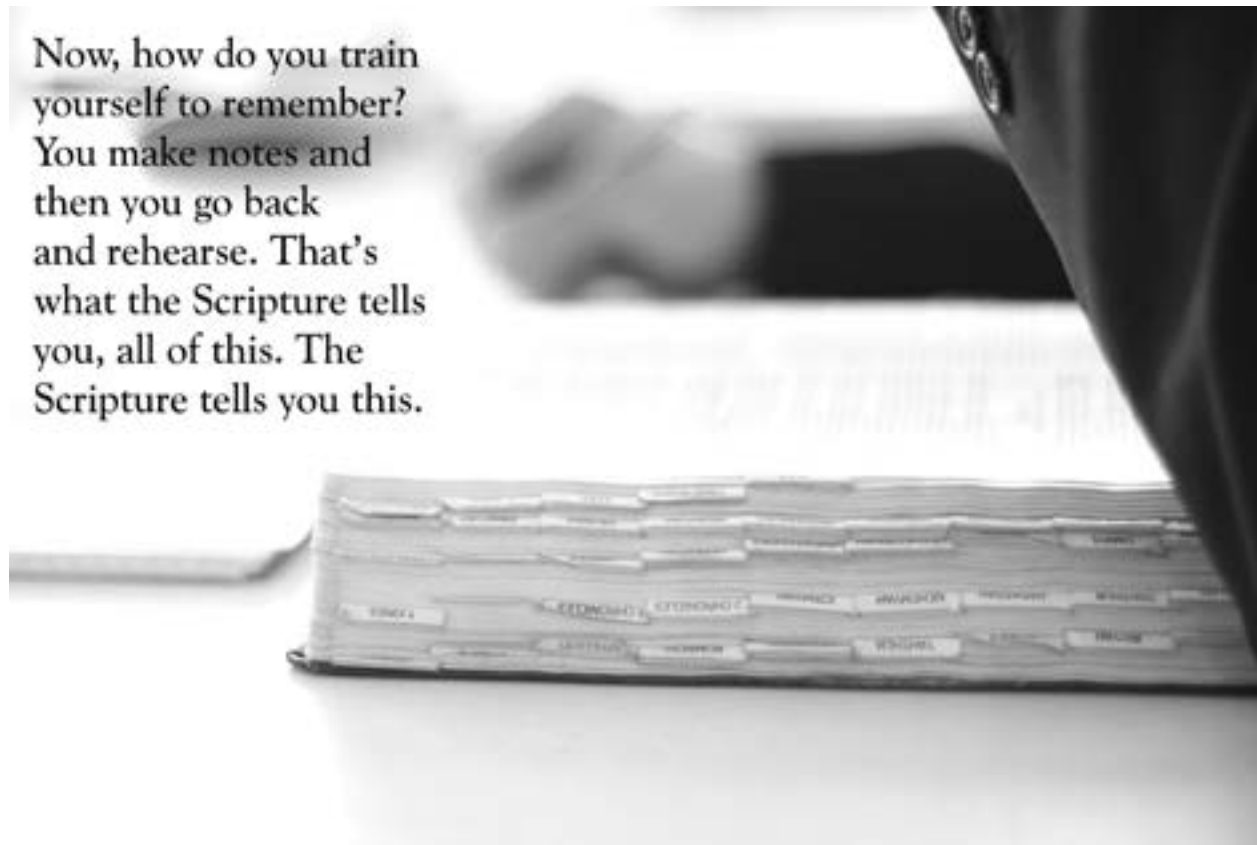
9 But they taught you to concentrate and remember. In fact, the man that taught the class, he could look an audience over of thirty people or so and he could tell you everybody's names and so forth. Before you

left, he'd be addressing you by name and shaking your hand. Now, that's how great the mind can be if you want to put it to use.

10 What we're doing. The world is getting ready for war. And the catholic church, it knows what it's doing. It's opposing everything The House of **YAHWEH** does. But we're gonna win this battle. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we're gonna win the war. We're gonna take over the earth and not only the earth, but the Authority over the whole universe is going to be ours. And, of course, there will be war no more. That's something that hasn't occurred in the 6,000 years of mankind since Cain. And then all the world went the way of Cain as James or Yaaqob says.

11 *Global warming can be stopped if we act now, says The House of **YAHWEH** in a news release.* That was released on 12/6 and the total news medias that have run it already, and they're still coming in, is 46,165.

Now, how do you train
yourself to remember?
You make notes and
then you go back
and rehearse. That's
what the Scripture tells
you, all of this. The
Scripture tells you this.



Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] We got some really, really large newspapers here and national newspapers and also international. This thing went global. So it's reaching a lot of people. And this number that I gave you just includes the United States. It doesn't include India and Russia and all these places that are getting these.

12 But here in the United States, *Travel Weekly*, the national newspaper of the travel industry. Now these are just a few that they said here. Just a few places that ran this. *Renewal Energy World*, they should have some input reading this article and then they should be able to take it and maybe do something to spread this information. Because it's not burning wood or coal that's causing the global warming, causing the starfish to die, causing the whales to die, causing the coral reefs to die. And they've known this for quite some time.

13 Coral reefs, why would AIDS, why would the HIV, why would the AIDS virus attack a coral reef? But they do and the scientists know it and they're killing it. They're killing the coral reef.

14 *Travel Weekly* is one of the large newspapers. *Renewal Energy*, another one. *The Buffalo News* in New York is also a large newspaper that's running it. You in New York City, you might get that and hang on to it. It will be worth gobs of money one of these days. *Got News Wire*, this is in UK. *Before It's News*.

15 (Let's see.) *Religious organization releases new publication that warns of plagues and catastrophes that will get worse, just as the days of Moses, when he said, "Let My People Go."* Now, this was released 11/29 and there're 49,751 news medias that're running it right now. So they're spreading the news. News. News. Praise **YAHWEH**.

16 Well that's what we're doing. We're taking **YAHWEH**'s Message of the Kingdom

to the world. And, of course, this had to start in this generation. **YAHWEH** had to establish His House because His House had been destroyed by the fourth beast that the army stood on his part. I know you're familiar with that Scripture. How many of the future Priests can tell me where that Scripture is found that the army will stand on his part? That will show you how much you need--well, there're two, three, four. That'll show you how much you need to learn to concentrate. It should be **Daniyl 11:31**, but don't be turning there to read it right now. I want you to listen to me closely.

17 There is a battle going on. It's no competition, you know. **YAHWEH** could take over this world right now if He wanted to but He's wanting to save His People from their sins. And that's the reason He's allowed the rebellious religions, of which there were ten that Daniyl showed started in the fourth beast that took over the world. That is, it ruled the whole world by force. There were ten and then a little one, a little horn, these are religions and a little horn, meaning worthless as far as religion goes. As far as Salvation goes, it was worthless. This little horn, this was a religion that was among ten other religions of this fourth beast of **Daniyl 7** and also **Daniyl 2**.

18 But this little religion, it owned an army. It didn't care about religion. The Herodians didn't care about religion. They were a wealthy group that saw the opportunity to seize. They would seize any opportunity to bring in more money but also to control the people. And they didn't care whether it was deception or whether it was truth. It made them no difference. The only thing they were after was money and power. They owned the roving army that came over the hill, as history said.

19 Some of these history books, you know, you would think that the man was on dope or maybe he just run around drinking

all the time and wrote stupid things like, “Well, they must have came over the mountains there from somewhere.” You know, so maybe they were Arcadians or Wewokians or, you know, whatever your guess might be. And these are historians, you know! [laughing]

20 And even the historians that knew the truth, when the battle was won, they were afraid to write it so they wrote a bunch of lies. And how do I know that? Well, they differed among each other and you can get bits and pieces of the truth. And when you find two that say the same thing and they were far apart, well you know that must be it right there. Either that or they were guided by the same pope to write the lies.

21 But anyway, there’s a lot of history that you can’t depend on. And they say ‘perhaps’. They use words ‘perhaps’ and ‘maybe’ and things like this showing that they don’t know. They should have done like the commentators say, “Well, I just don’t understand this and I’m not gonna write on it, just leave it out!” That’s the way many of them do. [laughing]

22 But the fact is this little horn owned the roving army that became the roman army. The eleven horns altogether became the catholic church which simply means universal. It has no meaning except universal and you can make what you want out of that. But what they mean is it carries the same meaning as democratic, democracy. These words, you know, anyone can just follow one of these Gods. But so long as you don’t follow YAHWEH, so long as you don’t teach YAHWEH’s Laws or anything like that, you can be a member. And, of course, if you don’t convert from YAHWEH or YAHWEH’s Laws, if you keep hanging on to Scripture, then you’re dead. You make yourself a prey, as the Scripture says. Make yourself a prey; that is, someone that they’re hunting to kill. And they killed,

some of the historians say, it had to be over a trillion people that they killed altogether in the crusades.

23 If you noticed the other day Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu gave the pope a book that his dad wrote on the crusades. And I don’t have the book. I’m trying to get it now but I’d like to see what truth he did put in there. But the crusades in Germany, they were trying to kill the Last Days’ Witness and this was Satan’s doing because she knew it was time for me to be born.

24 And now, you’ve got to remember too, they tried to kill Mosheh and you see how YAHWEH’s Power over the Gods took control there and the very ones that were wanting to kill him, raised him up as their own baby, put him through the schools and then YAHWEH took him out of there. He did some silly things, didn’t he? You wouldn’t have thought Mosheh would have done the silly things that he did. Could he? Could he have been led to do that for the sound reason that he had to go do a job for YAHWEH and he had to get him out of that country? And, of course, he was offered the whole kingdoms there, all the kingdoms there. That’s how popular the man was, trained in all their schools, well educated and had a mind of quick thinking.

25 But YAHWEH took him out of there and took him where He wanted him to be a part of His House. And then trained him for a few years, sent him back to get the twelve tribes of Israyl or the children of Yisrayl, the children of the man Yisrayl, which they multiplied like crazy in Egypt and they outnumbered the Egyptians. And the Egyptians couldn’t even count them all. They were worried about them. They feared them and they should have. Well, when they left, their army was destroyed and the twelve tribes came to the place YAHWEH had planned for them to where Yahshua would

be born, being the seed of David and another one yet.

26 I gave that for the future Priests to dwell on but another one also was involved in His genes. Y'all are still working on that, right? Yes, okay. One head shook yeah. [laughing] I'm not gonna tell you right away. I may tell you Passover but you need to work on it. You need to find it before then.

27 Anyway, to bring you a little more history here. The twelve tribes, they turned. They turned against Samuyl. Now, they were called elders at that time and, of course, they controlled Israyl. They, once they turned against Samuyl, they chose themselves kings and they started fighting over the wealth and each one of them trying to build a nimrod system because they rejected YAHWEH. YAHWEH said they rejected Me that I should rule over them.

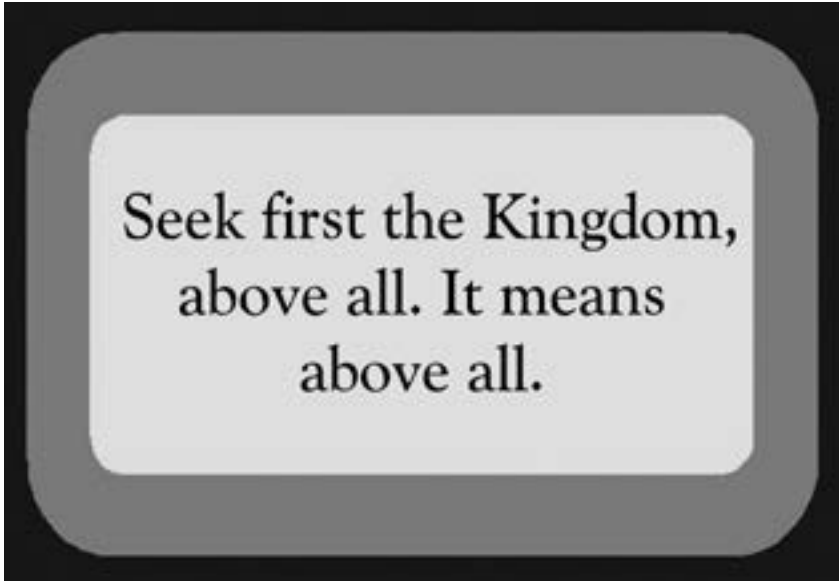
28 So they started building themselves, every king started building himself. How do I control this wealth that we got here in this colony of people. Well, I got to get more people. I've got to get an army so we'll do that with your taxes and that's what they're doing today. We're gonna have you some more of that very soon from the Great Deacon Tovia about the cost here in America for what the elders started doing when they rejected YAHWEH in the days of Samuyl. I Samuyl 8 shows you that.

29 What they were doing was spending their money on war and that's what they're doing now. They were multiplying and multiplying, they were taken captive and then another king would come in, stronger and take captive. Well, you wound up led by religions. The colonies were put together

by religions. That's how they started by a religion. And every one of them had cultures of their own or that they wanted to follow or traditions, as Yahshua called it, traditions. And, of course, this is a battle even today from people who come here with different traditions and they want to hang onto their traditions and rebel against YAHWEH.

30 But in **Mattithyah** now, for Salvation. The Savior said seek first, seek first, and that was brought out today by one of the Future Priests. Seek first the Kingdom, above all. It means above all. Seek the Kingdom of YAHWEH. Well, how do you do it? And it gives you very specific ways of how you are to seek first the Kingdom of YAHWEH.

31 Remember **Mattithyah 6:33** but turn over to **Deuteronomy 12. Mattithyah 6:33** was where Yahshua said seek first the Kingdom and its Righteousness, YAHWEH's Righteousness. Seek first that. And then He says you're a fool now if you don't believe what the Prophets have spoken. So He tells you, you've got to believe what the Prophets have spoken or you're gonna be a part of **Revelation 20. Revelation 20**. Do you remember **Revelation 20**? Can y'all quote that by heart? No? Okay.



Seek first the Kingdom,
above all. It means
above all.

32 Well, I called it the Great White Throne Judgment. Others have picked up on that since I started calling it that. The Great White Throne Judgment where this beast of **Daniyl 7**, who's going to exist until the great nuclear war wipes out four-fifths of the people. It's going to exist until then, YAHWEH says. Until the great burning takes place and that great burning then is spoken of in **Revelation 20**.

33 And all who were not found written in the Book of Submission, the Book of Unity, the Book of Yahshua, the Book of Choosing Righteousness are referred to there. You've got to choose it. He says you must choose it. You must choose to be Righteous. You must choose to submit to the Priests. You must choose to do what he says afterwards and if you don't choose, then you won't be written in the Lamb's Book of Life because He is keeping perfect records on your life. And every strike will go against you where you go against the Laws.

34 So unity. And He says you're gonna know this at the end because there won't be anything there but unity. So, what is going to enter that Kingdom is those who choose to be in unity, one hundred percent, no ifs, ands or buts and no saying, "Well, I'll do it till they try to break my tradition. I don't care what anybody says, I'm gonna give christmas presents to my children. I'm gonna keep my traditions--I'm gonna follow my culture that I was brought up in." Where do you find that in Scripture? Where? I know a lot of Scriptures that're against it. In fact, you can take it to hell and burn with it if that's what you choose. It's your choice if you practice that manner. No ifs, ands or buts. I can't pull you out of hell. If I grabbed you by the foot, my hand would burn. If you don't repent now, I will never be able to help you, if you go near this world again.

35 He tells you in **Revelation**, here's

The End looking at us right now. In fact, we expected, not Passover, we're gonna enjoy the best Feast we've ever had Passover. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] But we're expecting it just, not very long after Passover. All of this is gonna take place. It's falling right in line with the nuclear baby, the nine months. The dates are there for you. Look at them. You really need to learn that and be able to preach it on your own to anyone who asks of you.

36 Well here is what you must choose now in **Deuteronomy**. Here's how you seek the Kingdom. You don't seek it like Hiawatha, you know, looking or gazing at the mountain. You seek it by instruction as to what the Priest or the One Sent, as the Priests keep repeating here, by what the One Sent, the Ordained or Prophesied Work of YAHWEH teaches. That's how you seek it. By seeking those, The House of YAHWEH and the Priests who will tell you what to do. But there, you must choose to ask, YAHWEH says. Yes, you actually have to ask. You must choose that and then you must ask.

37 If you don't ask and you say, well it's easier to get forgiveness than it is to get permission. Well, you've already been told don't, don't do these things. Don't go back out into the world, but, you know, "Well, I'll ask for forgiveness later." That's really not repentance and it's really not conversion and that's what you're commanded to do. **Acts 3:19**. Repent and be converted that your sins may be blotted out. And if you don't convert, then your sins are never blotted and you're never written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

38 In **Deuteronomy 12:5**, He said, **But you are to seek...** Now, this is what Yahshua said too. Seek first. ...**the Habitation of your Father...** Who is Father YAHWEH. ...**The House of YAHWEH--the Place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose...** And

show you in Prophecy that He chose this. This is how He shows you, in Prophecy. Seek through the Prophecies the Place YAHWEH shows you that He chose. **...out of all your tribes to establish His Name--and there you must go...** You won't find this on the seven hills of rome and they keep saying, "Well, we moved from there. We're not that group anymore." Well, you took your religion with you, see, and your religion is what gives you away. You're still the same religion with the same fruits and we know you by your fruits. By their fruits, Yahshua said **Mattithyah 7**, by their fruits you will know them.

39 And then **verse 7**, He says, **There, in front of YAHWEH...** Which means YAHWEH; this is an Appointment with YAHWEH.

40 I said this morning when people were calling yesterday wanting to know, "Are we gonna have Services?" I said, isn't it the Sabbath? Isn't tomorrow the Sabbath? What are you talking about, are we going to. Of course! We're going to obey the Laws of YAHWEH. And I said this morning, they kept saying, "Well, it's awfully slick out there." And I said, well if you can't drive, we'll get you there. If I have to, I'll come get you myself! I'll carry you here if you're not too heavy! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 **There, in front of YAHWEH...** Every Sabbath Day. **...There, in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat...** You're actually supposed to eat, but it's you who've got to choose whether you want to eat or not in front of YAHWEH. You get that? That's your choice whether you do this or not. This is one of the Laws of YAHWEH.

42 "I didn't know that was a Law. It's not in the Ten Commandments." Is that as far as you have read, is the Ten Commandments? You sure you read all of them? Can you tell

me what they say? Study! Study! That's how you seek the Habitation of YAHWEH.

43 See, we're seeking the real Habitation, not just this earthly House. This earthly House is what gets you there because the Priests are here in this earthly House who teach you the way to get to the Habitation of YAHWEH. The only ones who are gonna get in there are written in the Lamb's Book of Life. All the sodomites are gonna be cast out and go the other way.

44 And that's what Tutu, Tutu was his name. He said, I really would rather go to the other place than I would heaven if it doesn't allow queers. Yes, he said that. He actually made his own choice with his own mouth. Well, you got to choose Tutu, and you made your choice.

45 **There, in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat, and you shall rejoice...** Someone called me yesterday and they were glorifying the House and the Work because we had made the cafeteria such a pleasant place and it was warm and cozy and everything. And they said even Naomi was wearing a smile now and I said I got to get back there and see her! [laughing] Even dancing going on and things like this because it's so wonderful; it's so wonderful here. Well, this comes with satisfaction and rejoicing.

46 Rejoice! You must rejoice. **...in all that you have put your hand to do...** You're assigned to do. I'll show you this, you're assigned to it. You're assigned to it by a Priest. I'll show it to you in just a minute. **...because YAHWEH your Father has blessed you...** Yes, He blessed you. When He called you to His House, He blessed you.

47 **Verse 8, You must not at all...** Follow your cultures or your traditions. **...do as we are doing here this day--every man...** And woman or man or woman. **...doing whatever is right in his...** Or her. **...own eyes...** You see that. Now, you must choose

to follow this, right? It's you who makes the choice and you must choose to do this. Otherwise, you will be with Tutu until you are consumed. And that word does mean consumed and it means to perish also as the word Yahshua used.

48 If you look on to **verse 12, And you shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH, you and your wife (wives), your sons, your daughters...** Which means you must teach your sons and daughters to do so. **...your menservants, your maidservants, and the Levite who lives within your gates, since he has no portion nor inheritance with you.**

49 Look at **verse 14, But only in the place YAHWEH chooses...** And remember **Amosyah 3:7**. I will have no place unless I prophesy it in advance.

50 Now look at **chapter 16**. He says, go to the Place. Look at **Deuteronomy 16:11. You shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH your Father...** Look at the last verse there, last part of that verse. **...at the Place YAHWEH your Father chooses to establish His Name...** And, of course, in these Last Days-The House of YAHWEH was destroyed and remained without existence for 1,600 years after it was destroyed in 70 CE, by the catholic church.

51 They weren't calling themselves catholic at that time. They didn't call themselves catholic until they moved to rome. They had Titus destroy the temple but take all the artifacts to rome. The Herodians, they plucked up the three religions they wanted to take with them and they took them to rome. Later, they took in these others and let them start invading and having a word in the say and dishing out business to them if they paid their tribute to the mother church. All of this, we can prove. Every bit of this.

52 Titus destroyed the temple. He moved all the artifacts to rome, including the Book of the Laws, which was written

by Mosheh. They have that too. Everything. The Menorah, I wonder now if they ever look at it. If they ever know we're the Last Work. I think they do because the pope is trying to put out disclaimers saying I'm a false prophet and that I'm the one saying I know everything. Well, I'm not gonna lie about it. I do! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] I know it because YAHWEH has it written right here for me and I know everything that's gonna take place!

53 Well, He said, you've got to choose this now. Look over to **chapter 17**. Then you must go there. You must go to the Priests there and you must choose to go to the Priests. **Deuteronomy 17:9. Go to the Priests, who are Levites...** That's part of their genes. That's the obvious part of their genes. There's another one that's not so obvious like it was with Yahshua that our future Priests are supposed to find for me before the Feast.

54 **...and to the Judge...** You must choose to go the Judges; that is, counselors. **...who is in office...** Now, if you don't choose this, you won't be there. You know, this is how you're seeking the House, seeking to be a part of the Habitation of YAHWEH. That's what He means there. Seek to be a part of the Habitation of YAHWEH. Seek to go there. To go there? Well, we see that in **Revelation 22:14**. Blessed are those who keep His Laws, for they have right to go there. They have right to the Tree of Life and to enter the gates into The House of YAHWEH.

55 **...to the Judge who is in office at that time...** The judges that lived in Yahshua's day are not the judges. Now when you seek The House of YAHWEH, you seek a different set of Judges but they are in office, they are in office at this time because YAHWEH had His Last Days' Witness, who He calls the Branch, who He said would branch out and establish The House

of YAHWEH in the chief of the nations. He had him do this. So it's your choice now to come to The House of YAHWEH spoken of in Prophecy, of course. There is no other. Unless it's spoken of by Prophecy, it's not The House of YAHWEH.

56 **...Ask for their decision...** Did you get that? Man, you've got to ask for it! You've got to go there and you've got to ask them. Now, if you don't choose to ask, you've broken another Law. So you've got to choose to do this. You're not gonna be forced to do it. You're going to have to choose to ask their decision.

57 **...and they will give you...** They will give you these solutions, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*; the Judgment in all matters, the counseling in all matters. The decision. **...the sentence of Judgment.**

58 **Verse 10, You must act according to the sentence...** You must choose to act according to the sentence. **...they pronounce for you...** Now, it's your choice. I'll show you what occurs next if you don't make that choice. He's telling you what to choose, of course. You must choose. (Let's see.) **You must act according to the sentence they pronounce for you at the Place YAHWEH chooses...** Chooses. **... Be careful to do all they order you to do.**

59 **Verse 11, According to the Law they teach you, you shall do, and according to the decisions...** The counseling. **...they give you, you shall do...** You shall choose to do this. You must not turn aside to the right hand or to the left from the sentence they pronounce for you.

60 **Verse 12, The man who acts presumptuously, and shows contempt for the Priest who stands to minister in front**

I praise YAHWEH you still got time to repent.

of YAHWEH your Father, or for the Judge, that man... Or woman. **...must be put to death...** I praise YAHWEH you still got time to repent.

61 Now, as the lady who appoints judges and counsels judges that you just heard on the show that the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins brought, she said we should have been doing this ourselves. I thought that was showing great wisdom there that, you know, these simple things, we should have been doing this for our own children.

62 And when we first brought the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* here, we fixed a lunchbox saying, "What's For Dinner?"--inside of it was the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that we gave to different people. When they showed this to the district attorney, this was one of the baal worshipers, the lord worshipers who worshiped the dead rabbis. That's the lords. He doesn't know it. He doesn't have sense enough to know it right now. They're the dead rabbis, the dead pharaohs. That's where it started in Egypt. And, of course, they're still in Egypt here in the United States. They're still worshiping the dead rabbis, the dead pharaohs before they were called rabbis, under the name lord. It's not a divine title. Look up the word in *Unger's Bible Dictionary*.

63 Well, here we are now in **Deuteronomy** and He's saying you must choose this. Well *Amos*, **Amosyah 3:7** says that most definitely--YAHWEH will choose no work unless it's that that is prophesied by His Prophets in advance. And then **Deuteronomy 17**, you've got to go there.

64 Now, look over to **Deuteronomy 30. Deuteronomy 30**. Now, here is what YAHWEH has set before you with all this talk on 12/7, I looked and there was the man clothed in linen teaching these things, teaching the Salvation. As **Revelation 12**

says, now is come Salvation. Now. Only now. Well, of course, this was the Plan from the beginning but it's completed. This is why we are so special, brethren. We are so special. We're the most blessed people who have ever lived. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] We--YAHWEH, through this Last Days' House, has finally achieved that Prophecy of bringing Salvation at last. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

65 Without us, the dead wouldn't be raised. That's right! We're going to do this. That is our job given to us in Prophecy that we're actually going to raise the dead. That's Salvation. We're actually going to convert the forefathers. Yes, we're gonna bring them the Truth and they will be given 100 years for us to judge them to see who will actually follow YAHWEH, who will actually choose, and I'm telling you right now who will actually choose to be in unity with YAHWEH. You've got to choose it and you've got to be in unity or you'll be in **Revelation 20**.

66 Well, here in **Deuteronomy 30**, this is YAHWEH. This is the Book of the Laws that was given to Mosheh that the catholic church stole. Yes, the fourth beast who went to the seven hills of rome. And whether you're still on those seven hills or not or just on them, your religion is the same. So, you're not fooling anyone when you say, "Well, that was papal rome." I admit it was stupid, all the things that they did, but they did it. Our forefathers did a lot of crazy things and, of course, the world is suffering for it right now. The whole world is suffering for it, the crazy things they did. And I'm gonna bring this out and make it so clear that even the scientists in America can understand it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

67 In **Deuteronomy 30:19**. He said, **...I have set before you...** At His House now. You won't find this any other place. You've got to seek His House and there, I've set

before you. **...I have set before you Life...** By Righteousness. You won't find this at the catholic church. You won't find it in any of christianity or any of the other ten religions that're listed along with the Herodians there that now call themselves catholic. You won't find it in any of these religions of the world today. It's only set before you at His House. That's why you have to seek His House. And once you get these Prophecies in your mind, you'll know, "Sure, I can see now that, yes, this is fulfilling the Prophecies." Every Prophecy.

68 Well, of course, the Prophecy. That's the Glory of YAHWEH. No God can take that Glory. No God can take the Glory of YAHWEH. And He says "I'm not going to share it with them. No one is going to. I'm not going to share My Glory with others." You know what that was? It was foretelling future. He's the Only Being in the universe Who can foretell the future. That is a Wonderful Glory and it will not be shared. And throughout all eternity, this Being will be able to tell you, on the weekly meetings and otherwise, yearly meetings and so forth, He will be able to tell you, "This wouldn't work. It would bring this right here." And He'd prophesy and He'd tell you exactly what that would bring if you went that route. There'll be a voice behind you at your right shoulder, at your left ear saying, "This is the Way. Walk you in it. Always." But He'll know in advance that you're going to be in unity with Him, believe Him and not go the other way. Those are the ones who're going to make it in. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

69 **I have set before you Life...** by Righteousness. Of course, the Righteousness is coming to unity with YAHWEH by keeping His Laws. He doesn't hide what He believes. He puts it out in writing for you. He says, "This is it. This will work. This will bring Peace. It'll stop war. It'll stop sickness and disease." Well, any fool could see that. The

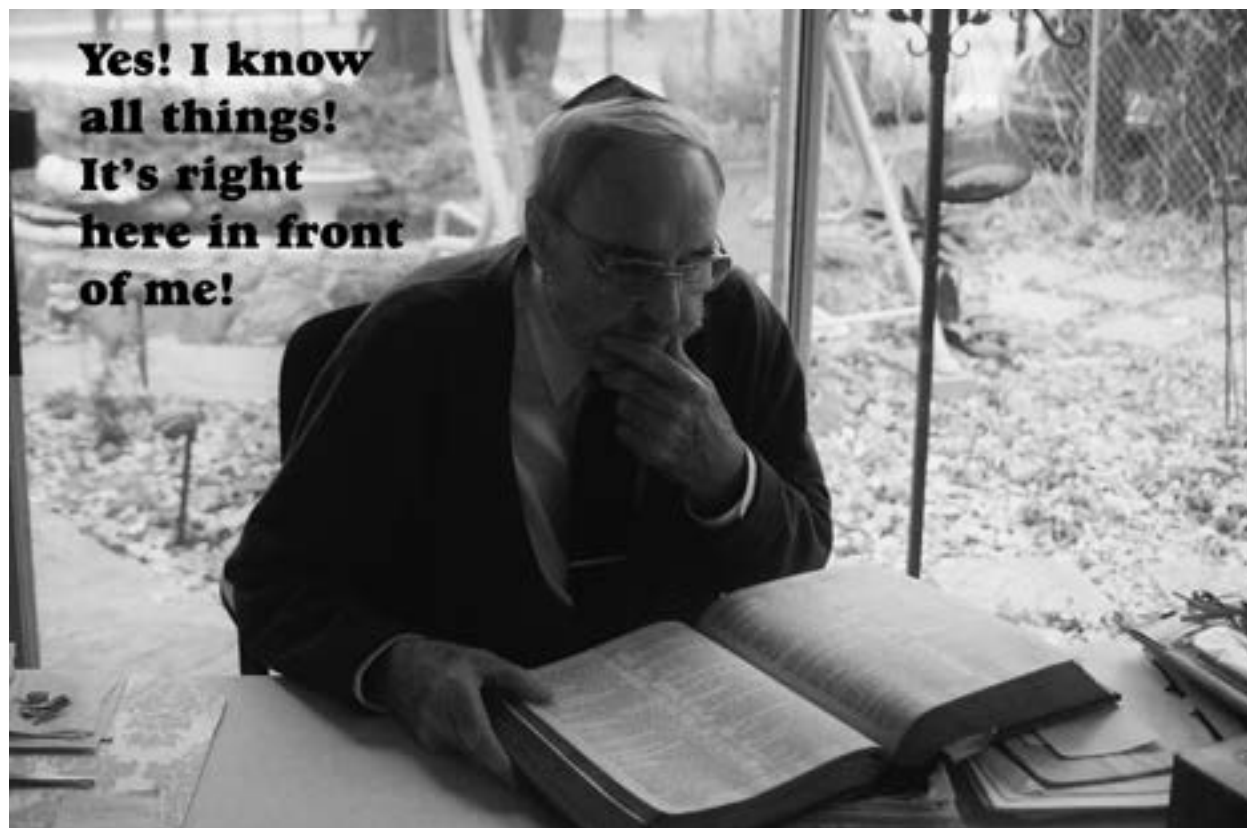
scientists even know that if we stop doing these things, and they are admitting now that sodomy is causing health disasters. I've got newspapers reports here I'm going to read them. I know I'm not going to get to them today but I am going to read them showing that the scientists know this now. And they are showing you how they breed, multiply, mutate, crossbreed with other bacteria. How long have I been telling you that? Has it not been for about forty years? The scientists have now discovered it in 2012. YAHWEH knew it.

70 Yes! I know all things! It's right here in front of me! [point to *Book of YAHWEH*] And YAHWEH is revealing it to me. And He tells you, "This man is going to have understanding and he's going to be preaching these things." On 12/7! Daniyl 12:7. The man clothed in linen, on that future day teaching. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

71 ...I have set before you Life... But

you must choose this Life. It won't be given to you otherwise. And I've also set before you ...**and death...** And destruction. That's what we see the catholic church bringing right now. We see this has taken place over thousands of years.

72 Now, the scientists know and they can see now and I know they've been listening or reading our literature or they never would have found what they've found already. But they know now this is built up and at the same time, it's taken their antibiotics, the bacteria have taken their antibiotics and they have built an army stronger than ever. And the very, one of the highest men in CDC, that's Center for Disease Control, Center for Disease Control, he just put out an article saying, "We have lost the battle, period." He says it's spooky. We have no other place to go. Everything that we feed this thing, this monstrous machine, they take it and they make superbugs out of it and they come



back and fight us. They come back and bite you.

73 And they said they used to be just confined to the hospitals. These superbugs were confined to the hospitals and that's the only place you could get it. But now they're not. And now they're going global. Yes, they're covering the earth, the whole earth. Sickness and disease, Pope Francis, you haven't seen anything yet. This is gonna multiply like crazy.

74 If you don't let My People go where we can turn this thing around, we're the only ones that know how to do it, and if you don't let My People go, the two billion people that YAHWEH has gathered, is going to gather with or without you letting them go, if you let them go now, they could start building a force that would turn this whole thing around. Otherwise, it's going to wipe you out and that's a promise from YAHWEH.

75 He's not doing it. It's your system that's done this. Over the years, you've rebelled against these Laws that would stop sickness and disease and stop war. I told you last week, Mosheh didn't have to lift an arrow or a bow. He didn't need a gun, not at all. He said, "Watch what YAHWEH can do."

76 When Samuyl said, if you'll give up this God worship, in **I Samuyl 7**, if you'll give up this God worship and just serve YAHWEH, yes, I will get these people that had taken the artifacts from the temple too. This religion, this was one of the ten that came down and became part of the fourth beast.

77 YAHWEH took--is going to take their government away or did take it away, but their lives were prolonged and their activities kept going and building and their resistance to YAHWEH's Laws kept building. And with every sexual act, forbidden sexual act, they caused another

superbug and another one and they kept crossing and crossing and crossing. And now they're built up to the point, the little microorganisms are built to the point where the scientists, the top scientists of the world are saying, "We have lost the battle." I'll read you that article. I couldn't get back to the place where it was because the snow blocked the gate. I couldn't get in last night when I finally got through. So I'll bring it next Sabbath, YAHWEH willing. Yeah, we'll be here next Sabbath again, come rain, sleet or snow! Come rain, sleet or snow, to The House of YAHWEH we must go! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

78 Well see, **...I have set before you Life...** I've set before you, YAHWEH has set it before you. **...Life...** By following My Laws, by choosing to follow My Laws. There's not gonna be any force. He's not going to force you to do this. Nobody's going to stand there with a chair and a whip and a gun or a bomb and threaten you or a gun and threaten you. No, it's going to be totally unity with YAHWEH. Not by power nor by might, it's got to be choosing Righteousness, total unity with YAHWEH.

79 **...and death...** And destruction. Well, you can see the destruction now. The scientists can see the destruction. Well, what does that have to do with christmas? What does that have to do with the price of easter eggs in china or throughout the world? Well, the Gods, you've got to make yourself in the image of a God or you make yourself in the image of a man.

80 The image of the Gods is giving gifts. Giving gifts. That seems like a Righteous thing doesn't it, give somebody a gift? No! Not really! See, you've set yourself apart

Come rain, sleet or snow, to The
House of YAHWEH we must go!

from YAHWEH's House. You take yourself out of the House and you choose to do this on your own. Why? Well, you can make up all kinds of excuses but you get the glory and you got it. You've received your reward, Yahshua said.

81 Now, if you want to bring glory to the House that actually belongs to YAHWEH, then you would obey the Scriptures and you would give all your tithes and offerings, offerings, which means gifts, to YAHWEH's House. So the food will come from YAHWEH's House and YAHWEH will get the glory. His House of YAHWEH will get the glory. The House of YAHWEH helped me. The House of YAHWEH gave me food when I needed it. They gave me clothing. They gave me blankets.

82 Should it be too hard now for you to understand? Don't give gifts on your own! You've received your reward. What was it? A little bit of glory for a little bit of while? And totally separated yourself from YAHWEH's House. You didn't seek to begin with. You didn't ask, but you went ahead and did it. "Well, I'll ask later, I'll confess later and get forgiveness. That's easier." Well, it's not repentance and you can't fool YAHWEH.

83 You've got to get rid of stubbornness. You've got to get rid of the world behind you that YAHWEH pulls you out of. If you want that world, go back to it. You better live it up, you know, as the movie stars try to pretend. Go out and have more unlawful sex, that's living it up. If you really wanted to live it up, you'd be repenting and turning to YAHWEH and conversion. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

84 Now, notice closely **verse 16**. Concentrate now, concentrate on this Scripture. **Deuteronomy 30:16. In that I command you...** I set this destruction before you. **In that I command you this day to love YAHWEH...** Now, you've got

to choose to love YAHWEH. You've got to choose to love YAHWEH. You've got to choose to obey Him. If you love Me, keep My Commandments, Yahshua said. But you've got to choose to do so.

85 **...by walking in all His Ways...** That is by practicing, practicing keeping His Laws. This is the way to do it and the more you practice those Laws and study what they will do and what kind of character YAHWEH has, there's no way you could keep from loving YAHWEH if you do this.

86 **...by keeping His Laws, His Statutes, and His Judgments...** We just read some of them. We just read some of them in **Deuteronomy chapter 12** and **chapter 16**. Go to the Priests and ask. Get the instruction. This is seeking to be a part of His House, seeking His Habitation. Not seeking to be part of a God or the image of a God.

87 Yes, the image of the Gods, they have all the glory in the world right now and it's all geared to making money. The Herod family, that's what they were and YAHWEH says everything they did was worthless. The christmas tree, He says it's a worthless custom. Well, it brings in a lot of wealth; this year more than ever before. And they're looking forward to another "black Friday" and another one after this. And this one cheered them up so much. Of course, he who seeks after silver will never be satisfied with silver.

88 Kenneth Musgrave of Abilene, he died just recently. I guess you noticed it on the news. He was a very wealthy man, one of the Herodians. He built the tallest building in Abilene and had the statue of the pope sitting in the auditorium. You go in the front door and here was the pope looking at you. One of the Herodians that's seeking after wealth and a lord of ACU [Abilene Christian University], one of the lords, the great lords of ACU. Well, he knows nothing now. The

dead know nothing.

89 The living know that they will die. Well, of course, his living now has got lawyers and they're seeking after his wealth. You can't take it with you. What if you owned the whole world? What if you did? What if you just owned the whole world? That's what Yahshua asked you, showing you the worthlessness of it all. He was showing you how worthless the Herodians were that owned the great army. He was absolutely worthless. He didn't care for religion at all but he plucked up three of these great religions, Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes and moved them to rome, to the seven hills of rome. Now, they moved later so they're not of that religion anymore, even though they teach it, even though they're promoting the eating of unclean food, the sodomy, all the sexual diseases.

90 Even though they're doing the same things that their forefathers did and said, these were the words out of his own mouth, he said, "Well, our forefathers said we shouldn't pronounce the Name YAHWEH so we took it out. We should honor our forefathers." Well, what chapter and verse did that come from now? We should honor our forefathers? You shouldn't even honor your children unless they're Righteous. You should honor Righteousness only in your children or anyone else. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

91 Who are my father and mother anyway? Who're my daughters and my children? They're those who keep the Laws of YAHWEH, right here in this building. These're who they are! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

92 **Verse 16, ...by keeping His Laws, His Statutes, and His Judgments so that you may live...** So you may live! You're not gonna live unless you do.

93 Look down to **verse 17, But if your heart turns away...** Or turns back

to Egypt, that's what the Prophets called it, turning back to Egypt. **...and you are not obedient...** Obedient. Obedient to choosing, choosing, everything I just showed you from **Deuteronomy chapter 12, chapter 16** and now here.

94 **...obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to Gods...** To God worship, to your cultures that YAHWEH drove you or rather, pulled you out of, to your traditions, to the fields of illegal lust that you can't seem to kick out of your mind. Whatever it is that is God worship. **...to worship them by serving them...** To serve them, serve them. Remember **Romans 6:16**, you belong to whom you obey, whether of obedience which leads to Righteousness or disobedience which leads to death.

95 **Verse 19, I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day...** He calls it today. Heaven and earth are watching you and they're saying, the Scripture said, they're actually groaning to see who YAHWEH chooses, seeing the Sons of YAHWEH in action because they know the Sons of YAHWEH are going to, once they're manifest, they're going to be given the Authority to stop war, stop hatred, stop sickness and disease. Stop it all. We know how to do it! Now, isn't that something, Pope Francis. [laughing] And we do not lie.

96 **...that I have set before you Life and death...** I've set it before you. **...Blessings and curses. Therefore choose...** It's your choice. But He says, **...choose Life...** Now, that's a Commandment. And if you don't obey that Commandment, it's sin and the sins will shut you off from YAHWEH as **Isayah 59:1-2** says. **...so both you and your children may live.**

97 **Verse 20, So you may love YAHWEH...** You've got to do all of this in order to love YAHWEH. **So you may love YAHWEH your Father, by listening to Him...** That's what you're doing now.

You're listening to Him through the Last Days' Witness, the Branch in linen, holding up both hands to YAHWEH on that 12/7. ...and then obeying Him. Hold fast to Him, for He is your Life... Romans 6:16, I quoted that one so there's no use in turning to that one. (Let's see.)

98 If you don't obey YAHWEH, you belong to, of course, satan the devil as is shown in **I Yahchanan 3:4**, sin is the transgression of YAHWEH's Laws. Then verse 7, don't let any, any pope deceive you. Don't let anyone deceive you. You can't get by with sin. It cuts your mind off. It cuts your body. It starts killing your body.

99 You know there's--what did they say? Twenty-seven different micro-kingdoms in your eye, in each eye and, of course, the things you eat can start destroying those. Something that you eat today will start building and if it builds in your eye or something you do, some action you take, can start building and it will start destroying one of those kingdoms in your eye that operates where you can see color. You know, there's one kingdom that lets you see one color, another kingdom that lets you see another color. It starts destroying that. It can actually destroy, if it destroys enough of the kingdoms in your eye, you know, the others will keep fighting to obtain sight for you but if you take enough in, this is what the world is doing, lots of people going blind right now because of breaking YAHWEH's Laws.

100 And, of course, if you keep sinning, worse things will come upon you. The more you sin, the worse it will get. That's what the Savior told the woman, "Sin no more because worse things are going to come upon you if you do."

101 Now, believe this. Put it in motion and withdrawal from sin. Start eating healthy. Don't be eating out in the world and taking all this blood into your vessels.

It floats around in your vessels as **Isayah 65** said. Floats around in your vessels. The blood carries the nourishment to your eyes, to every organ in your body. It takes all these nourishments and it carries it to all parts of the body.

102 Now, if you eat pork, it will carry trichinosis there. And, of course, if the trichina gets in whatever organ it decides or can catch hold of when it's traveling through your veins, it will do so. And it'll start killing off the kingdoms there if your defense system is not strong enough to kill it. And YAHWEH shows that it's not always. And He says, don't defile yourself in these ways. Now, you must choose not to defile yourself. You must make that choice. And you're going to be judged by what you choose. And if you choose Righteousness, then you will be with me in that Kingdom. That's a choice. I'm going to do everything I can to get in YAHWEH Shammah. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

103 I want every one of you there with me. And you can be! You can be! YAHWEH makes it possible. With YAHWEH, all things are possible. You just got to choose it. Choose it but then obey it. Don't go against it. Now, this is the time of the year when you're gonna be pulled by the ads on television, the goofy stuff that they stick up in signs up and down the roads. It's all a temptation. The music, you know, they'll poke that in your mind and you'll go around singing "Jingle Bells." And your mind will be doing the same thing. It'll be jingling! And if you listen closely, you can hear your IQ dropping really fast. It hits the ground really hard like raindrops if you eat too much of it! [laughing]

104 Don't eat it! Eat *The Book of YAHWEH*! Eat *The Book of YAHWEH* and then obey it! Choose to eat it and obey it.

105 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Two

Choose Life By Seeking YAHWEH's Kingdom, Through The Last Days' Established House.

12/14/13

K. Tsephanyah: If you'll please stand. It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! You're looking great! Come on, come on, come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Aw, this is beautiful! That got you to going I know. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I would they'd of made it plainer on the planet. This planet that was seen, this knocks out all the theories, which that's all they were anyway were theories like the affluenza pope. He doesn't have any idea what he's doing or what he's even saying. Affluenza, that's the sickness of the world right now. That word is gonna grow and mature and be used a lot, especially by me! [laughing]

3 This planet though, you know, they should have stressed all this. It's coming out, more information on it later and we've already applied to get the magazine. It's not printed yet but we will have it. But now, they say if this planet was here, if it had been here yesterday, we'd have seen it yesterday. If it'd

have been here last week or two, we would have seen it last week or so, but it wasn't. It wasn't there. Then all of a sudden, it's there, just overnight. Now, this is impossible, right? In one day to create an earth, I mean a planet in one day? [laughing] Well, that's what **YAHWEH** can do in one day! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 And that, see, it brings to light what **Genesis** says about creation. And, of course, they don't know what is taking place. They say it's impossible. There's no way it could be there, but it's there. Wow! Isn't that beautiful!

5 Something else that's there right now, is a total of 49,000 newspapers running the article: *The House of **YAHWEH** releases new article they say will expose true intentions of the catholic church...* And some of the 49,640, a few places was the *Roman Catholic Church Newswire*. They ran it. Not only did they run it, they ran seventeen other articles. I'm glad they're getting this to their people; that is, the



people that are watching them because of the fact that **YAHWEH** is calling right now, there's gonna be a huge number of people who will come out of this deception that's going throughout the world right now. It's really bad and the world is falling at the same time this is going and it's going to get worse.

6 *Seattle News*, that is a very large newspaper. Also *Gotnews Wire*, that's UK, United Kingdom. Press Telegram, Long Beach California. Those are just a few that they printed here that's running that story. And, of course, *Global warming can be stopped if we act now*, says House of **YAHWEH** in new article. That's up to 63,232 news medias running that.

7 This planet, I don't know if you caught it or not but it's eleven times larger than the largest planet that exists. Eleven times larger! That is one huge planet! The largest planet that existed in our galaxy, I believe is Jupiter and I think... I'm going by memory! Believe it or not I took a class in astronomy, I think it was about a hundred years ago from what I remember of it! But I believe that Jupiter is eleven times larger than the earth. Now, that's probably wrong but that's what's coming to my mind. *The giant planet has been found orbiting its star at 650 times the average of Earth-Sun distance. The planet--currently known as HD...* If you want to write that down you can look it up later on Goggle or whatever. It's H-Henry, D-David 106906, 106906 B-Boy. ...*weighs in at 11 times the mass of Jupiter...* Man, that is wonderful and created in one day. And they all said it was impossible.

8 You know, you're gonna be able to do that one of these days. And then you'll be able to say to a mountain, "Move from here to there." And these little things that make up that mountain that only The House of **YAHWEH** seems to be able to understand

right now, but those little things that make up that mountain will start moving it and it'll be there either overnight or however fast you tell them to do it.

9 Under this--I hope you caught that about the underwater laboratory. The problem is the earth is dying. The seas, the land that we're raising food on, it's all coming to an end. And like the affluenza christian or christianity or catholic church, "We have no answers," they say. "We don't know. We don't know what to do." You know, "It's there, we've created it, but we don't know what to do with it now." It's dying because of viruses worldwide. Because of viruses that they have created.

10 He says, this article says, *We've reached the end of antibiotics...* Well, antibiotics, as you know, started with penicillin. That was found about 1928, if my memory don't fail me, about 1928. And, of course, after the knowledge was increased and we got computers, started working with computers, then we could produce not only penicillin but all kinds of antibiotics. But then they started failing us years ago. Penicillin, all it did was create new viruses, new bacteria. There were a lot of things created by penicillin that no one said anything about, but it created new bugs and mutations of bugs. It killed part of them. One scientist said that even if you got one that killed up to 99.9 percent, which would leave you .1 percent, that .1 percent becomes stronger and that's what took place with penicillin.

11 The penicillin, they thought it was a miracle drug and this was the way they proclaimed it because they were making gobs of money out of it. But it started, now you got to get this in your mind. This started a revolution in the virus and bacterial world, the microorganism world. And, of course, they have grown stronger. These bacteria and the viruses that have lived through this

and mutated and become stronger, they also bred stronger microorganisms. And every year they get stronger and science knows this and now they're alarmed. They're saying, you know, "We've reached the end of antibiotics."

12 This wasn't said by some quack preacher like you see advertising christmas today, who is another one who doesn't even know what they're doing. Like the one that advertised halloween and said "Well, we know it's evil, we know, but it makes no difference where it came from, it's still a great, fun thing to go out and have fun with your children on that night." Well, affluenza was what he had too.

13 But this man is a top CDC, that's Center for Disease Control, expert. He's an expert there with them at this time. He declares, ...*"We've reached the end of antibiotics," Top CDC expert declares that 'miracle drugs' that have saved millions...* Well, probably something else could have been used that was better. But it acted quickly to relieve symptoms or to erase symptoms. It really didn't cure, it just eased the symptoms and, of course, the bugs, that one percent that they know now, not only had a field to where it could grow faster and multiply faster, but also it was stronger than the previous antibiotic, I mean the bugs. They were stronger.

14 ...*'miracle drugs' that have saved millions...* He says. ...*are no match against 'superbugs' because people have overmedicated themselves...* They don't really say what overmedication is, but people are using it. They're using the drugs instead of getting rid of the cause.

15 The House of **YAHWEH**, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, your bible, *The Book of YAHWEH*, it tells you what to do to stop the cause. And we could stop the cause of sickness right now, we could! we could!

We could teach the world how to stop the cause of sickness and that's what we're doing. That's what we're doing but how many of them will hear? As the Prophet says, "Who has heard our report?" Well, there're some. There're going to be two billion people brought out of this. But the longer the pope holds onto **YAHWEH**'s People and refuses to let them go, as we're asking him to do today, to let My People go, he's the pharaoh of today. And the longer he holds **YAHWEH**'s People, the worse these curses, these plagues are going to get.

16 But they've come to the point now where they've multiplied to the point to where they can really spread throughout the earth like the planet that appeared overnight, you know, or in one hour. It appeared so fast that it wasn't there one minute but it was there a few minutes later when they looked again, or a few days later.

17 Well, ...*A high-ranking official with the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention...* They don't offer prevention. This is the problem. *The Book of YAHWEH* offers prevention. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* offers prevention.

18 ...*A high-ranking official with the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention has declared in an interview with PBS that the age of antibiotics has come to an end.*

19 ...*"For a long time, there have been newspaper stories and covers of magazines that talked about "The end of antibiotics, question mark?" said Dr. Arjun Srinivasan, "Well, now I would say you can change the title to "The end of antibiotics, period..." And put a period there instead of a question mark.*

20 ...*The associate director of the CDC... The Center for Disease Control. ... sat down with Frontline over the summer for a lengthy interview about the growing problem of anti-bacterial resistance...* He names a few diseases here.

21 Then he says, ... *"We're in the post antibiotic era," he said. "There are patients for whom we have no therapy...* There are patients, getting to be more of these patients and it's going to get to the point where **YAHWEH** described it as the doors being locked, no one is allowed to come in. The house is quarantined. All the houses are quarantined. It's getting to that point.

22 You could stop it now, Pope Francis. You could stop it now. If you'd let **YAHWEH's** People go right now, we could save you from having to suffer these plagues. The longer you go, the longer you refuse to let My People go, the worse these plagues are going to become. They will wipe you out. Your mind will be so confused.

23 It's already confused. Every move that the United States' senates and lawmakers are putting out, you can see. This boy, he had the trial, they were blaming the boy--the one was blaming the parents and said it's the parents' responsibility. That man is stupid too, you know. Who's standing behind the parent telling him this? Who does the Scripture show standing behind these parents and telling them, "You don't have to follow these Laws. They're all done away with." Look in your bible and try to get some sense to working here. Get your brain to working just a little and you'll see it's not the child. It's not the parents.

You could stop it now, Pope Francis. You could stop it now. If you'd let YAHWEH's People go right now, we could save you from having to suffer these plagues. The longer you go, the longer you refuse to let My People go, the worse these plagues are going to become. They will wipe you out. Your mind will be so confused.

It's the leader of the world who is the pope that's saying, "The Laws are done away." **YAHWEH's** Laws would stop this from taking place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 *USDA Steps Up The Fight To Save Florida's Oranges...* This is more of the same thing. U.S. steps up the fight, well, what have they got? They want to find another antibiotic, another penicillin to shoot these psylids with, the little bug that's carrying this microorganism. The little bug is almost micro, but he's carrying another microorganism that they created with illegal sex acts called fornication, adultery, bestiality, homosexuality, bisexuality and sodomy.

25 And yes, it's in the coral reefs. It's killing the coral reefs. We know that. Even the first scientists that reported this years ago--I remember bringing that out and the scientist said, "It looks like AIDS to me." It's being attacked by AIDS. They knew it then. Why haven't they done something about it? Are the preachers afraid to stand up against the pope and say we need these Laws?

26 We had a judge last week, appointer, a trainer of judges, that said, and we have it on interview, this man, Yisrayl Hawkins, is bringing out something that the parents ourselves, we ourselves should have taught to our children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, we got it on national television now, or should have in a day or so what she's saying and it's true. These things should have been brought but they had the bible laying there on a bookshelf somewhere drawing dust and never open it because the preacher says, "Oh, it's dangerous to read that. You might get confused and kill your family." You know, like applehead or apple pie head or whatever his name was. Who was a christian by the way, an affluent christian who did that, supposedly. Maybe somebody else wiped him out.

27 ...*The citrus industry is facing a crisis. It's called citrus greening...* Now this is what they don't know. "I just don't know what this is." We just know that this little bug here, this little green bug is carrying it. So small, you can't see him without a magnifying glass. He's carrying it and it's one mighty army that's sweeping across our fields and killing our orange trees in Florida, in Texas. Yes, several places, but we're suffering from it right here. It's called mutations from STDs, mutations of all kinds. There're all kinds of them now and they're attacking anything that they can find to eat. It's like a bunch of hungry wolves that're finding, trying to find something to eat.

28 ...*a disease that has devastated orange production in Florida since it first showed up eight years ago...* New God, newly come up.

29 ...*Citrus greening is carried by psyllids...* p-s-y-l-i-d-s, if you want to write it down, study it. We are. They won't tell you, but I can tell you right now, mankind created this little monster and it's wiping out his citrus grove now--the citrus groves. What else will it find to eat? If you get it in your body, how long will it take it to get to your brain? Could it get to your brain? "Well, we just don't know."

30 It's like marijuana. They're passing laws to support and let the people have marijuana. You know why? Big money! Big business, big money. That's all they can think about. Big business. Big money. That was the headlines yesterday on the money report. They're gonna legalize marijuana and they know it's gonna bring their pockets full of money. The government's gonna get so much taxes off of this, they'll probably cut your taxes. You won't even have to pay it.

31 This is a propaganda that's going out. No, they'll find some other missiles,

some other kind of explosives, some other kind of destructive weapons that they will spend that money on, plus the money they're getting out of your pocket too. That's their government. They are affluenza too. Yes, just like the pope. They get their training straight from the pope.

32 ...*tiny insects no bigger than a pinhead...* That's what's carrying this. That's not it that's killing the plants, but it's carrying the microorganisms that're much smaller than it is that are killing the plants. And they call it citrus greening, citrus greening. ...*It is caused by a bacterium that makes the fruit bitter and unmarketable...*

33 I hate to make you sick but they're actually taking aborted babies and they're taking--this makes me think of it, they'll probably do something like this to sweeten the orange juice, to take the bitterness out. But they're actually taking parts of aborted babies and putting it in your foods. Now, we're watching this, but you better be careful when you see the word "flavoring". It doesn't tell you what it is and we have to call and sometimes we have to get, you know, rather bitter with the people to get them to tell us it, you know. Because we say, well, we're gonna have to know this or we're gonna have to call the newspapers in on it and see why you won't tell us what we're wanting to know here. "Well, just a minute and let me talk to somebody over me."

34 They want to keep these things secret but we know it's taking place. And we know it's hidden under the word "spices" or "flavorings." And of course, they could do the same thing with the orange juice and this might be the first thing they'll come up with. What can we use to take this bitterness out? Well, this too is spreading throughout the world. Our food supply is getting less and less clean. Less and less things that you can get in the world today that are actually clean to eat.

35 Satan in **Isayah 14** is the one behind this. The pope is her instrument that runs around playing santa claus today and telling the women “You should be free. The world should be free.” Now, he says, this comes to you straight from God, he should have said Gods. He said, it’s just a thought in the mind, a tiny thought in the mind that tells you what you need to do at the time when you’re being out here in the world and you have to make a decision. Do I get in the backseat? Do I go with this? Do I commit fornication, adultery, whatever it is. Whatever, whatever this little voice tells you up here, you know, just yield, just yield to it. “You’re free.” That’s what you’re supposed to be is free.

36 Now, don’t listen to this guy out here who wants to set you on a Path, and that’s exactly what this man said. Don’t listen to Yisrayl Hawkins because he’s gonna set you on a Path and tell you this is a straight and narrow Path. “You must be free.” To play all these fields, to get to know these boys or get to know these girls, where he should have said get to defile these boys or defile these girls, which is exactly the same thing we’re facing with these little bugs right here. That’s how they were created in this same manner by what he calls “freedom.”

37 The man is satan’s tool to bring death to the whole world and that’s exactly what this man is doing. That’s what he’s bringing. He’s telling the women, now get this in your mind now women. This thought’s coming to your mind, so yield to it. That’s what he’s saying. He’s playing on the women. Remember satan said, what I brought you out here recently, “I’m gonna rise above the stars. I’m gonna lead these stars, the women,” she said, “and they are going to bring the destruction to the world.”

38 So Hollywood sells the stars; that is, the bodies of the stars to the world and they’re so confused right now. They’re killing

babies and then turning around and eating the babies. And the doctors, the doctors that know that I’m right, they won’t tell you that. They’ll hide it. They do everything they possibly can to make money and it’s legal. It’s legal. Well, who passed these laws to make it legal? The catholic church, the leader of the kings of the earth.

39 We got a new cardinal in Texas, a mean one. Why do you think? Well, the gates of hell won’t prevail against The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 *...In California, Texas, and especially in Florida, where it first took root, many fear the disease could wipe out America’s production of oranges, grapefruits and lemons.*

41 *...It’s a disease imported from Asia...* That’s a lie. They don’t know where this disease came from. It could be created in any field. It could be created in any bed or any backseat of any car. But they say, “Well, it came from Asia. Let’s blame Asia.” Well, who you want to blame in Asia? You got any particular country you want us to wipe out now? They’ll come up with one, whoever the catholic church says. Malachi Martin said the catholic church is going to make war against certain countries. Which one of them would he name in Asia now and say, “Well, we need to wipe them out because they’re the ones that sent this bug out here.”

42 *...It’s a disease imported from Asia. Since it was first discovered in Florida in 2005, citrus greening has cost the industry...* This is their problem; this is the problem, the cost. *...\$4 billion and 6,000 jobs...* And Pope Francis, it’s going to get worse and your tithe is going to start dropping off. Your tithe and offering are going to start dropping off big time. The longer you hold My People, the worse it’s going to get, but it’s going to pick up steam

now. Because it's going to take place, all of it, and you're going to get the brunt of it in this generation. That's the promise of the Savior.

43 *New HIV strain...* This is where it comes from Pope Francis. Listen to me! Sodomy started it. That was just the start of it that started confusing the minds, it and your pork, your pork from the Gods. What's his name? Aris? What's her name that's also a Goddess? The pig that gave you permission to eat pork.

44 You know what catholicism means? Catholic means universal but what does this word mean? It's a mystery, right? Well, I'm fixing to tell you what it means. Universal means, I used to think, the first thing came into my mind was it was all over the world. But no, that's not universal. Universe is the universe, see, out and in the world. Where did the Gods go? Where did the Gods hide? Where do they think they hide in heaven, the demons they're worshipping, the ones that were kicked down to earth. What catholic means and what universal means is they worship all the Gods. All of them. They bar none. So why aren't they worshipping **YAHWEH**? He's not a God. **YAHWEH** is not a God. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 It means that's the reason they don't condemn sodomy. Anything that the Gods permit, one of the Gods, just one of them, they won't condemn anything that a God has written or inspired to be written. And it started back in Egypt. Universal. They accept all Gods. That's the reason they took the Name **YAHWEH** out of the Holy Scriptures and Constantine, he actually chose the name of two Gods to replace the Word Yahshua. And then they use Gods and Lords, which represent pharaohs. Then the elders of Israyl, then the priests of Israyl that by violence took over the temple and each time one of those died, they would deify him. They can deify anything. That's how stupid this thing is getting.

46 But the Gods have got to be laughing at mankind and saying, "And **YAHWEH**'s gonna put them over the universe?" Ha, ha, ha, ha, ha. [laughing] And all they've got to do is look at the catholic church and see what the catholic church is doing, especially Pope Francis. He tries to quote Scripture, sometimes. I'll show you this closely, not this week, but next week I hope. But he quotes it all wrong. It's like satan is putting it in his mind. Well, that's those little thoughts up here that he says he's getting from a God somewhere. And he's telling the women to yield to these little thoughts--what he's getting. This thought that satan is putting in their minds. And, of course, satan is cheering that, you know, because that's exactly what Scripture says she's supposed to do.

47 Well, *HIV strain may move to AIDS more quickly...* The HIV strain may move to AIDS more quickly. Do you understand what he's saying? He's saying here that these are going to cross. They're going to crossbreed and become stronger. So you'll have HIV moving to--it takes about fifteen years, I think, five to fifteen years for it to move to AIDS now. But this one is going to move rapidly.

48 So what I'm saying to the world is, what we've created, this monster we've created, this is not just in one thing here. It's not just in the bugs that're causing citrus greening. It's in all of these bugs that're taking over throughout the world. Many of them may be in your body right now. And if you're adding to anything, adding anything into your body that will hurt your defense system, the things that **YAHWEH** says are unclean, then you're bringing down the army inside your body that would fight this. Your defense system, they admit, would fight these things off if it was strong enough, if it was strong enough.

49 But you weaken it, **YAHWEH** says. You cause an abomination to take place

in your body when you eat pork. Then you have to find an antibiotic to start fighting it with. You know how many tons of antibiotics are used in the vatican right now? It's enormous. I can't remember the number but it's enormous. Now, the antibiotics are getting weaker.

50 Before when the black plague, the bubonic plague, when those plagues hit Europe, the popes had nothing to fight it with. They had no answers, like they do today. They have no answers so they started dying off. And the catholic church was really hurt, a big blow, a big blow, to where it weakened the whole church.

51 And the people were saying, "Well, you have no answers. Why should I come here?" The people who were wanting to put the bible out to the world, they became stronger at that time. That is, politically, because the church was weakened. It had no power. This opened the door to the printing of your bible that the pope held captive for almost 2,000 years.

52 These little microorganisms that they created in their own bodies that became strong, well you've done it again now. You've opened the door where it's worse this time than it was back in the 1500s, 15 and 1600s.

53 *New HIV strain may move to AIDS more quickly...* And that's what the whole article is about telling this. ...*"Recombinants seem to be more vigorous and more aggressive...* That's the God, the God. They're making the Gods stronger, the Gods that they were fighting with the antibiotics.

54 *A Microscopic Battle: Emerging and Re-emerging Infectious Diseases...* Now this was put out June 13th, 2007. ...*The term "emerging infectious diseases" refers to infectious diseases that have recently arisen or been discovered...* Like the Gods newly come up as the Scriptures say. ...*West Nile, HIV/AIDS, and SARS...* And so forth. ...*currently considered as*

emerging infectious diseases... That is, they're getting stronger.

55 ...*By the 1950s penicillin...* Penicillin was created in 1928. I believe that's true. Well, ...*By the 1950s penicillin had begun losing its effectiveness against infections of Staphylococcus Aureus origin. The remainder of the fifties saw new influenza strains emerge...* Now, they created these. They were creating these with their own antibiotics that they had created themselves so they created these other things now that are coming and they're getting stronger each year. They know they're getting stronger but they're also getting resistant to the biotics--the antibiotics that they're using to fight them with.

56 ...*the seventies a resurgence of sexually transmitted diseases as well as new diseases such as Legionnaires Disease, Toxic Shock Syndrome and Lyme disease...* Now, these are all crossing, see. Each time they get in your body, it becomes a laboratory for them and they hunt for them a mate and it doesn't have to be one of their own species. And this, it can be an antibiotic and they mate and they form a resistant disease. It's micro, yes, but you can see it moving through the citrus orchards at this time in Florida and Texas and California. Yes, moving through them. It's very small. You can't see it. Thousands, a million can be on a pinhead. That's the little bug that's no larger than a pinhead. And when he gets to the fruit orchard, he turns them loose. Gone with the wind.

57 ...*In the eighties HIV came into the picture along with a resurgence of Tuberculosis, but this time armed with antibiotic resistance...* You see how the Gods are taking over now? You see why the CDC is crying out and saying, you know, we're at the end. We're at the end of the antibiotic age. We have nothing left to fight with and we have done everything we can to create new ones.

58 I was told years ago by one of the doctors in the House that what they're fighting in the hospitals has now spread into the homes and spread out to where you can get it in other places. And they said, when a person comes to the hospital and they have one of these bacteria, they know that they're resistant to everything they have so what they do is use a shotgun blast, something like combo-iotics where it's a combination of all the antibiotics that they have and they give this big shotgun blast to the person, hoping one of those antibiotics will be the one to kill this bug. Now, that was several years ago. Now, they've come to the end. There's nothing more they can create. They've come to the end of antibiotics and they're concerned.

59 ...*The reminder of the eighties, and on into the early nineties, the death rate from infectious disease rose drastically...* The death rate, because they had nothing to fight it with.

60 This goes on and on. I want to place that aside. I'm about out of time here. I want to place that aside for just a moment and cover some Scriptures. Let's go over to **Revelation 13** because this shows who's leading the world. And the district attorney, when he's saying, you know, the parents are responsible, well they're really not. They're doing what the pope said.

61 The pope is the one that's the leader of the kings of the earth. When he's saying this, if you just wake up to the fact that the christians, the christian world is not being persecuted. That's christianity. They're not being persecuted. He's pretending that they are in some of these Islamic countries. He's pretending that christianity is being persecuted. I know for a fact that christianity is never bothered until they start trying to molest the children in those countries or pass out literature to them that would cause them to be like the west. And then they're approached and they're told,

"We don't want this kind of stuff taught to our children. We don't want the diseases that are in the west to be brought here to our country, to our children." Now, that's the reason. They call that persecution.

62 Well, the pope stands up. Now he's making the threat, there won't be a country unless it has christianity. In other words, "We're gonna wipe you out if you don't let the christians come in and do whatever they want to do." We won't have it, he said. He's the leader of the kings of the earth.

63 In **Revelation 13**, we see this beastly system rise up out of the sea. The sea, according to **Revelation 17:15** is multitudes, nations and tongues. **Revelation 13:1. And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads...** The seven heads, **Revelation 17** shows, is seven hills or mountains on which this beastly system sits. **Revelation 17:18** says it's that great city that sits on seven hills that's leader of the kings of the earth.

64 His job, the pope's job, of course, he's being led by satan to destroy the whole world. She would like nothing better than, as Yahshua said, unless heaven and earth can be destroyed by her, the Laws of **YAHWEH** are going to stand and they're going to go to the universe and they will bring peace to the world and the universe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 Well, satan knows this and that's the reason **Isayah 14** shows that she wants to

His job, the pope's job, of course, he's being led by satan to destroy the whole world. She would like nothing better than, as Yahshua said, unless heaven and earth can be destroyed by her, the Laws of YAHWEH are going to stand and they're going to go to the universe and they will bring peace to the world and the universe.

destroy the earth and, of course, the planets that govern the earth, the firmament and the stars that govern the earth. Take one of them away and the earth would suffer. Take the sun away, what do you think about that? **YAHWEH** created that in one day. Take the sun away and you would perish in just a few minutes. Cover up the sun where it can't get through to you, the rays can't get through and it's only a matter of minutes until all life on earth is dead. All of those things govern the earth for man, for mankind. That's the reason they were made.

66 In six days **YAHWEH** made all of this and this week, last week, He actually

proved that He could do it again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] A planet eleven times larger than the largest planet in our galaxy and it appears overnight. It can't be! That can't be there! Well, it is!

67 Well, here's the beastly system. It's led by the dragon, as **verse 2** shows, the last part. ...**and the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority...** Great authority to deceive the whole world. **Revelation 12:9**. He has the authority to deceive the whole world and he's going to. Yes, all the world will follow him, He says here.

68 And he comes in blasphemy against

In six days YAHWEH made all of this and this week, last week, He actually proved that He could do it again. A planet eleven times larger than the largest planet in our galaxy and it appears overnight. It can't be! That can't be there! Well, it is!

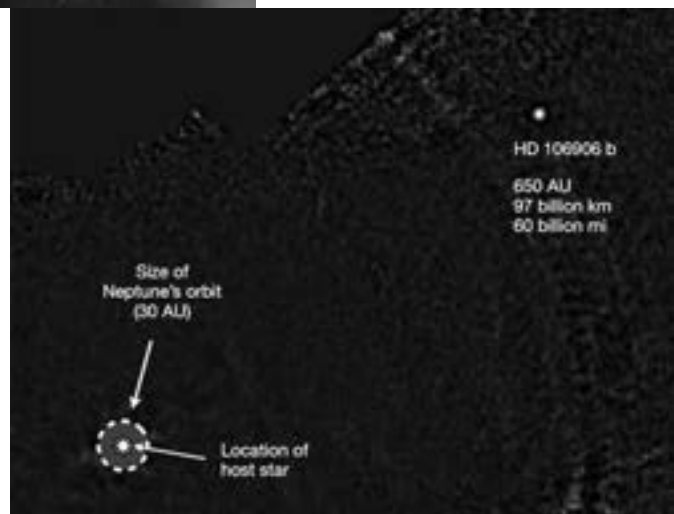


This is an artist's conception of a young planet in a distant orbit around its host star. The star still harbors a debris disk, remnant material from star and planet formation, interior to the planet's orbit. (Image courtesy NASA/JPL-Caltech)

uanews.org

This is a discovery image of planet HD 106906 b in thermal infrared light from MagAO/Clio2, processed to remove the bright light from its host star. The planet is more than 20 times farther away from its star than Neptune is from our sun. AU stands for Astronomical Unit, the average distance for the Earth and the sun. (Image: Vanessa Bailey)

uanews.org



the Name. In verse, **verse 5, And there was given unto him...** Well, **verse 4, And they worshiped the dragon which gave power to the beast; and they worshiped the beast...** This beast that sits on seven hills that's leader of the kings of the earth. Surely anyone can see that.

69 What other nation, what other city sits on seven hills that has an active part in governments worldwide? Only one. The city that sits on seven hills has the beastly system that blasphemes the Name of **YAHWEH**. They took it out, removed it from the Scriptures because **YAHWEH** is not a God and they worship the Gods, all the Gods.

70 **...and they worshiped the beast, saying: Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?...** So we see that this is a forceful system and that's what the roman, the fourth beast was. With the huge roman army, it was forcing the people to give up **YAHWEH** and His Laws and force them to come and worship Gods.

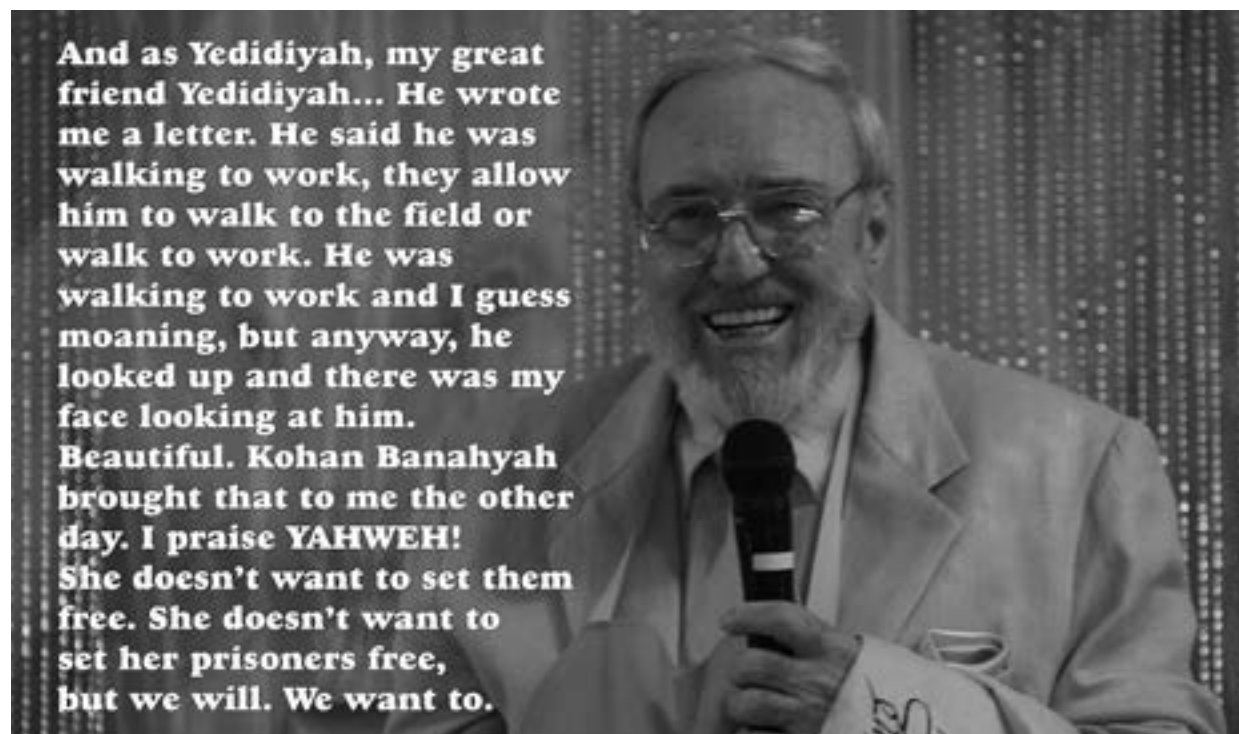
71 **Verse 5, And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things, and**

blasphemies; and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons...

Well, we're about to come to this time period now. You need to read *The Mark of the Beast* again. If you haven't read it lately, you need to read it again. That *Mark of the Beast* was the first Book that **YAHWEH** inspired me to write, *The Mark of the Beast*, Volumes One and Two.

72 And as Yedidiyah, my great friend Yedidiyah... [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He wrote me a letter. He said he was walking to work, they allow him to walk to the field or walk to work. He was walking to work and I guess moaning, but anyway, he looked up and there was my face looking at him. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Beautiful. Kohan Banahyah brought that to me the other day. I praise **YAHWEH**! She doesn't want to set them free. She doesn't want to set her prisoners free, but we will. We want to. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 Look here now. **Verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** Who does that today? All of christianity does that today. The Muslims



don't. The Islamics don't. They know that's the Name of the Creator and they all admit it. They follow their God, but they admit that **YAHWEH** is the Name of the Creator and that Glory has never been given to anyone else. **YAHWEH** has governed it completely.

74 Nobody wanted it, in fact, until The House of **YAHWEH**, until **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." Then that's when it came into popularity. We had claim. We're the only one that had claim to it and then people wanted to sue us to get the Name. That is, satan's people wanting to sue us and take the Name away from The House of **YAHWEH**. They didn't even want it before that! Now it's here, just as Prophecy said it would be. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 How do you explain that? It can't be! That can't be here! Hey, look and see if It's established. Yeah, It's established. Yeah, the newspapers had that. Well, look and see if this is legally established. Yeah, It's legally established. Well, we don't have anything to fight there with. [laughing] It's like the planet. Where did that come from? That can't be there. Well, **YAHWEH** said it would be there. How do you explain that it's there now without explaining **YAHWEH** and having some Faith in **YAHWEH**? It's here. And they're still blaspheming the Name of **YAHWEH** and His House.

76 ...to blaspheme His Name, and His House, and those who dwell in heaven.

77 Verse 7, **And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints, and to overcome them. And authority was given him over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations.**

78 Verse 8, **And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him--whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world...** That is, they're not in this prophesied group. There's no work, no work that is not prophesied by **YAHWEH**.

79 One more Scripture. Turn back to **Mattithyah. Mattithyah 24**. Because the deception is going to get much worse than it is now. The world is filled with ignorance, as you can see. They can't control their minds, can't control their thoughts. And satan is telling them, "Don't control your thoughts. Yield to them. Just go ahead and yield to your thoughts. That's the way to go."

80 Well, the Savior now, He's speaking here. And He says in **Mattithyah 24:12**, He says, **And because iniquity will abound, the love of the many will grow cold...** You see that? Iniquity. You got that? Iniquity, the word iniquity, iniquity means doing away with the Laws. That's what we're seeing that's spreading the diseases right here. That's what started the diseases. That's what built them up.

81 And now they're saying, these things, we don't even know where they came from. How did they get here? Why are they here now? They weren't here a few years ago. Why are we having so many now? Why now are they multiplying? These're the questions the scientists are asking. And we're telling them, read **Isayah 24** and you will see why they're here. Read **Leviticus 18** and you'll see how you created these diseases.

82 Everything **YAHWEH** tells you is coming to pass, including the creation of His House, the establishment of His House in these Last Days and what It's going to be doing. **Mattithyah 24, verse 14** shows you what His House is going to be doing, plus a number of other Scriptures.

83 But look at **verse 5**. He says, **For many will come against My Name, saying: I am anointed to preach salvation! and will deceive many...** This is part of the deception.

84 Look at **verse 11**, **And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many.**

85 And look at **verse 12**, **...iniquity will abound...**

86 Look at **verse 24**, **For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the very Elect...** The very Elect is, now get this, listen to me. Who are the Elect? **Revelation 7** shows you some of the Elect, a huge number of them, two billion people.

87 You laugh at the Prophecies? You think they're not gonna come to pass? How did The House of **YAHWEH** get here? There wasn't even a bible for 2,000 years. How did it get here? It just appeared overnight. How did that planet get in the sky? It wasn't there yesterday. Here it is and it's bigger, eleven times bigger than anything in the sky. How?

88 How on earth did they have a man called Buffalo Bill Hawkins? Who would possibly give that name to a man? **YAHWEH** said He did. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] My kinfolks talked about that until they all died. They're all dead now. As far as I know, I don't have any. Maybe nephews or something like that. But they talked about that miracle name because they know that out of a boy's mouth, who was only one-year-old the name came. His dad asked him, "What would you name this boy?" And loud and clear the words came "Buffalo Bill Hawkins."

89 That was talked about even after my brother's death and many people heard my brother's wife say this. Many people here. Because she came here, my brother's wife, she came here and she visited with several of the women and they all were in one place at one time and she talked. First thing she talked about was did I receive that letter from Jacob that he wrote in protest against me changing my name. He said, "Don't you know that your one-year-old brother named you?" [laughing] And everybody heard it.

90 Well, of course, these are things that **YAHWEH** prophesied. These are things that He brought about. Now He's going to

bring two billion people here as the plagues start increasing. Now, they're gonna come out of Great Tribulation as **Mattithyah** also shows, **Mattithyah 24**. They're gonna come out of Great Tribulation. You need to get ready. We need teachers. Everybody needs to be a teacher of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You need to be teaching it where you work. You need to be practicing it where you work. You need to become absolutely perfect.

91 I believe right after the Feast you're gonna start seeing the most of this. The Feast is gonna be a joyous Feast. U.S. Secretary of State John Kerry says at the end of April this last thing, the forty-two moons, we're gonna see that fulfilled. He didn't say it in that way, but he doesn't know what the seven-year peace plan involves, the Prophecy for the seven-year peace plan. But he says in the end of April everything's on the go. No ifs ands or buts, it's gonna be put through this time. And this time it's gonna stay, he said.

92 We're going to live through this. All of this is gonna take place, don't forget, in this generation, this generation. Surely everyone knows what a generation is. We're in this generation right now when the time-when the knowledge was increased so that we could have penicillin and produce it in mass portions and overdose the world. Overdose the world, that's the schools of higher learning, they have overdosed the world.

93 Affluenza, affluenza, that's what the whole world has got at this time and that's the reason the woman said, well is that a disease? And she said, well did they call it a disease in court and the person said no. Well, she said, they should have. You got that. It was on the video. I hope you got it.

94 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Three

Duck Dynasty. Phil Robertson Persecuted For Reading The Scriptures: The World Today. 12/21/13

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Woo! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 As you saw from that little bit of news, there's no peace in the world and they call that a mob. I'll read it to you in just a moment. But I wanted to show you what **YAHWEH** is doing because we are going to bring Peace to the world and no, there won't be any sodomites in the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 Phil Robertson was right in quoting **I Corinthians 6:9**. And, of course, he made himself a prey in doing so and he's suffering what The House of **YAHWEH** has been suffering for years. But the gates of hell will not prevail. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And this mob is part of the gates of hell bringing forth this sodomy that ruins a person's life. It ruins their health. It ruins the health of their children and goes out to the whole world from there and that's

what the Scripture says and even evidence to prove it. Yet they keep from telling the people this.

4 But yet they want to go ahead practicing it in following the Gods. And that's what they say. You've got to repent to their Gods or they won't forgive you for using the word "fag" or "queer" or any of those words that show them, you know, that they're doing something wrong in following this. It's the same as bestiality, as the man said, fornication, adultery, lying and stealing.

5 Well, we have, *Yisrayl Hawkins tells pope to let **YAHWEH**'s People attend the upcoming Feast in plea to stop prophetic plagues...* Well, these plagues are coming and that's part of sodomy. That's what sodomy is bringing forth is these sickness and disease. That's one of the plagues, just one of the plagues, but there're seven of them altogether.

6 He says in the news article, this was just released 12/20 and 33,243 news media



have already run it. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] And it's coming up fast, spreading to the world. Not only here, it's global. That's just here in the United States.

7 The one published 12/13: *The House of YAHWEH releases new article they say will expose true intentions of catholic church...* That's up to 63,000 news media that have run that already. And that is still climbing, by the way.

8 This morning, someone handed me an article that was run by, well I don't have it with me, but it was *Jewish Times*, I do believe, about rebuilding the temple. And it was quoting our work full time. Named three of the top scholars of the world, they said, that's what they called myself, the Great Kohan Shaul Hawkins and the Great Kohan David (His name escapes me.) David Hawkins from Wisconsin. And anyway, it's rebuilding the temple with the wall in between and they actually did a great job in telling about this article in what they wrote.

9 Now, that's not all. Jordan this week told them to take all the surveillance cameras down from the temple mount. No

more surveillance cameras. So--now, Jordan, if you remember, owns the temple mount and they're saying no more surveillance on the temple mount so things are getting ready to start taking place, Prophecies that we've been bringing for years. Read the temple brochure. Read it. You're fixing to start seeing it. It's also on Google they told me this morning. After this other then someone called me back and said hey, this is also on Google. Well, of course, we're gonna put out a press release too on it, **YAHWEH** willing, this week just to keep the ball rolling.

10 This is **YAHWEH**'s move, of course, and this time it won't be stopped. You know, **YAHWEH** has let sodomites take over the world and this article right here, they call themselves GLAAD, g-l-a-a-d. That stands for what they call Gay and Lesbian Alliance Against Defamation. Now it says *GLAAD gangstas...* This is what they call them, gangsters. ...*won't stop until both the cultural and legal enforcement of their agenda are the norm...* Now their goal is to take this to the world.

11 If you'll turn over to **Yeremyah**,



(left) Yisrayl Hawkins with the temple model.

(above) Yisrayl Hawkins presenting the Peaceful Solution to rebuilding the temple in Jerusalem to Sheikh Ekrima Sa'id Sabri, Grand Mufti of Jerusalem and Palestine. He was appointed by Yasser Arafat.

these're his very words here. Y Jeremyah tells about this move and, of course, it's in the Last Days, too. But in **Y Jeremyah 23**, I've read this to you many times and we have suffered the persecution and we'll wear it as a badge of honor into the Kingdom. Each and everyone of us will have that badge of honor if we don't give in and get scared and lose it, which I don't think anyone here is going to turn that path. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 But Y Jeremyah states here, he was talking about, now, he's talking about the catholics who before that were called Pharisee, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. Now, this is a fact of history

if anyone wants to check it out. But they moved to rome. They had their General Titus move all the equipment from the temple to rome. That's a matter of history. Look up the Ark of Titus and anyone can see this for themselves.

13 But before they were called Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, they were called the priests of Jerusalem. Violent men, Yahshua said, who had forcefully taken over The House of **YAHWEH** that King Solomon, the son of David, built on what they call Mount Zion. Mount Zion means the promotion of 613 Laws and those who keep them. That's what Mount Zion actually means. And that's the reason

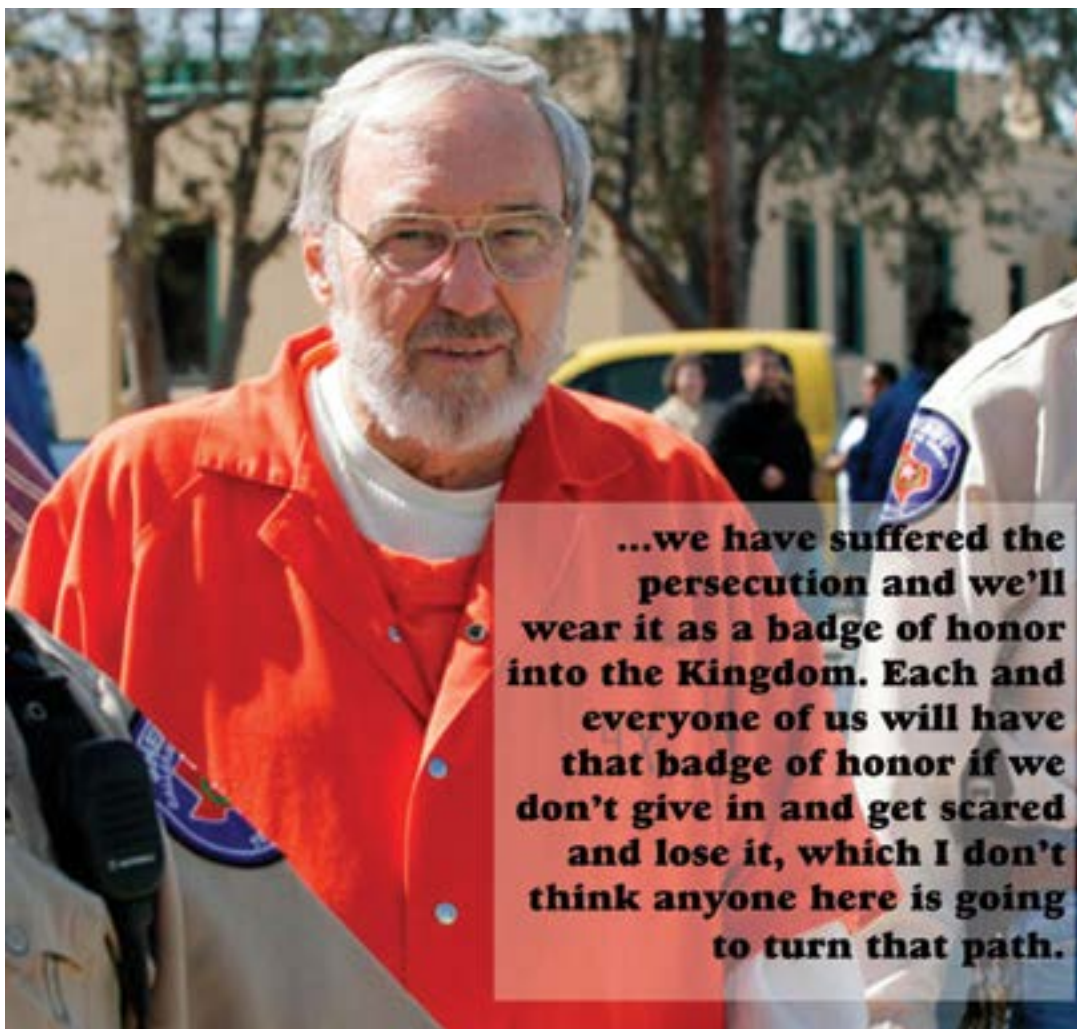


Photo courtesy of The Associated Press

the temple--The House of **YAHWEH** was put there.

14 We have tithe receipts from that showing this proof that it was there--built there. We have other things besides that. We also have over Kepha's door the rock carving that said "Bayit **YAHWEH**" meaning House of **YAHWEH**, so we know the Apostles also carried the Name, House of **YAHWEH**. That's why they killed them, by the way. They murdered eleven of the twelve Disciples of Yahshua after they murdered Yahshua and Yahchanan who led the path before Him.

15 He says, in speaking in **Yeremyah 23:1**, you see this was written in 598 BCE when the catholic called themselves pastors. **Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep of My Pasture! says YAHWEH.**

16 Verse 2, **Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says against the pastors who feed My People: You have scattered My flock, and driven them away, and have not visited; attended to, them. Behold, you are going to be called to account for the evil of your doings, says YAHWEH:**

17 And then He says in **verse 3, But I will gather the remnant...** Well, he's talking about the Last Days' Work there.

18 But look on over to **verse 14** of that same chapter and remember what they say. They're not going to rest. These gangsters are not going to rest. They won't stop until both the cultural and legal enforcement are in place. So they've got their hands in the legal enforcement of this country trying to--well, they have legalized putting it in the schools, putting it in the Boy Scout groups. People who came against that suffered and they made them repent to their Gods before they would let them back in. And they were hurting so much financially that they repented to their Gods so they let them back in. You want me to read that to you? It's right here!

19 Let me read **verses 14-15** first. **Verse 14, I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem...** These were not **YAHWEH's** Prophets like Yeremyah and Isayah and so forth. **I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery...** That's what the actor said, the Duck Dynasty show. I've never seen the show. I don't watch television except for the news when I get to between the phone calls. But I'm told it's a very popular show now and in fact the highest, it's broken a lot of records in rating. And the father of the group is a preacher and he's the one that read **I Corinthians 6:9** to the newsman and right away the sodomites came down on him for this, got him fired from his show. Yes, this all took place this week.

20 **I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery and walk in lies; they turn from YAHWEH and follow after the Gods (elohim)! They also strengthen the hands of evildoers, so that no one turns back from his wickedness...** Yes, if you see doctors that are trying to counsel these men and it is possible to turn them around, to stop this sin in their lives. Many of these people hate this when it comes into their minds. They hate this. Well, there's a way of getting it out. Yes! The first thing is repent, of course.

21 **...All of them are like sodom to Me, and her inhabitants are like gomorrah...** Of course, these were sodomites as you read in the sins of sodom, as shown in **Isayah 3:9** by this same Prophet--by the Prophet Isayah.

22 **Verse 15, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH our Father says concerning these prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood... Or allow them to feed on wormwood. ...and make them drink the water of gall... Allow them to drink the water of gall. ...for from the prophets of Yerusalem profaneness has gone out into all the world...** Now, get that in your mind. From these sodomites who ran the

temple, what they called the temple. They took the Name House of **YAHWEH** off it and started calling it a temple. And because of the prophets of Jerusalem, profaneness has gone into all the land.

23 **Verse 16, This is what YAHWEH our Father says: Do not listen to the words of the prophets who prophesy to you! They make you vain... They're vain. ...They speak a vision from their own mind...** Not the Laws of **YAHWEH**, but a vision of their own minds. **...and not from the Mouth of YAHWEH.**

24 Saying, last part of **verse 17, No evil will come upon you!...** Well, of course, they hate the Name **YAHWEH** too because it stands for Righteousness as you can see there in **verses 26-27** where Y Jeremyah says how long are you gonna continue in this lie. Well, we see here from this article they're not going to rest until they make the whole world accept or pray to their Gods of sodomy.

25 Listen to this verse. *...It's not enough to live and let live... They say. ...You must repent and genuflect before the self-serving gods of selective progressivism. That's why GLAAD forgave Hollywood director Brett Ratner for using the word "fag." He was allowed back into the protected Hollywood club after submitting to GLAAD reeducation camp and appearing in GLAAD public service announcements...* They also made Bill Clinton do the same thing. Yes, pretty strong gangster mob there they got. But the gates of hell are not going to prevail against The House of **YAHWEH**, remember that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 The gates of hell, if you read **I Yahchanan, I John**, if you have a *King James Version, I John* or **I Yahchanan 3:4,7,8 and 10**, you will see that this is satan's movement. Everything that breaks **YAHWEH's** Laws is satan's movement. And if you read **Genesis 3:5**, I believe it is, you will see that following these ways is

following the Gods. And, of course, they know this. They know that they're not following **YAHWEH**. They know that they are following their own mind, the thoughts of their own mind, that satan puts in their mind. As the pope said, just listen to that little thought--whatever's put in your mind and go for it. You know, whatever your lust leads you to do, well do it. These're Pope Francis' words.

27 His job is to turn all the world to sodomism and, of course, my job, our job is to tell the people, look, if you want to live forever, you know, **YAHWEH** created you and He gives--He created you for a purpose of being in His Kingdom, but He'll only let you into that Kingdom and have Eternal Life if you obey the Laws of Righteousness. You can't steal. You can't kill. You can't murder. You can't sell baby parts or eat baby parts like you're doing now.

28 No, you can't do any of these things and get into **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. All of those things are classified the same as sodomy, bestiality, homosexuality, bisexuality, fornication and adultery. Those sexual sins are bringing about sickness and disease of which they have no cures for many of them now, as I just read you last week.

29 We're seeing here a move in Hollywood that's starting to get people to thinking. I believe this is what it's for and we're going to take advantage of it. We see the children of the forefathers that we just read here. These children right here, the sodomites that you just saw here who are gangsters, they're mobsters, they pounce on, they kill, they murder people who don't believe. And they may kill this actor, you know. They may just murder him, may have his barber murder him, you know. She may pour something on his head, you know, to kill him while they're cutting his hair. These things are taking place. You got to be careful out in the world, very careful

when you go into the world especially if they know that you're one of **YAHWEH**'s Children or if you profess or try to stand up for the Commandments.

30 You know the trouble that comes down on a person or on people who want to put the Ten Commandments in the courthouses where people can see them. They can't see them in their own bible that's laying on the shelf. They can't see them there so they're wanting to put them in the courthouse so when they pass by maybe they'll get a look at them. Well, why can't they get them out of their bible? Well, the catholic church forbids the use of the bible, the Teaching of the bible. They forbid the teaching of, the Inspired Teaching of the Holy Prophets and Apostles. That has never stopped.

31 Now, they can't do it openly. They can't say, "Don't read your bibles," but they do it underhandedly as Malachi Martin showed; if you remember, he said they use the news. They use the newspapers. They use the news media, which that's what they're doing right now, to bring forth their propaganda to cause hatred against those who would quote Scripture.

32 Well, now you see it coming to others. You're getting a view of what we suffered to begin with and now you're seeing it going to higher up. And it wouldn't get public coverage, see, if it was just, you know, someone like David Koresh that they can go out there and burn him out and kill all the whole group in one fire or the Idaho group that used the Name **YAHWEH** and kept the feasts. That didn't get much coverage. But, you know, this is a movie star and he's getting a lot of coverage and there're a lot of people standing up for him and they're saying some pretty nasty things about the Hollywood leaders that fired him.

33 Well, **Yeremyah 23** shows you and **YAHWEH** says, another Prophet said, if **YAHWEH** had not saved a remnant, then we would all be, at this time, like sodom

and gomorrah. Do you know how few we are? Do you realize how few? And if **YAHWEH** had not brought down these genes from the ones mentioned and the ones not mentioned. I want to tell you the name of the person you're hunting but I don't--I want you to find it on your own. Remember I told you it's obvious that He sprang from Yahdah and it's not so obvious that He sprang from someone else. I want to tell you that name real bad and it pops out of my mouth every once in a while but I'm not gonna say anything about it. [laughing] But I'm telling you when you see it for yourself, you're gonna say, "Why didn't I see that before?" [laughing]

34 Anyway, **YAHWEH** brought down genes and in those were planted certain things that sent off an alarm clock in your mind when you heard the Word **YAHWEH** or you heard the words, Sabbath is the Seventh Day and not the first day, when you heard that christmas was a pagan holiday, a foolish custom that's worthless. Maybe it popped off when, maybe you were laying there thinking one night and **YAHWEH** put a thought in your mind instead of satan and you wound up at His House, at The House of **YAHWEH**, not the house of the Gods now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 Remember in the very first three chapters of **Genesis**, you're shown the tree of the Gods that are filled with evil and you're shown the Tree of Righteousness and Eternal Life, which is total Righteousness. And satan says, "Go ahead and sin and you'll be like the Gods." **YAHWEH**'s not a God. You're not gonna be like Him if you sin and this shows you the difference right there. **YAHWEH** is not a God. He wasn't worshiped in this evil, but the Gods were worshiped there. **Genesis 3**. "Do this and you'll be like the Gods." "Commit sodomy, you'll be like the Gods." "Rape your children and they'll have a third eye that will be tuned into the Gods."

36 All of these things are being taught by the sodomites secretly. They don't want to let it out in the open but they are letting things out in the open, now and then, and putting sodomites to where they don't have to hide but where they can actually talk about it. They're putting it in the armed forces. They want all their army to be like Alexander the "great". That's what satan wants. Satan wants this evil disease into every person in the world. They want all their armies to go in, be able to go in and rape people and give them AIDS, give them all kinds of diseases. Satan is wanting to kill every man, woman and child on earth. She wants to destroy the heavens that govern the earth.

37 I'm wondering what the new planet was created for. Have you got any ideas? 12/19 my face was on the moon, how many saw it? We got pictures of it. It's actually there. It was actually there. We've got pictures of it and I'm told they're bright and clear. They even show my white shirt, my tie, my glasses, everything on the moon.

38 Now, I've turned that over to the Great Kohan Yliyah Hawkins and the future Priests. I've turned it over to the Great Head Judge Tanah Hawkins and the future Priestesses to study. I gave them some hints but I'm not gonna study it. I don't have time. But I'm telling you, there's something there.

39 If you look in **Genesis** again, why did **YAHWEH** create the moon? What Authority did He give to the moon? I would start with that. But if you have anything on it, turn it over to one of those two. Man or woman, turn it over to one of those two. **YAHWEH** is showing you something here. Maybe showing you quite a bit right here that you're going to be having the Power that was promised in **Genesis 1:26**, some of it.

40 Anyway, it was there on the moon. I'm now the man in the moon! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's more

pleasant than some of the names I've been called from the sodomites, of course! [laughing]

41 Malachi Martin said the catholic church uses the news media. Well, we're seeing how it does to promote propaganda. Their propaganda is to make you believe that the Scriptures are evil and sinful and, of course, sin is Righteous. That's their belief and they, if you notice, they brought up the word slavery to make it look evil too. Slavery.

42 Of course, slavery is one of the most wonderful things that you could imagine, the Law of slavery. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Not, at all, not like some of the southern slave owners that we read about in history and I'm not sure that any of that is true. If you win the war, you know, you can write history anyway you want it and, of course, the Yankees won the war. And so they put in history what they wanted to.

43 My uncle owned slaves, one of my uncles and one of my grandfathers owned slaves. And when they moved to get out of the Civil War, the slaves that they had did not want to stay where they were living and they wanted to come with my family to Texas, which they did. That's one of the stories about my family. But they were loved and they were treated as one of the family.

44 Well, the Law says if they stay seven years and they say, "I want to stay in The House of **YAHWEH** forever," they become one of **YAHWEH**'s Children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 Well, of course, Yahshua, He's the One Who taught slavery but He taught it perfectly and said you've got to become a slave. You've got to. And He Himself said I'm not here to be served; I'm here to serve. I'm here to be your Slave. And He said, when you get to My Kingdom, I'm going to come out and serve you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 But they take this and they make

a rotten word out of it because some christians, I guess, in the south, they tortured and raped them--their slave men, women, and children. They didn't win them over by unity. They weren't unified with them in Righteousness saying, "This is Righteous. Let's work with it. We'll get through this and we'll find joy in doing this." They didn't. They weren't following **YAHWEH's** Laws if they didn't follow Yahshua in slavery.

47 But the sodomites or as some people call them "fags", some call them "queers." Yes, in Oklahoma that's what they were called and they were run out. When they came into our area of Oklahoma, they were found out about and they were told to leave and in one place in Missouri, I was reading on a historical marker, a hysterical marker, I guess, if somebody else saw it! [laughing] But they tied one of them on a raft and sent him down the river after they poured hot tar on him and feathers. But he had come back the second time, they said. They didn't say anything about a third time. So maybe he didn't come back. That wasn't Stanberry, Missouri, it was--I forgot now. It's a large place, a large city in Missouri before you get to Stanberry but I can't remember, I can't remember the name of the town.

48 Well, *'Duck Dynasty' family stands by suspended patriarch...* This was on CNN this morning. ...*The family behind A&E's 'Duck Dynasty' rallied around its patriarch Thursday, one day after the network suspended Phil Robertson over controversial remarks...* Let's turn over to **I Corinthians** and, of course, we've been reading this for years. That's the reason they hate us so much. **I Corinthians 6**. And this was the one he read. He didn't read some of the others, but we know that he's been listening to The House of **YAHWEH** from some of the remarks he made.

49 **I Corinthians 6:9**. We get calls almost all the time now from preachers. We

were talking to one yesterday, I guess he has a pretty big flock of people, but he said that he wanted to use some of our Work. He wanted to download it and then play it or read off it for his congregation, I think, this weekend. But anyway, he said he gets a pretty large congregation and then he said he'll bring out something like **YAHWEH** or some of the Laws that we should be following and he said he sees some of them are not there then the next meeting.

50 But of course, he's not The House of **YAHWEH** so he doesn't have **YAHWEH's** Protection, but we're praying for each one of these that want to start bringing Truth to their congregations and we pray for them and their congregations. But there're quite a few doing this and quite a few catholics and nuns and so forth that're doing this now because there're a lot of people out there that don't want their children to grow up in this kind of mess that're going on in the catholic church, that the catholic church has brought about. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And they're showing it. They're showing it now openly and maybe this will pick up now. It looks like it's going to. About 190,000 people, I believe it is, have already voiced their opinion against them firing this man from this show.

51 But the controversial remarks that he read or quoted to a magazine reporter that came there, some remarks that he had made earlier and they came there to trap him and to bring persecution against him. He made some remarks in 2008, I believe it was, about sodomites and they just now found out about it. So they went there for this interview and they asked him what he thought sin was. And, of course, he started with **I Corinthians 6** and the word sodomy and this is what they went after.

52 Well, here is what the Great Apostle Shaul, that they call Paul, wrote to the Corinthians. **I Corinthians 6:9**. He said, **Do you not know that the unrighteous...**

Now, the unrighteous, as you can see in **I Yahchanan, I John, 3:4**, he says sin is the breaking of the Laws. Then **verses 7-8** he said don't let people deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous, but he who practices sin belongs to the devil. Well, of course, he does. That is what is shown us in **Genesis chapters 1-3**. Practice sin and you belong to satan the devil. **Romans** says it even clearer. You belong to whom you obey.

53 The Yahdaim, Yahdaim, we use that word a lot and it's questioned. But if you'll just think, **YAHWEH** said, "I chose a Family." And you alone, He said, belong to Me. You belong to Me. Now, they went the other way. But He said the chastisement is gonna be upon you but you're gonna take it to all the world. They were Yahdaim that turned against **YAHWEH** and, of course, He's still dealing with them and He is gonna save His People from their sin.

54 Now, it's gonna take a nuclear war. They're going to have to experience a nuclear war that's gonna wipe out four-fifths of the earth's population in order to turn and save His People from their sins. We are going to resurrect those before us. We're gonna give them 100 years to live with minds open, without temptation to satan at all. No confused minds. No defiled bodies. But 100 years to live the Way **YAHWEH** wants them to and if they don't, then a fire is waiting them and it's the second death and they'll never live again. But after that, there will be no Gods. Period. No Gods in the universe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 He says, **Do you not know that the unrighteous... Those who do not keep YAHWEH's Laws. ...will not inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH?... Not just sodomites, but the rest of the sins too. Break YAHWEH's Laws and you practice sin. If you don't show up for Sabbath Services and it's possible to do so, then you're practicing sin and you belong to satan the devil. That's how easy it is to**

sin. Breaking the Sabbath is the same as sodomy. It'll get you burned. Yes! The same penalty applies to all.

56 **Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH? Do not deceive yourselves...** You know, following your own mind, your own thoughts as Yeremyah said. **...Neither fornicators, nor God worshipers...** God worshipers? You get that. Go back to **Genesis 3:1**. Sin and you will be like the Gods. You won't be made in the Image of **YAHWEH**. You'll be made in the likeness and image of satan the devil, who is the top God ruling all the Gods, all the pharaohs who died and they're now worshipping them. Those too. **...(worshippers of elohim), nor adulterers, nor men who commit sexual perversions with boys, nor men who commit sexual perversions with other men...** That should be plain enough.

57 Now, they say, "Well, we want society to accept it and tell us it's right." And that is the way they're trying to force it to come about. It would make no difference if all the world had this same deception, it still would not get you in the Kingdom. **YAHWEH** is not looking for votes of people. He's already told you, **Revelation 12:9**, He's already told you the Way into His Kingdom. And He's merely telling you, He warned you by the Prophets. He said, "I've set both of these things in front of you. I've set sodomy in front of you and I've set the Tree of Life in front of you. Which one do you want to choose? It's your choice as to what you choose." That includes all the sins too.

58 But in **Revelation 12:9** He said, **And the great dragon was cast out... Your God is going to be cast out. She's been cast out. ...that old serpent, called the devil, and satan... Who deceived Eve and now she's deceived the whole world. ...who deceives the whole world. She was cast out into the earth, and her angels were cast out with her...** You think He's going to turn around

and let the sodomites in His Kingdom? He's already cast your leader out. Can you not see that? YAHWEH offers you Salvation but He will not give you Salvation unless you serve Him, become Righteous, be made in His Image and Likeness and stop bringing sickness, disease, hatred, misery into the world. That's what sodomy brings. It's what sin brings. **Isayah 24:1-6** shows you exactly the reason that nuclear war is coming.

59 Well, back to **I Corinthians 6:9** now. **Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH?...** That's a fact. You will not. It's here for you. He set it in the Garden. The Garden of Eden, that's what it represented. And the Tree of Life was put there and you can partake of the Tree of Life only by making yourself, by letting YAHWEH form you into His Likeness and His Image which is perfectly Righteous; which is no harm to anyone, which is loving your neighbor as yourself.

60 Yes, if you love your neighbor, you know, if you love your neighbor as yourself, you tell yourself, "This is not right." Right? This will get me burned. Well, you got to tell your neighbor that too or you don't love him as yourself. Don't be stupid. Stupid! [laughing] If you love your neighbor, you're going to tell him the way into the Kingdom. If you break the Laws of YAHWEH, YAHWEH says you don't love your neighbor. If you loved your neighbor, you would keep the Laws of YAHWEH. You would tell him the Truth. You wouldn't steal

If you love your neighbor, you're going to tell him the way into the Kingdom. If you break the Laws of YAHWEH, YAHWEH says you don't love your neighbor. If you loved your neighbor, you would keep the Laws of YAHWEH.

from him. You wouldn't molest his children. If you loved your neighbor, you wouldn't molest his children.

61 The catholic church that sits on the seven hills of rome is saying "love, love, who am I to judge, just love..." while they're leading the people to hell. There's no saneness, no saneness in any of these members. Their minds are confused, as is shown. Well, let's finish reading this first and then we'll go to **Romans 1**.

62 But notice, He says they're just not gonna be allowed into His Kingdom. **Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH? Do not deceive yourselves. Neither fornicators, now God worshipers (worshippers of elohim), nor adulterers, nor men who commit sexual perversions with boys, nor men who commit sexual perversions with other men...**

63 **Verse 10, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, will inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** And notice that news, that woman that was the anchorwoman, she knew this right here and she said, well all of these sins are condemned. And she said I believe in following all of these rules, keeping these Laws. Well, of course, she doesn't know it, but she's not doing it yet but maybe she will.

64 **Verse 11, And such were some of you. But now you are washed...** Now you've repented, now you're clean, you don't do it anymore.

65 In **Romans** now, in the **Book of Romans**, which was written to rome. That's what you see at the top, *The Letter of Shaul to the Romans*. He's showing the people that were taken into captivity how all of this came about. Here were people that thought they were doing the right thing and here they've been taken into captivity to babylon and rome. And, of course, the Prophets were saying before this, if you don't stop sinning against YAHWEH, YAHWEH will

turn His Back on you. You've cut yourself off from Him, **Isayah 59**.

66 Isayah 59:1. Behold, YAHWEH's Hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His Ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

67 Verse 2, But your own iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your own sins have caused Him to hide His Face from you, so He will not listen.

68 Verse 3, For your hands are defiled with blood... And so forth and with eating unclean food, with sins. Your bodies are defiled. He's telling you there everything is defiled about you.

69 And look at **verse 15, Yes, Truth; the Laws, is suppressed...** Who's suppressing it? The sodomites. They don't want you to read **I Corinthians 6:9** on the air. They don't want you to read it publicly. Well, what's He saying here? Look at it! This is Prophecy for the Last Days. Yes, this is a Prophecy that's written for our generation.

70 Now, let me point out once again to you, Daniyl said in the Last Days knowledge will be increased, in the Last Days; the Savior said in *Matthew 24* the Last Generation. A lot of people in the House, I know, have got sermons starting with 1934, 1934, the very date that the computer was invented, it's so amazing. YAHWEH gives you a date, 1934 and says knowledge will be increased and lo and behold, 1934 pops up. The plan for the computer that actually built the nuclear bomb, made it possible for planes to fly, missiles to fly, everything, started in 1934, including the Witness Yisrayl, the Branch, that would build The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

71 That was a Prophecy written 500 years, over 500 years before Yahshua. And Yahshua said that's gonna be the last generation and when you start seeing these things know that this generation... this generation? How much of it is left? We're at the end of it, brethren. Think! It started in 1934 with my birth, so did

all these other things that Yahshua, that Daniyl the Prophet, Isayah the Prophet said. You couldn't do it. How about you saying, think about this, how about you telling us a Prophecy right now, something that's gonna come to pass?

72 One of the future Priests was showing me yesterday, I think it was some onions or garlic or something that he had planted, little seeds. And it was grown up and it was about eight inches tall and he was really pleased with this. And I said, now think about what was in that seed. Now you see this little, bitty, tiny, weeny seed and in each one of those seeds, which was, by the way, given to Adam and YAHWEH put in every one of those seeds either garlic or the oak tree, but it's in that little seed and it's programmed, like a computer. It's programmed just like a computer. And when it's planted correctly from that seed produces something that was given to Adam to eat, just like it's given to you. And it retains it year after year after year until mankind alters it and, of course, makes it worthless.

73 But think of the Power that it takes, think of the ability that it takes for YAHWEH to place in that little seed. The little seed that you started from, that you started from dates all the way back to Abraham and I want to say some others there, but I'm not going to! [laughing] But they came to you and produced you. And it's so tiny, that little seed is so tiny that you have to have a computer magnifier to see it. And yet in that seed, it has your eye color, your ear shape, the shapes of your ears, how much hair and the hairline, wherever it's going to be on your head. Even the hairs on your head are numbered, YAHWEH said. All in that little ole seed that you can't even see! You can have it on your hand and flush it down or wash it down the sink. And yet that's what you came from.

74 And YAHWEH, think of the ability

that you're going to have. And He says, "I want to make man in My Image, after My Likeness and give him this Authority." Authority. Yes! To do these things that YAHWEH does. To build a planet eleven times bigger than the largest planet we know of in our galaxy overnight. Where the scientists will look out and see that and marvel and say, "Hey, that's not there. That wasn't there yesterday." He built the whole earth and those planets that involve the earth and mankind in seven days time, six days time. He rested the Seventh Day from His Work. That's His Work and He wants to give this stuff to us, this ability to us. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

75 But the sodomites think they don't want it at this time. They think they want to sin, they want to practice sin. And they're teaching that if you narrow yourself down to Righteousness where you won't be committing diseases, you won't be hurting your neighbor or his children or his wife, they're saying, you know, that this has got you in prison. That we're keeping you a prisoner because you have chosen to follow Righteousness instead of their evil.

76 Well, of course, before they said that, the Apostles said that and they said don't think it's strange that the world hates you. The world? What is the world? It starts as Phil Robertson said, with sodomy, started with sodomy. And he said just go out from there and he named some other sins. He lost his job for actually quoting that Scripture. They came down on him like mobsters, caused him to lose his job and like I say, they may kill him. I'm praying for the man that YAHWEH will protect him and lead him to The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

77 Well, **Isayah 59** shows that sin cuts you off from YAHWEH and **verse 15** shows you that. **Yes, Truth; the Laws, is suppressed; and he who departs from evil;**

upholds the Laws, is accounted as mad... As crazy. Well, that's what they're saying about Phil Robertson now. He's crazy. He's mad. **...makes himself a prey!...** That's what he did when he quoted **I Corinthians 6:9**. He made himself a prey to the mobsters of Hollywood, the Gods of Hollywood.

78 That's what I did when I chose to follow YAHWEH. I made myself a prey and I said I'm willing. Whatever it takes, I'm willing. I'll go all the way. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

79 I read you an article last week that this wouldn't have been written if it had not had been for sodomy and all the other sins that go with making a person unhealthy. This man that wrote this, he says, *... "We've reached the end of antibiotics," Top CDC... That's Center for Disease Control. ...expert declares that 'miracle drugs' that have saved millions are no match against 'superbugs' because people have overmedicated themselves...* No it's not because people have overmedicated, it's because they keep doing the same sins that cause these things and their sins are multiplying so they keep taking their medication--yet no cure.

80 They're breeding, creating parasites for your body. And the parasites keep getting stronger to where they can outfight their only means, to where it's come, as the Prophets said for these Last Days, your sins are multiplied, your disease is incurable. It says that in several places in *The Book of YAHWEH*.

81 Now, if you point that out to the world, you make yourself a prey and they want to kill you. They want you to repent to the Gods and come and let them educate you in sin and then they will back off and leave you alone again. Now, that's exactly what I just read you. That's what they're doing. They have a mob and they're organized.

82 The only reason that the other

people--there're more other people than there are sodomites by far, but they're afraid to speak out because they're not organized like the sodomites are organized. Satan has organized these people to where they will pounce on everyone that does this and most of the time you don't even know where it comes from. It may come from some lawyers down at San Angelo who was led by a bishop or a cardinal from the catholic church.

83 They've got another one down there now. They've still got the same lawyers that brought the trouble the first time to The House of YAHWEH, the first persecution. If you remember, that came from four lawyers in San Angelo. Now they got a new cardinal there that was appointed by the pope. He doesn't have guts enough to stand up against me with the Scriptures, but he wants to attack me secretly through the municipal system. Now, that's what he's done with this other group with his mobsters. These all are governed by the catholic church. He's the leader of the kings of the earth. Kings mean people in

authority. The pope is the leader of it, the vatican, and the rich people that support this system, the Herods, the Herodians. They still support it and they are the filthiest rich people, filthy money, filthy lucre. And they're all, unless they repent, they're gonna burn in hell. That's what **Revelation 20** shows you.

84 That's your Judgment, Francis, and you're the one that's choosing whether or not you're going to do it. I'm telling you, you need to repent. You need to let YAHWEH's People go. Let them come and start keeping the Feasts and learning how to bring peace to the earth. Let us turn this around. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

85 If you don't, all of these plagues are coming. They've already started and you're going to be involved in it deeply. Yes, you're going to suffer greatly. And last, your city, this great city that sits on seven hills is going to be burned with nuclear burning.

86 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

I'm telling you, you need to repent. You need to let YAHWEH's People go. Let them come and start keeping the Feasts and learning how to bring peace to the earth.

Let us turn this around.

Special Feature

Psalms Of Endurance--Part One

Written By This Last Days' House
Dedicated to our Great and Merciful Father Yahweh...
Thank You for helping us to hold on.
We love You Father Yahweh.

Revelation 3:8--

I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word, and have not denied My Name.

Hebrews 6:10--

For Yahweh is not unrighteous: He will not forget your work and labor of love which you have shown toward His Name, in that you have ministered to the Saints, and do minister.

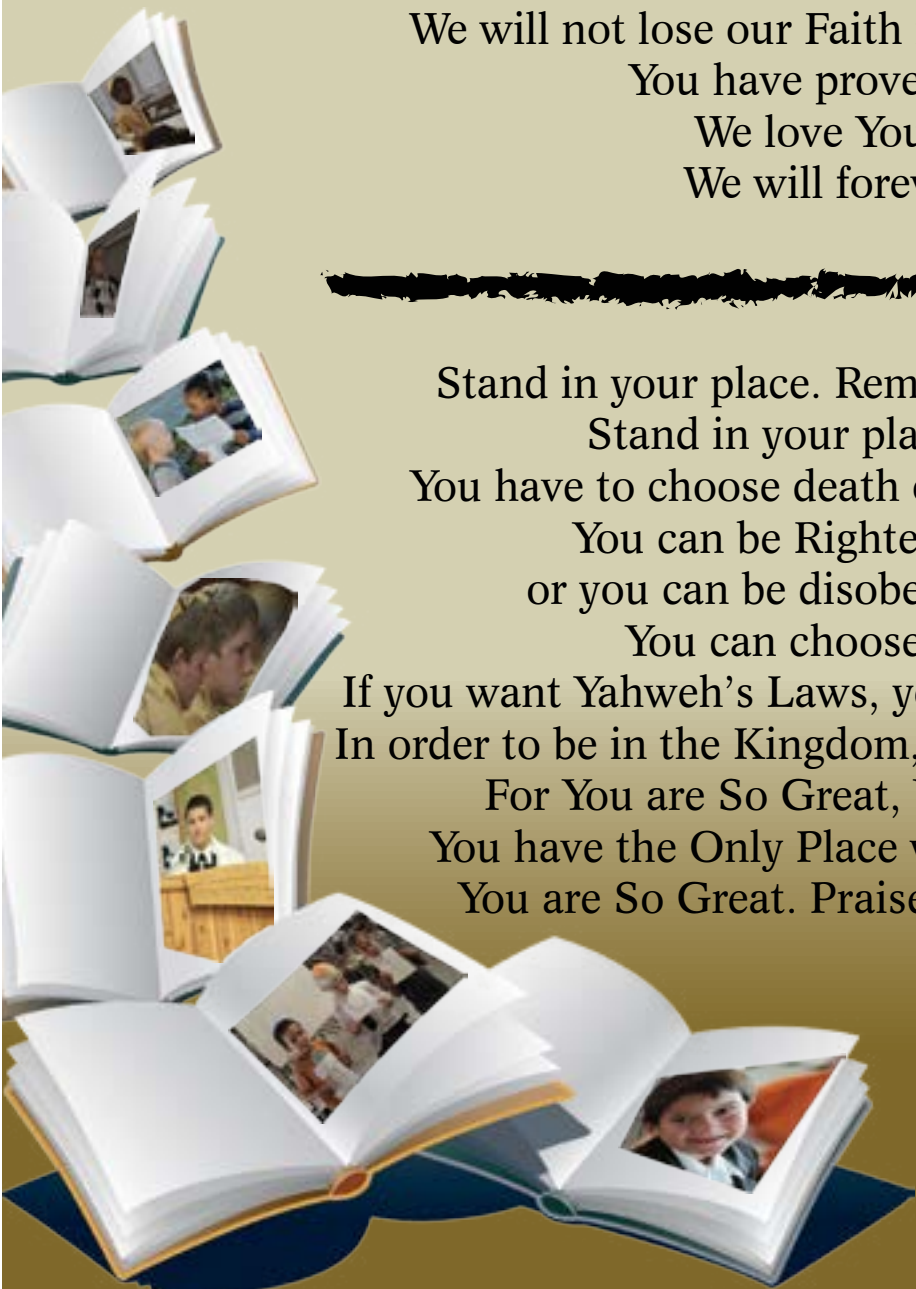
Mattithyah 25:34--

Then the King will say to those on His Right hand; Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

Mattithyah 24:13--

But he who endures until the end, the same will be saved.





We wait on You Great Yahweh, all the day.
You have taught us to endure.
Our struggles are hard,
yet we trust that in the End we will be found pure.
With You we will accomplish this Great Work
of bringing the Message to the ends of this earth.
Your Work keeps us going, no matter the test or trial,
No matter how we feel or even if our bodies fail.
We will not lose our Faith in You, Yahweh.
You have proved Yourself True.
We love You Great Yahweh.
We will forever wait on You.

Stand in your place. Remain strong.
Stand in your place.
You have to choose death or blessings.
You can be Righteous
or you can be disobedient.
You can choose.
If you want Yahweh's Laws, you have to obey
In order to be in the Kingdom, Praise Yahweh.
For You are So Great, Yahweh.
You have the Only Place with Peace.
You are So Great. Praise Yahweh.

I PRESS ON

I PRESS ON for the prize of the high calling,
I PRESS ON when I see others are falling.
I PRESS ON when times are tough,
I PRESS ON when the roads are rough.
I PRESS ON when the troubles arise,
Steadfast yet obedient is how the simple become wise.
Focused on the Teachings from the Last Days' Witness,
Bonded and tethered forever,
A Servant seeking after Righteousness.
I PRESS ON when friends let me down,
I turn that frown upside down.
I PRESS ON so I don't lose my way,
I PRESS ON each and every day.
I PRESS ON when I'm tired and weak,
Yahweh's Laws guide me through, the Path to my feet.
Standing in my place as the struggles continue on,
For the rewards through endurance...

I PRESS ON.



Can't Get Away

Can't get away from the sins you cause,
our only hope is submission to the Laws.
Peaceful Solution Character Education Program
is the Only Way,
to guide our lives and keep us safe.
You can try but you won't succeed,
Peaceful Solution Character Education Program
is the Way indeed.
That's been thoroughly tested and proved,
it's the Way of Life just for you.
Because it's time, my brethren, to get together,
forget about the world because it won't last forever.
They're blinded by their lust and their sins of greed,
bringing death and destruction to this world indeed.
They will not change because their power brings peace,
But pride breeds contention, a mark of the beast.
Disease epidemics in place after place,
covered up by the system and siphoned away.
'What you don't know won't hurt you,' they say,
speaking out of both sides of their mouth, saying it will be okay.
Just look at the world and the trouble it's in,
a generation of evil doers taught to sin.
A simple Plan you understand was written for man,
With Instructions and a Teacher to guide his hand.
But he rebelled and rebelled and went on his own,
now he's suffering the curses that's mutated and grown.
The 613, in this we delight, by meditating on them day and night.
We will lie down in sleep, we will lie down in peace,
we will lie down in comfort for we dwell in Your Safety.
Cast off the wicked because of their multitude of sins,
recognize them as guilty and let them fall by their own decisions.
Send us comfort and boldness in our afflictions,
that we may triumph over sin by believing Your Witness.
Guard your mind is to guard your health,
it's a reflection of you to better prepare yourself.
Build it with Peace, Joy and True Love,
so that life is a blessing that you're thankful of.
Though it has challenges, ups and downs,
a frown is a smile turned upside down.
Laughter is sweet and better for the soul,
while anger breaks down the strength we hold.
It's derived from stress or a lack thereof, when all we need truly is Love.



Yahweh is our Light so why do we fight?
If we would just submit instead of throwing a fit.
He is able to bring us to Perfection
as He has prophesied to do... Trust Him.



Oh House, Oh House that shadows well,
With outstretched arms, you long to tell--
The Sacred Truth to all who hears
To rid them from their worldly cares.
What strength you hold within your frame!
To breathe on them that Holy Name.
Oh House, Oh House, that shadows sure
Will lead to Life forevermore.



My TRUE Friend

You tell me when I'm not acting right,
You show me the Righteous Way.
You guide me through my tests and trials,
You know just what to say.
You are with me when I'm joyful and also when I'm down.
You always have the answer, though You never make a sound.
You are a loyal TRUE Friend and I really need to say,
Thank You for always being there, I love You Great Yahweh!

Yahweh Is Faithful

Know, therefore that Yahweh is Your Father, He is Mighty, He is the Faithful Father Who keeps His Covenant and Mercy for a thousand generations of those who love Him and keep His Laws. Yahweh said: I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness, mankind will have rulership upon the earth.

And Abraham was faithful in all Yahweh's House, and Yahweh accounted it to him as Righteousness. Also Yahweh's Servant Mosheh, he was faithful in all Yahweh's House. Yahweh spoke to him Face to face and not in dark sayings. Mosheh saw the Form of Yahweh.

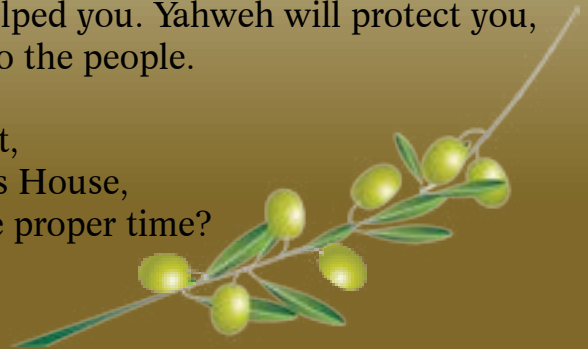
Who then is a Faithful and Wise Servant, whom his Ruler has put in charge of His House, to give to others the Bread of Life at the proper time? Blessed is that Servant whom His Ruler, when He comes, will find him doing.

For truly, Yahweh does not take hold of Malakim, but He takes hold of the seed of Abraham. For this reason, Yahshua had to be made like His brothers in every way, in order that He might become a Merciful and Faithful High Priest in Service to Yahweh and that Yahshua might make Atonement for the sins of the people.

Who then is a Faithful and Wise Servant, whom his Ruler has put in charge of His House, to give to others the Bread of Life at the proper time? Blessed is that Servant whom His Ruler, when He comes, will find him doing.

You are My Servant, O Yisrayl, through whom Yahweh will be glorified. He will also give you as a Light to the gentiles, so you may be Yahweh's Salvation to the ends of the earth. In an acceptable time Yahweh has heard you and in a day of Salvation He has helped you. Yahweh will protect you, O Yisrayl, and give you as a Covenant to the people.

Who then is a Faithful and Wise Servant,
whom his Ruler has put in charge of His House,
to give to others the Bread of Life at the proper time?
Blessed is that Servant whom His ruler,
when He comes, will find him doing.



**Behold, Yahweh's House
The Only Safe Place on earth
True Peace, you'll find there.**

**A Place of Refuge
That's Yahweh's House at Abel.
Run to It and live!**



The Day I Came Home

**I was welcomed with open arms by my sisters and our Overseer,
whose love I know is sincere.
Yet I had mixed feelings of joy, excitement, nervousness and sadness.
But Yahweh said, don't worry you are not alone, trust Me, this is where you belong.
Yahweh has blessed me greatly, he has given me the opportunity
To prove this is truly where I want to be.
I'm sure it won't be easy, but I do know,
This is the Only Place I can learn and experience True Peace.
I am here to attain True Character so in turn I may be an example for those hereafter.
I realize I am on a journey to make myself in the Father's Likeness,
which is Pure in Righteousness.
Accepting the challenges along the way and not yielding to shortcuts
and obeying all Righteous instruction will be my success.
I'm taking the road less traveled, hoping the more I overcome will smooth out the gravel.
Cry out to Yahweh, no Righteous petition will be denied
Because all things are possible with Yahweh on our side.
I share with you this poem, should you be waiting on your turn to come Home.
Yahweh is Wonderful.**

The Glorious Branch... He Branches Out!

I am Yisrayl Hawkins,
By Making the Connection with Yahweh.
Going On To Perfection, under direction
In The Sealing of the Saints
By Reverencing Yahweh
In The Kingdom of Priests.
Yes! We Believe Without Seeing.
The House of Yahweh brings forth
The Only Teachers of Righteousness
Being Persecuted But Not Forsaken
Tethered to The Chosen Branch
Converted to Believe Into The One Sent
At The End of the Ages.
Yes, I am Yisrayl Hawkins!
Who are you? Me-Norah!!



Be The Change We Want To See

I desire for change, change to come soon,
for without change, I have an unhealing wound.
My world is crumbling before my eyes very rapidly,
I can do nothing but sit back and watch sadly.
For it is beyond my control and out of my reach,
True Peace and an end to all suffering
is what I yearn for and beseech.
I can only create change in my immediate environment,
By attentively and proactively listening to the One Sent.
To be a small part of the change that I desire to see,
Using the change process: Yahweh's Laws of Peace.

Shadow Love

Love is a battlefield when it's unknown to a savage world.
To have Pure Love is to purify the you and I.
Love is so desired when it's lit by the hottest fire to the savage world.
To have Pure Love is to purify the you and I.
They say it's love, but on the inside it's dark and deceptive.
This is why I say Love is a shadow to the savage world.
They kill, they rape, they steal, all hope through a false religion.
Look down their crooked cruci-SIX, all I see is lies.
Looking behind their crooked cruci-SIX all I see is some kinda being they call God.
Love is a shadow to a savage world.
They kill, they rape, they steal, all hope through a false religion.
They follow a blind cruci-SIX--
Instead they reject the Last and Final SEVEN.
To have Pure Love is to purify you and I.



What Is Being Done

What Yahweh has done, Yahshua does too.
The same thing Yisrayl follows True.
Our Priests in The House of Yahweh are doing it too!
And if you did not realize it, so are you!
What is being done?
Bringing forth the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program to others so they can be in
Yahweh's Character Likeness. Genesis 1:26, on this let your mind be fixed.
Yes! Yahweh's Grand Design, His Plan forever using the sons of man.
For His Purpose of bringing Perfection to all the universe by guidance and direction.
In His True Love! We see You Yahweh.



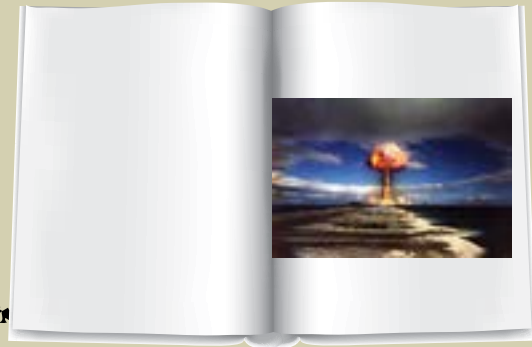
Yahweh's Plan

HalleluYahweh, for making mankind in His Likeness,
According to His Perfect Righteousness, He will give His Children rulership over the universe,
to remove the curse, starting with the earth
In the millennium reign, we will take away sickness and pain
That was brought upon this world because of sin,
we will teach the nations .
Yahweh's Laws are our friend. We didn't know sin
Until the Laws said, "Don't covet."
We see the beauty in Yahweh's Laws,
Through Yisrayl's sermons.
Now we love them and we see their benefit,
because we have the One Sent,
Yahweh's Last Days' Witness, Yisrayl Hawkins



The End

The End time period is now upon us, to gather in the fruits of the Last Days' Harvest.
It's a time of trials and great tribulation,
bringing kingdom against kingdom, nations against nation.
Put your trust in Yahweh, He is your Delight,
the Peace, the Joy and Everything that's Right.
Right and Pure according to the 613, keeping us in safety and from the curses we see.
Famines are upon us with disease epidemics,
pestilence, earthquakes and mutating pandemics,
It's time to be alert and truly aware of the snares and the traps going on out there.
Guard your mind with the Laws so you won't be misled.
Pay attention to the Witness and the Words he said.
He gave instructions, a simple Plan to follow,
don't glorify the world, it won't be here tomorrow.
I mean the teachings, they're bringing, led by the beast,
that will destroy us all if the sin doesn't cease.
The teachings the Witness brings, they're the Words of Life,
to overcome the death, the pain, the strife.
It's a better tomorrow when you follow the Plan,
and put away the teachings of the sin-sick man.
It's the ways of lust he's been taught to bring,
causing hatred, division and a mixture of things.
Look at the world, it's ready for war,
with nuclear weapons that will destroy us all.
It's evident, my friends, what we're living in,
the Prophetised Period of time called THE END.



At The Very Door

The clock is ticking but I did not know, and finally realized it was time to go.
A man who was born speaks of Great Peace,
open your eyes so your troubles will cease.
The earth is mourning, the tears flowing down,
I feel she is tired cause sin has abound.
People are hungry, they tried to prepare, nowhere to turn to, just a look of despair.
I can smell the disease, it swirls all around, no cures for any, none could be found.
The micro-kingdoms, so sick and weak,
trying hard to hold on, but have reached their peak.
The labor pains now are getting stronger,
each second goes by are lasting much longer.
Nation against nation, there is no more love,
my heart is in sorry, like a broken winged dove.
He will come with Great Glory, this is for sure,
we will all live in peace, and war is no more.
Blessed is he who follows the Law, obeys every word to witness what he saw.

The End Is Soon... But Not Yet

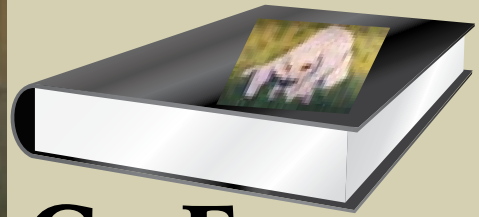
**Be alert, but don't stop the Work.
Don't get side tracked, stay focused.
The fate of our future relies on the diligence within us.
Let us listen and learn what we must discern.
So to others we may show care and concern.
The very End is approaching the pressure is getting harder,
but this is our opportunity to show the adversary we are smarter.
When it comes to falling for her foolishness,
our cares are no longer of this world.
We are seeking to live a better life for the sake of this world.
Whom Yahweh will entrust into our care,
which should be treated with love and respect, not that of despair.
We strive to wait patiently on the Kingdom of Yahweh.
We must question ourselves, will our day of sentencing be a day of shame?
Or will it be said, well done you have faithfully walked in the Father's Name.
We are warned bad company corrupts Righteous character,
so it is up to us to discern all the laughter.
Entertainment and the media are not our friend,
they are the ones persuading us to sin.
They make it seem fun, exciting the thing to do,
all the while in the end it will sting you.
The Truth has been suppressed and twisted to be more acceptable,
They have taught us no one can be perfect—
a little sin won't hurt no one, to make their deception more unsusceptible.**



The Kingdom of Priests

The Kingdom of Priests will surely bring Peace,
by qualifying for a Kingdom that will never ever cease.
Through trials and tribulations, tests of all types.
by being humble and steadfast, remaining focused on the Light.
Which is an Everlasting Righteousness, the Path to our feet,
making the simple ones wise; through study and meditation for it daily we
seek.
For it is Perfect and Clean, rejoicing the heart.
bringing understanding to the eyes, once encircled by the dark.
Slowly but surely conversion has began,
as we've confessed our sins and buried that old man.
In the watery grave, rising up renewed from sin,
that have been blotted out, bringing Peace, Joy and Abundant Living.
So now we rejoice in also the tests, for they are blessings too,
allowed to make you stronger or see really just what we will do.
Choose the straight and narrow or the broad and wide
stand in your place or run and hide.
The Choice is ours, the Gift was free,
nothing we've done, just given an opportunity.
To be part of a Family, a Priesthood of Royalty,
bringing Peace through Teachings with Love and Sincerity.
The Plan is in motion, the goal will be reached,
the ones who endure will be the **KINGDOM OF PRIESTS**.

Praise
Yahweh!



Go For The Gold

Yahweh's preparing His Golden Priesthood to take over the land,
which has been utterly destroyed by the wicked man.
But it takes much purifying to refine us like Pure Gold,
this is all a part of putting on the new man and getting rid of the old.

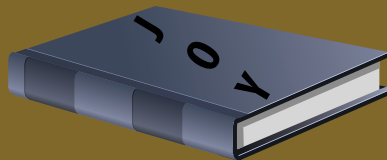
It's tough, it's rough but we can prevail,
Don't cut yourself short by accepting the adversary's bill of sale.
"All these things I will give unto thee, if you will just serve me,"
let's do a little translation for today's times...

"Set yourself free, be all you can be.
Build your nest egg for your future is bright,"
That is build and build until they snuff out your life.

Yahweh's Plan is True, Sincere and Real,
for through His Last Days' Witness He has thoroughly explained and revealed,
all His Desires for all creation and His Family soon to come,
so don't slow down or opt out of the race... continue to run!
Yisrayl continues to remind us to push for our goal... Go for the Gold,
Strive with all your heart, soul and might,
Lean on Yahweh for He will soon make it all right.
Because....

It's not enough to know Righteousness, we have to be willing to **DO IT.**
It's not enough to learn the Truth, we must be strong enough to **LIVE IT.**
It's not enough to run this race, we have to be determined to **COMPLETE IT.**

**Let Your Way be brought forth O Yahweh.
Let Your Laws be set before me
so I may see my faults
For Your Correction is Your Love.
Let me cry onto You O Yahweh
with praise and joy.
Let me see my foolish way
before it leads me to my doom..
For Your Light has lightened my days
with Joy and Praise.
May my foolish ways be put behind me.
For You have promised Your Laws of Peace
In Praise to You, Yahweh.
Let Your Way be brought forth, O Yahweh.**



Be Determined

Eyes blinded by the fog of things, cannot see the Truth.
Ears deafened by the din of things, cannot hear the Truth.
Hearts deadened by the weight of things, cannot feel the Truth.
Brains bewildered by the whirl of things, cannot discern the Truth.
Throats choked by the dust of things, cannot speak the Truth.

But...

Once your eyes have seen, Be determined.
Once your ears have heard, Be determined.
Once your heart has felt, Be determined.

Because...

When you come, you see, you hear.
You will see the Prophecies unfold.
You will hear the Great News never before told.
You will feel the True Joy and Love unsold.

And...

Now that you came, you saw, you heard.
The veil has been lifted, the deception has been shifted, the heart has been sifted.
You are to no longer...

Wink at the exceptions, entertain the deceptions,
be lied by the emotions that invoke the commotions.

We have to plant our feet firm in the ground of Truth and heed the Great Sound
of the Last Days' Witness revealing the Great Secret
that will usher in Yahweh's Great Plan for the sake of the Elect.

Be determined to win this Spiritual race by standing in your place.

Don't allow yourself to be replaced or erased

Choose to be a part of those standing uprightly, the Lights shining so brightly.
Yahweh has called us here to succeed, which is what this world so badly needs.
To change the hearts and minds of all men, women and children,
and finally bring an end to all sin.

Be determined to walk in and hear the Great Words,
Well done, my [servant] of Righteousness, to you I bestow
this Holy Garment as pure and white as snow.

For your fight has been a Righteous one,
After My Character and Likeness you stood strong,
And My Name you did not resist.

You were determined and did persist.



My Life Unfolded

I have found the purpose for my existence, my true reason for living,
It all began the very first day I accepted my calling.
The things I did back then I no longer do,
For now my spirit is being renewed to be Holy and True.
The Teachings of Yisrayl Hawkins have indeed changed my life.
I have been blessed with the position as a mother and wife.
I can't imagine what my life would have been
If Pastor Yisrayl did not uncover the cloak over my sins.
I've made decisions along this path I've taken,
Those who have no understanding tell me I'm somehow mistaken.
Most assuredly, I know of no other Work,
That has been established by Great Yahweh on the face of this earth.
So to all my fellow brothers and sisters I say
Remain strong and faithful, endure each and every day.
Let's continue to have Pastor Yisrayl Hawkins as the apple of our eyes
And one day soon we will be forever with him at his side.

End Of Days, A New Beginning

In these days of darkness, we struggle to find our way,
A call goes forth in the streets, because we've gone astray.
For all our paths are crooked and stumbling blocks are laid,
We grope around in darkness, in the middle of the day.
We have been afflicted with diseases and festering sores,
With blasting and with mildew and also from the sword.
The plagues have clung to us; soon we'll be destroyed,
So who can we turn to, so the curses we can avoid?
Who is there to teach us with Knowledge and the Truth?
For who can discern the Scriptures for the undeniable proof?
Declaring the end from the beginning and from ancient times,
That will help us find our way,
and change our hearts and minds.
Or soon we'll see wonders in the heavens and in the earth,
The earth will cry out, as a woman in childbirth.
The sun will be turned to darkness
and the moon won't give her light,
It will come upon us as a thief in the night.
But before that night comes, we all must repent,
And convert to Yahweh's Laws,
taught by Yisrayl Hawkins, the One Sent.
Yes, Yahweh sent His Witness Yisrayl
and to him we must obey,
For he holds the Keys of David,
do let us be thankful and give praise...
All say HalleluYahweh.



The Mercy Seat of Yahweh

The Mercy Seat of Yahweh is Yahweh's Great Plan,
In Genesis, the Beginning of the Plan included man.
To be made in His Image and have rulership over the land,
To keep it, to guide it, to love and care with an unchanging hand.
So that Peace and Love would continue to endure,
But mankind rebelled and partook of the mixture.
The Tree of Righteousness with the tree that was impure.
The Tree of Righteousness brings only Love and Life,
The tree that was crossed brings only death and strife.
But Yahweh is Merciful, Compassionate and Longsuffering,
He saw ahead of time and what would be coming.
It is a Perfect Plan, so simple, so sweet,
Spoken by Daniyl the Prophet to be 70 years of weeks.
Never altered or changed, all things done by it,
Expounded upon by the Messiah as well as the Prophets.
In the end time period there will be two,
Brothers, Witnesses from the same womb who
Foretell events and sound the Trumpet,
Thundering the Message, warning the sheep.
About the prophesied destruction that's soon to be,
The abomination of desolation the world will soon see.
The nuclear wars brought forth because of the greed for wealth,
So one Witness given to reproach, the other one to death.
Reproach has been seen, persecuted he has been,
As he proclaims the Tree between the two Cherubim.
The Chosen, His Beloved, the One Sent in these Last Days,
Bringing Love and Compassion from the Mercy Seat of Yahweh.



Like It Is And Like It Will Be

Iniquity in the world has abounded,
And the love of the many has grown cold.
Yisrayl the Great Malak of Yahweh has sounded,
Exactly as the Great Prophets and Apostles foretold.
He lovingly warns his children by night and by day,
To believe all that was spoken by the Apostles and Prophets.
Reminding us Yahweh's Peaceful Solution Character Education Program
is the only way,
To nip sin in the bud and stop it... stop it! STOP IT!
For the cause of all misery are mankind's sins,
Which always lead to death and destruction.
And as they are committed again and again and again,
They reach further and further into the heavens.
But for these Last Days, sin has reached its peak,
And confusion and hatred and violence are widespread.
A nuclear massacre looms closer by the week,
That will end with four-fifths of mankind dead.
Satan's beastly governmental system is to blame,
Because of deception and lies from her preachers.
The whole world forgot Yahweh's Sabbath and His Name,
And now rejects his Servant Yisrayl, the One Sent, to be their teacher.
But soon Yahweh will allow them nuclear war to start,
And this babylonish system will fall.
Only about two billion minds and hearts,
Will remain to witness it all.
Then at last the world will seek Yahweh's Perfect Government,
Where sin will cease and wickedness forever depart.
Peace will again be found in the firmament,
And then the Real Work for mankind will start.

Peace

As a matter concerning "peace"
to bring forth a solution
to many worldly problems
This is the Character Education Program
This is the Program to resolve them.



The Road

The road is long and the hills are so steep,
But for Your Salvation we will not sleep,
On the straight and narrow path shall we keep.
One foot at a time, one in front of the other,
For Your House has now risen high like no other.
For Your Truth has now spread to all nations It now covers,
A Work is being performed that was prophesied afore,
With a glory for mankind, all those who endure.
Reigning as servants righteous Slaves of Love,
A Kingdom of Priests like what Abil spoke of.
Now coming to pass right in front of your eyes,
Guided by the One Sent we continue our stride.
Not veering to the left nor to the right,
Keeping our focus on the goal and the goal in sight,
As obedient Servants we must withstand and behold.
The trials and tribulations on this long, winding road.



A Reason To Hold On

When times are hard and the pain is strong,
We know we still have a reason to hold on.
We are here for the many still in the dark,
We're getting ready to guide and teach them on this goal we'll embark.
No test or trial that we go through,
Should ever make us doubt what we've proven to be True.
This is Yahweh's House and there's no place we'd rather be,
Just think of this world with no hope for them to see.
When we compare we can see the difference in the two,
The world's way and Yahweh's--HIS Way is just True.
We go through all these trials,
all to see what's on our inside,
But we are not left in the dark without a hope to hold onto,
Cause we can make it, both me and you.
But it's by our choices that we make each day,
That determine if we are proven worthy and fit to stay.
So let's choose this day whom we will serve and obey,
Yahweh says "Choose Life" and then we will forever be with our Father Yahweh.

